

CHAPTER XIX

ARMISTEAD FAMILY.

The Armistead coat-of-arms is described in Burke's General Armoir, as follows:

The shield being plain or a heraldry, as silver, argent, a chevron gules (red depicted by perpendicular lines) between the points of spears Azure (blue depicted by horizontal lines), tasseled in the middle or. (gold known in uncolored drawing or engraving by dots or points).

Crest—A dexter arm, embossed (bowed or bent) proper, holding the butt end of a broken spear or. (gold).

Motto—"Suicex raison."

The following extract from Mr. C. P. Keith's account in "Descendants of Benjamin Harrison" gives all that can be relied upon regarding the early history of this interesting Virginia family:

There is a tradition that the Armisteads derive their name and origin from Darmstadt, and that the seat of the elder line in Virginia was called "Hesse." Without deciding when or whether in modern times they crossed the German Ocean, it is sufficient to say they were Englishmen for several generations before William Armistead came to America, the name, with varied spelling, frequently appearing in Yorkshire records of the time of Queen Elizabeth. The emigrant to America seems, from the names of his children, Anthony and Frances, to have been the son of Anthony "Armistead," of Kirk Deighton, Yorkshire, and Frances Thompson, of the same place, who obtained a marriage license in the year 1608. On August 3, 1610, William, ye son of Anthony "Armistead, of Kirk, Deighton," was baptized in All Saints Church, the only church in the Parish.

Search for a few years later discloses the fact that this child, whom I suppose the emigrant, passed safely through the period of tender infancy; at least, no burial can be found. His father continued to reside there, having other children, and a contemporary named Thomas Armistead, who also had a family. The emigrant's marriage did not take place there, if, as I assume, it was later than 1627, and prior to 1634. William Armistead received a patent in 1636 from Captain John West, Governor of Virginia, for four hundred and fifty acres in Elizabeth City County, lying

REPORT

1. INTRODUCTION

The purpose of this report is to provide a detailed analysis of the data collected during the experiment. The results are presented in a clear and concise manner, allowing for a thorough understanding of the findings.

The experiment was conducted under controlled conditions, ensuring that the results are reliable and valid. The data was collected over a period of several weeks, allowing for a comprehensive analysis of the phenomenon being studied.

The results of the experiment show that there is a significant correlation between the variables being studied. This finding is supported by the statistical analysis of the data, which indicates that the results are not due to chance.

The data also shows that there are several factors that influence the results of the experiment. These factors are discussed in detail, and their effects on the results are explained. This information is crucial for understanding the underlying mechanisms of the phenomenon being studied.

The results of the experiment have important implications for the field of study. They provide valuable insights into the nature of the phenomenon being studied, and they suggest that further research is needed to explore the underlying mechanisms in more detail.

In conclusion, this report provides a detailed and comprehensive analysis of the data collected during the experiment. The results are presented in a clear and concise manner, allowing for a thorough understanding of the findings. The experiment was conducted under controlled conditions, ensuring that the results are reliable and valid.

southeast upon the land of Mr. Southall, northeast upon the land of John Branch, easterly upon the creek, westerly to the roads; among the persons he had transported to the Colony being his wife, Anne. The name is spelt "Armistead" in a patent of 1651.

Hence 1. Anthony Armistead, of Kirk Deighton, Yorkshire, and Frances Thompson, his wife of the same place, had issue:

2. William Armistead², baptized, August 3, 1610, in All Saints' Church, the only church in the parish of Kirk Deighton. He emigrated to Virginia about 1635, and obtained large grants of land in Elizabeth City County, and subsequently Gloucester County. He died about 1660, as in that year, in the York County, Virginia, records his second son, John³, was heir of his elder brother William², who died childless. He married Anne and had issue, as far as known:
3. William Armistead, who, in a deed recorded in Elizabeth City County, November 20, 1695, is named as his "sonne and heire," and who died without issue before 1660, when John Armistead, "as heyre" and one of the executors of Mr. William Armistead, made a power of attorney in York County.
4. John Armistead⁴, the Councillor, and ancestor of President Harrison.
5. Anthony Armistead, ancestor of President Tyler.
6. Frances Armistead. Married, first, Rev. Justinian Aylmer, of Jamestown; second, Lieutenant Colonel Anthony Elliott, of Elizabeth City County and Middlesex County. She married, third, Col. Christopher Wormeley, and died May 25, 1685. (Middlesex Parish Register.)

In January, 1666, the will of Col. Elliott was admitted to record in Middlesex County. He names sons William, Thomas, Robert and makes son William and brother John Armistead executors. In November, 1666, probate was granted Mr. Christopher Wormeley in place of William Elliott and John Armistead, "as having married the relict." In 1671 Captain Wormeley sued, as having married the relict of Rev. Justinian Aylmer, of Jamestown. (General Court Records.) Aylmer, by his deposition in York County, was twenty-six in 1661. (See also "Hayden's Virginia Genealogies," Wormeley Family.)

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

653

7. Probably Ralph, who in 1678 patented forty-eight acres in Kingston Parish, Gloucester County, for transporting one person, was this Ralph, father of John Armistead, of Rappahannock County. Under the date of 1689 is this order: "Upon the information of Edward Thomas, that Mr. Dowell Read, minister of South Farnham Parish in this county, hath solemnized the rites of matrimony between John Armistead and Mary Brown, both of the same parish and county, contrary to the form of the acts of assembly," etc., "ordered," etc. Mr. Read is summoned to the next court to answer, but the case was evidently dropped, as no further order appears. John Armistead's inventory was recorded in Essex County in 1703, and Francis Moore was administrator. Across in Richmond County, formerly part of old Rappahannock, is recorded the will of Francis Armistead, of South Farnham Parish, proved in 1719. It names daughter Elizabeth, son John Armistead, wife Sarah, and in default of surviving issue gives his property to Francis Armistead, son of Ralph Armistead. The register preserved in the court house shows that his daughter Elizabeth was born March 28, 1716, and son John was born February 26, 1718. It is probable that from this source, principally, come the Armisteads whose names appear in the register of Kingston Parish, Matthews County (formerly Gloucester). The entries are brought together here for convenience:

Anne, daughter of Robert and Catherine Armistead, b. Oct. 17, 1756.

Anne, daughter of John and Anne Armistead, b. April 1, 1769.

Ralph, son of Richard and Elizabeth Armistead, b. June 10, 1769.

William, son of William and Mary Armistead, b. Oct. 26, 1769.

Francis, son of Currill and Margaret Armistead, b. Dec. 8, 1772.

Katy, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Armistead, b. Jan. 21, 1775.

Dorothy Reade, daughter of George and Lucy Armistead, b. May 23, 1775.

Sarah, daughter of Wm. Armistead, Esq., and Mary, his wife, b. Feb. 22, 1776.

Mr. Starkey Armistead and Miss Mary Tabb were married June 19, 1773.

Isaac Davis and Rebecca Armistead were married Jan. 9, 1771.

Robert Armistead married Catherine Gwathney, Sept. 24, 1743. (Register, Gloucester County, Abingdon.)

John Armistead^a (William², John¹) settled in Gloucester County, where his father had patented a considerable quantity of land. In 1697 he made a deed (which is on record in Elizabeth City County), in which styling himself "brother and heir" of William Armistead, deceased, and "son and heir" of Wm. Armistead, late of Elizabeth City County, Gent., he confirms to his brother Anthony all land on Back River, in said county, of which his father died seised. In 1680 he was lieutenant colonel of horse in Gloucester and one of the justices. On October 18, 1688, he was sworn one of the council. (M. S. Council Journal.) His wife was Judith; but though called "brother" by Robert Beverley, it is impossible to say whether one married the other's sister or sister of the other's wife. Major Robert Beverley married Mrs. Catherine Hone, in Gloucester, March 28, 1679, and in March, 1681-2, Beverley was administrator of Major Hone, and not his daughter, as stated in the introduction to "Beverley's History of Virginia." His first wife was Mary. (See Va. Mag. Hist. and Biog.)

Issue of John Armistead and Judith, his wife:

5. Judith, married "Robert Carter." Her tombstone calls her "eldest daughter of the Hon. John Armistead, Esq., and Judith, his wife. She departed this life the 23d day of February, Anno 1699, in the — year of her age, and in the eleventh of her marriage, having borne to her husband five children and a son, whereof Sarah and Judith Carter died before and are buried with her." (See Keith; Carter Family, Chapter VII.)

6. Elizabeth Armistead married, first (February 16, 1687), Ralph Wormeley, Esq., secretary of the colony, whose will is dated February 20, 1700; and she married, second (October 5, 1703), William Churchill, Esq. (See Keith, Hayden; and Middlesex Register.) William Churchill's will was proved March 6, 1700, and names as overseers of his will, "my brothers, Mr. William Armistead and Mr. Henry Armistead; and friends, Mr. Nathaniel

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

655

Burwell, Mr. John Holloway and Mr. John Clayton." Elizabeth Churchill died November 16, 1716, and her will was proved January 1, 1716. It names, "my brother, Mr. Henry Armistead." (For children, see Keith.)

7. William Armistead⁴.

8. Henry Armistead⁴.

7. William Armistead⁴ (John², William², Anthony¹), b. 1671; d. at Eastmore River, in Matthews County, June 13, 1711, where his tomb still stands. Married Anne Lee, daughter of Hancock Lee and Mary, daughter of Wm. Kendall, of Northampton County. (Hening VI, p. 443.) They had issue:

9. I. John Armistead⁵.

10. II. Mary Armistead⁵. Married, first, James Burwell; d. 1718; second, Philip Lightfoot, of the council.

11. III. Judith Armistead⁵. Married George Dudley.

12. IV. Anna Armistead⁵. Married (April 4, 1725) Anthony Walke; d. Feb. 14, 1732. (See Walke Chart Va. Mag., July, 1897.)

13. V. Joyce Armistead⁵.

14. VI. Frances Armistead⁵.

(See will of James Burwell,* will of Mrs. Mary Lightfoot; William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. III, p. 107.)

In Barradall's Reports occurs the following suit:

April court, 1737, *Robinson vs. Armistead, et als.* John Armistead and Robert Beverley, deceased, jointly purchased 100 acres of land in Gloucester County, which was conveyed to them by Deed January 17, 1680, for the cons. of 50£. That Beverley by his will August 20, 1680, devised his half part to his daughter Catherine in tail and soon after death. After which Armistead became solely possessed of the Premise, and died possessed. And after his death John Armistead, his eldest son and heir, entered and was possessed, after whose Death his son and heir John Armistead entered and died possessed, leaving the Defendant John Armistead his son and heir an infant. That the said Catherine at the Death of Beverley was an Infant and before 21 married John Robinson, Esq., the Plt's

*NOTE.—Will of James Burwell, proved September 15, 1718, at Yorktown, names wife Mary, daughter Lucy, son Nathaniel Bacon, sisters Mrs. Johannah Bassell, Mrs. Elizabeth Harrison, and Mrs. Martha Armistead. Brother John Armistead, sister Martha Burwell, mother Mrs. Anne Armistead, sister Judith, wife of George Dudley, sister Elizabeth Armistead, sisters Ann, Joyce and Frances Armistead. Makes brothers Nathaniel and Lewis Burwell and William Bassell executors.

Father now living and died in 1726, leaving the Plt. her eldest son and heir, then an Infant, and since the death of Armistead the grandson the debts. Burwell, Armistead, and Dudley in right of the Defendant Armistead, an infant, have entered into the Premises claiming the whole by survivorship and refuse to make partition with the Plts. Praying, therefore, that the debts. may answer premes and the Plt. be relieved according to Equity, etc., etc.

A comparison of this case with the will of James Burwell and the act in Henry VI, p. 403, makes it plain that Barradall was in error in the name of the eldest son of Col. John Armistead. His name was William and not John. According to this, the line ran, John³ Armistead, the councillor (died before 1705); William⁴, d. in 1711; John⁵, who made his will in 1734, and John⁶, who was under age in 1753. Mistakes of this kind by a jury or court are not infrequent in the records. The volume of Barradall's Reports, preserved in the Law Library, is, however, only a copy of the original manuscript.

9. John⁵ Armistead (William⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), Captain, etc., married, first, Elizabeth (Gill?), mentioned as sister of Elizabeth Armistead in the will of James Burwell; and, second, Susanna, daughter of Thomas Meriwether, of Essex (William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. VI, No. 2, p. 100), who made his will in 1708, when Susanna was not then baptized. (Hening, VI, p. 405.) As Nicholas Meriwether, the uncle of Susanna Armistead, had lived in New Kent, I feel certain that the Captain John Armistead was the husband of Susanna Meriwether. The New Kent John had sons John and William, and this last William had an only daughter, Susanna.

Issue by first wife, Elizabeth (Gill?):

15. Gill Armistead⁶.

Issue by second wife, Susanna Meriwether:

16. John Armistead⁶.

17. William Armistead⁶, who was Major in 1772 and 1775, and a vestryman of Blissland Parish. (See vestry book.) Married Mary, widow of Baker, who kept ordinary at the Brick House for Bassett, the niece of James Nicholas, who left her £500 in event of the death of Abraham Nicholas, son of his brother Abraham Nicholas, as also a specific legacy of £1,000 (letter of

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

657

William Nelson, 1769; see the Nelson Letter Book at Episcopal Seminary). He had issue of one daughter:

18. Susanna Armistead⁷. Married, first, Wm. Dandridge, son of Bartholomew Dandridge, the brother of Mr. Washington; and, second (about 1805), David Dorrington.
15. Gill Armistead⁶ (John⁵, William⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), lived in Blissland Parish, New Kent; sheriff in 1757; colonel in 1758; d. 1762. (Vestry book.) On May 23, 1751, married Betty Allen (from her daughter's Bible), who married, second, John Lewis, of Williamsburg and had issue:
 19. Betty⁷, b. March 9, 1752; d. April, 1833. Married (March 27, 1774, at Mr. John Lewis's in Williamsburg) Miles Selden, Jr. (Selden Family Bible.) (See Chapter IV, Cary and Selden Families.)
 20. Susanna Armistead⁷. Married Col. John Cary.
 21. Mary or Molly Armistead⁷, d. 1825. Married Thacker Burwell.
 22. Frances Armistead⁷. Married Col. John Ambler. (See Volume I, Chapter IV.)
 23. Martha Armistead⁷. Married Colonel Green and had issue:
 - I. Abraham Green⁸.
 - II. Elizabeth Green⁸.
 24. Gill Armistead⁷. (*Selden, et als. v. Armistead's Admr.*, 7 Grattan Reports, p. 264.)
16. John Armistead⁶ (John⁵, William⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), was a resident of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent, colonel of militia and State Senator from New Kent, in the first Senate of Virginia. Col. John Armistead departed this life May 2, 1779. (Register.)

Issue by first wife, Agnes:

 25. William Armistead⁷, b. June 5, 1754.

By his second wife, Mary Burbage, whose mother is said to have been a Dandridge, he had issue:

 26. Robert Burbage Armistead⁷, administrator of his mother, who died 1792.
 27. Lucy B. Armistead⁷. Married (Dec. 24, 1801) Aylett Waller; and removed to Tennessee. (See *Waller v. Armistead*, 2 Leigh's Reports.)

25. William Armistead⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, William⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), son of Col. John Armistead⁶, of New Kent, "was agent of the State for providing arms, clothing, and other necessities" during the revolution (Hening, XII, p. 420): d. June, 1793, leaving a son:

28. William Armistead⁸, living in 1813.

26. Robert Burbage Armistead⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, William⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), son of Col. John Armistead. Married Mary Semple, sister of Judge James Semple: d. 1811, leaving issue:

29. John Dandridge Armistead⁸, d. aged seventeen, while a student of William and Mary College.

30. William Armistead⁸.

30. William Armistead⁸ (Robert B.⁷, John⁶, John⁵, William⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), son of Robert Burbage Armistead and Mary Semple, his wife: b. New Kent in 1797: attended William and Mary College in 1816. Married Lucy Boyd, and, with his family, removed to Alabama in 1833: d. 1856, leaving issue:

31. I. Robert Armistead⁹, educated at William and Mary College, where he studied law under Judge N. B. Tucker, major of the twenty-second Alabama regiment: killed at the battle of Shiloh. He has children living in Texas.

32. II. William B. Armistead⁹, student at William and Mary College. Married Mrs. Eliza Knox and had issue:

I. Elliott Knox Armistead.

II. George Knox Armistead.

33. III. Rosalie Virginia Armistead⁹. Married Elmore G. Fitzpatrick: both dead, leaving issue.

34. IV. Mary Armistead⁹. Married Philip Gayle, of Montgomery, Alabama, and has issue.

35. V. Lizzie Rowe Armistead⁹. Married Paul Tucker Sayre, and had issue.

36. VI. Herbert Armistead⁹, lieutenant colonel of the twenty-second Alabama regiment, mortally wounded at the battle of Franklin, Tenn.

37. VII. Lucy Boyd Armistead⁹. Married Richard Goldthwaite and had issue.

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

659

The following letter is a worthy tribute to the gallantry of Robert Armistead, major of the twenty-second Alabama regiment:

Near Corinth, Miss., April 11, 1862.

MY DEAR MRS. FITZPATRICK:—You have doubtless heard of your sad loss in the death of your brother, Major Armistead. I write to claim the privilege of a friend of his and yours: that of sharing in your sorrow. I was with him, after he was wounded, for some time, giving him all the attention in my power. He was struck by a grape shot in the right side, the shot passing through to the surface on the opposite side. He was conscious that his wound was mortal, but was calm and resigned. Feeling assured that he could survive but a short time, I asked him if he wished me to do anything for him. He said nothing except: "Tell my dear sisters how I loved them, and that my last hours are spent in thoughts of them. I know how they will suffer, when they hear this."

He frequently reverted to this, and it seemed to be the only thought that troubled him. When the surgeon came to him, he said: "Doctor, I have great confidence in your opinion. Examine my wound and give me a candid answer. I do not fear death. I know I must die, but I wish to know how long I have to live."

The surgeon examined the wound, but remained silent. Major Armistead understood him clearly, but no trepidation was visible, no alarm expressed. He remained calm, as if merely reclining to rest. He frequently spoke of the grief his sisters would feel. He said to me: "I have died in the right place, I hope at the right time, I know in the right cause." I am thus circumstantial, because I know every word and incident of his final hour will interest you. I did all I could to make him comfortable under the circumstances, while I remained with him.

Our cause has lost a noble and gallant defender, our State an intellectual man, society a chivalrous and polished gentleman, his friends a true and beloved companion, and his sisters a brother who loved them better than his own life, and grieved only for them in his death hour.

I never saw such calm heroism before, and desire to emulate him, should it be my fate to die, in defence of our country.

I was agitated while he was placid. I wept over his wounds, he sorrowed only for his sisters.

I hope you may find some consolation in the circumstances attending his end. He died for his country, and in the hour that tries men's souls gave the strongest proofs of the nobility of his own. Rest assured that I sympathize deeply with you and yours in the sad bereavement, and only regret that I can do nothing to palliate your sorrow. May God give you and your sisters the strength to bear your loss with resignation.

Accept my kindest regards and believe me your friend,

THOS W. OLIVER.

Mrs. E. G. Fitzpatrick,
Montgomery, Ala.

William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. VI, No. 3, January, 1898, p. 164, has the following:

The attempted identification of 9, John⁵ Armistead (William⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), of Gloucester County, with John Armistead, vestryman of Blissland Parish, New Kent (1722), father of Gill Armistead, is proved to be faulty by the case in Barradall's Reports (see p. 99). It is there asserted that John⁵ Armistead (not Gill Armistead) was "son and heir" of John⁵ Armistead, of Gloucester County, a fact which the editor strangely overlooked, but which has been called to his attention by Col. Wilson Miles Cary, of Baltimore, who has given much attention to the Armistead pedigree. John Armistead, of New Kent, was, instead of being a son of William Armistead, of Eastmore River, Gloucester County, a son of Major William Armistead, of Elizabeth City County, who was son of Capt. Anthony Armistead, brother of Col. John Armistead, of the council.

The matter, therefore, should come in, in connection with the descendants of Captain Anthony Armistead, of Elizabeth City County.

The following statement as to the descendants of William Armistead, of Eastmore River, is believed to be correct:

John⁵ Armistead (William⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), son of William⁴. Married probably twice, his first wife being, probably, the Elizabeth Armistead named in James Burwell's will. If this is correct, John had no issue by her. He married, second (Henning's Statutes), Susanna Meriweather, b. 1708, daughter of Thomas Meriweather, of Essex, and had issue:

15. John Armistead⁶, untraced.
16. William Armistead⁶, untraced.
17. Susanna Armistead⁶. Married (in or before 1753) Moore Fauntleroy.

13. Joyce⁵ Armistead (William⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), daughter of William Armistead, of Eastmore River, was the wife of Mordecai Booth. A portrait of her is preserved in Gloucester County, in the family of Gen. William Booth Taliaferro, a descendant, whose line runs:

- I. Thomas¹ Booth, of Lancaster County, England, b. 1666;
d. in Ware Parish, Gloucester County, Va., Oct. 11,

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

661

1736 (tombstone). Married Mary Cooke, and had issue:

- I. Mordecai³ Booth. Married Joyce Armistead and had:
- I. George Booth³. Married Mary Wythe Mason and had:
- I. George Wythe Booth⁴. Married Lucy Jones and had issue:
- I. Fanny Booth⁵. Married Warne T. Taliaferro, whose issue was:
- I. Gen. William B. Taliaferro.

8. Henry Armistead⁴ (John³, William², Anthony¹), second son of Col. John Armistead, of the council. Married Martha Burwell (baptized, November 16, 1685), daughter of Major Lewis Burwell and Abigail Smith, his first wife. (William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. VI, No. 3, January, 1898, Burwell.)

He lived on the Pianketank, at a place called "Hesse." As William Armistead, son and heir of Col. John Armistead, lived on Eastmore River, the name Hesse probably originated with Henry Armistead. The brick house is still standing, though reduced in size and out of repair, when the editor visited it several years ago. His wife was the young lady with whom Gov. Francis Nicholson became so infatuated. In 1733 he was sworn county lieutenant of Caroline, and he died between July 7, 1739, and February 1, 1739-40, at which last date his son William succeeds him in the parish register as owner of slaves in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County. Issue:

- 18. William Armistead⁵.
- 19. Lucy Armistead⁵. Married Thomas Nelson, secretary of the colony.
- 20. Martha Armistead⁵. Married Dudley Digges, of the Committee of Safety.
- 21. Robert Armistead⁵.

18. William Armistead⁵ (Henry⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), succeeded his father at "Hesse." In 1739 the *Virginia Gazette* mentions the marriage of "Mr. William Armistead, son of Col. Henry Armistead, of Gloucester County, to a daughter of James Bowles, deceased, one of the Council of Maryland, and granddaughter of Tobias Bowles, formerly a merchant in London in the Virginia trade." As shown in suit of *Ragland v. Price* (Chancery papers in Williamsburg), she was Mary Bowles, sister

of Eleanor Bowles; married, first, William Gooch, son of Sir William Gooch, governor of Virginia; and, second, Warner Lewis, of "Warner Hall," Gloucester County, Virginia. According to Keith's Ancestry of Benjamin Harrison, her father, James Bowles, of Maryland, married Rebecca, daughter of Thomas Addison, by his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Tasker treasurer of Maryland. This William Armistead made his will in 1755, leaving issue:

22. I. William Armistead^a.
23. II. John Armistead^a.
24. III. Bowles Armistead^a.
25. IV. Henry Armistead^a; died before 1773.

(Hening's Statutes, Vol. VIII, pp. 487, 667.) Mary (Bowles) Armistead survived her husband and married, second, Rev. Thomas Price.

22. William Armistead^a, of "Hesse" (William^a, Henry^a, John^a, William^a, Anthony^a), studied at William and Mary College in 1755, when Secretary Nelson and Dudley Digges are named in the bursar's book as his guardians. Married (1765) Maria Carter, daughter of Charles Carter, of Cleve, and Anne Byrd, of Westover. (See Carter Family, Chapter VII.) Under his father's will he received all lands in Gloucester and Middlesex. Issue:

26. I. Mary A. Armistead^a. Married Thomas Taylor Byrd, of Westover, b. Jan. 17, 1752.
27. II. Lucy B. Armistead^a. Married ——— Harvey.
28. III. Jane Armistead^a. Married William Cocke, of Bremo, and had issue:

- I. William Armistead^a Cocke, of Oakland. Married Elizabeth Randolph Preston, daughter of Major Thomas Preston and Edmonia Randolph, daughter of Gov. Edmund Randolph. (See Randolph Family, Chapter V.) They had issue:

- I. William Fauntleroy Cocke^a, killed at Gettysburg.
- II. Thomas L. Cocke^a.
- III. Capt. Edmund R. Cocke^a, prominent politician.
- IV. Preston Cocke^a, prominent attorney-at-law, now of Richmond.

29. IV. William B. Armistead^a (Master Billy), b. Oct. 26, 1769; d. before 1797, when his brother, Charles Carter Armistead, became "son and heir."

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

663

30. V. Anne (Leves Armistead^r, b. Nov. 1, 1773. Married (March 14, 1793) John P. Pleasants, of Baltimore, and had issue:

I. J. Hall Pleasants^s.

II. Richard H. Pleasants^s.

31. VI. Judith (Carter Armistead^r, b. Dec. 29, 1774. Married (April 16, 1797) Richard H. Moale, of Baltimore, b. Jan. 28, 1765; d. July 22, 1802. Issue:

I. William A. Moale^s.

32. VII. Charles Carter Armistead^r, d. *sine prole*, after 1797.

33. VIII. Sarah Armistead^r, b. Feb. 22, 1776. Married Fairfax Washington.

34. IX. Eleanor B. Armistead^r. Married William McMechen, of Baltimore, and had:

I. Eleanor McMechen^s. Married Robert S. Buchanan.

The case of *Bagland v. Price* involves a suit in the high court of chancery between "James Price, legatee and administrator of Mary Bowles, deceased, and her only child by her second husband, Thomas Price, plaintiff, v. Charles Carter Armistead, an infant by William Nelson and Maria Armistead, executors of William Armistead, son of William Armistead, deceased, defendant." A decree in 1797 orders the defendant to pay to the plaintiff £2,666, 13s, 4d, current money of Virginia, equal to £2,000 of lawful money of Great Britain, with interest from 1783, and in default to pay the same, such portion be sold as is necessary of 3,879 acres on the Pianketank River, described in an annexed survey, after a deduction therefrom of 1,200 acres, "whereof Henry Armistead, father of William Armistead, former husband of Mary Bowles, was seized," on which was the mansion house of said Henry. Major Charles Bagland, of King and Queen, bought the land for sale. A suit was begun against him by Rev. James Price, who declared that Bagland promised to act as his agent in the purchase and not in his own behalf. Rev. James Price married Catherine, daughter of his uncle, Robert Price, and had an only child:

I. Catherine Price, who died *sine prole*.

23. John Armistead^r (William^s, William^s, Henry^t, John^s, William², Anthony¹), was at William and Mary in 1755, when

Thomas Nelson and Dudley Digges are named in the bursar's book as "guardians." He received by his father's will all the land in Prince William and much stock in Culpeper and Caroline. He was executor of his brother Bowles Armistead in 1785. He married (March 17, 1764) Lucy Baylor, of New Market, Caroline County. He had issue:

35. I. John Baylor Armistead⁸.
36. II. William Armistead⁸.
37. III. Addison Bowles Armistead⁸.
38. IV. George Armistead⁸.
39. V. Lewis G. A. Armistead⁸.
40. VI. Walker Keith Armistead⁸.
41. VII. Mary Burwell Armistead⁸. Married Landon Carter, of Sabine Hall, Richmond County, and had issue:
 - I. Armistead Carter⁹. Married De Butts. Issue:
 1. Landon De Butts¹⁰.
 - II. Mary Carter⁹. Married Capt. Eleason. Issue:
 - I. Talcott Eleason¹⁰.
 - II. Mary Eleason¹⁰. Married Dr. A. S. Mason, residing at Hagerstown, Md. (In Chapter VII, Carter Family, will be found pictures of Mr. and Mrs. Landon Carter, of Sabine Hall. Also see Mason Family, Chapter XVII: Jaquelin, Smith, Volume III, Chapters VI and VII.)
42. VIII. Frances Armistead⁸. Married Dr. Gillies, of Alexandria, Va., and has issue:
 - I. Dr. Thomas Gillies, of Philadelphia.
43. IX. Eleanor Bowles Armistead⁸, b. after her father's death. Married Capt. John Dangerfield, of Essex County, and had issue:
 - I. Henry W. Dangerfield⁹. Married Courtney Tucker Upshaw.
 - II. Emily Dangerfield⁹.
 - III. Armistead Dangerfield⁹.
 - IV. William Dangerfield⁹.
 - V. George Dangerfield⁹.
 - VI. Lucy Dangerfield⁹.
 - VII. Ann Dangerfield⁹.

- II. Elizabeth Randolph¹⁰.
- III. Anne Innis Randolph¹⁰. Married Wm. H. Hall, of New Jersey.
- IV. Peyton Randolph¹⁰, manager R. and D. R. R. Co., Va. Married Mary Fisher and had issue:
 - I. Elizabeth Randolph¹¹.
 - II. Mary Randolph¹¹.
 - III. Susan Randolph¹¹.
 - IV. Anne Randolph¹¹.
 - V. Susan A. Randolph¹⁰.
- VI. Major Innis Randolph¹⁰, C. S. A. Married Ann King and had issue:
 - I. Armistead Randolph¹¹.
 - II. Harold Randolph¹¹.
 - III. Clare Randolph¹¹.
 - IV. Maud Randolph¹¹.
- VII. John Randolph¹⁰. Married Millicent Payne and had issue:
 - I. Shirley Randolph¹¹.
 - II. Wilton Randolph¹¹.
 - III. Mary R. Randolph¹¹.
- VIII. Armistead Randolph¹⁰.
- IX. Dr. Robert Randolph¹⁰. Married Mary Keene, of New York.
- X. Wilton Randolph¹⁰. Married Ida, daughter of Col. T. J. Evans, and had issue:
 - I. Peyton Randolph¹¹.
 - II. Louise Randolph¹¹.
 - III. Ida Randolph¹¹.
 - XI. Marion Randolph¹⁰.
 - XII. Lucy Randolph¹⁰.
 - XIII. Eva Randolph¹⁰.

(See Hayden's Genealogies, Peyton Family, p. 530.)

38. George Armistead⁸ (John⁷, William⁶, William⁵, Henry⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), was known as the "Hero of Fort Mc-Henry," son of John⁷ Armistead and Lucy Baylor, b. at New Market, Caroline County, Va., April 10, 1780; d. at Baltimore, Md., April 25, 1818; appointed second lieutenant United States

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

665

(See Brock, in *Richmond Standard*, May 20, 1880; *Armistead et als. v. Dangerfield and wife*, Munford's Reports IV, p. 20, and *Chapman v. Munford*, Hening and Munford IV, p. 382.)

35. John B. Armistead^o (John¹, William^o, William^o, Henry⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), captain U. S. Light Dragoons in 1799 and honourably discharged in 1800. Married Anne B. Carter, of Prince William County (see marriage articles in *Whiting v. Rust*, Grattan's Reports, 1844) and had issue:

44. I. Robert Armistead^o. Married Mary Carter.

45. II. John Armistead^o. Married Anne Harrison.

46. III. Louisa Armistead^o. Married ——— Taliaferro.

47. IV. Mary Armistead^o. Married ——— Kerfoot.

36. William Armistead^o (John¹, William^o, William^o, Henry⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), of Prince William County, son of John¹ Armistead and Lucy Baylor, his wife. Married Anne Cary Norton and had issue:

48. I. Hebe Armistead^o.

49. II. Wilson Cary Armistead^o.

50. III. E. Randolph Armistead^o.

51. IV. Mary Armistead^o.

52. V. Willie Ann Armistead^o.

53. VI. George Armistead^o. (*Richmond Standard*.)

37. Addison Bowles Armistead^o (John¹, William^o, William^o, Henry⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), of Prince William County, son of John¹ Armistead and Lucy Baylor, entered the United States Army and was made captain, September 30, 1806; d. February 10, 1813. Married (1808) Mary Howe Peyton, b. May 1, 1781; d. ———, daughter of John Peyton, of Winchester, Va., and Susanna Rutherford, daughter of Hon. Robert Rutherford. Member first U. S. Congress from Virginia 1793-1797. Issue:

54. I. Mary Armistead^o.

55. II. Susan Peyton Armistead^o, b. 1810. Married James Innis Randolph, son of Peyton and Anne (Innis) Randolph; he was dead in 1866, and she was at this time residing in Richmond, Va. (See Hayden, p. 530.) Issue:

I. Mary Randolph^o. Married, first, Dr. Martin Johnson; second, Townshend Seaton.

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

667

Army, January 8, 1799; captain, November 1, 1806; major third artillery, March 3, 1813; was distinguished at the capture of Fort George, upper Canada, May 18, 1813; and was brevetted Lieutenant Colonel for the defense of Fort McHenry, September 12, 1814. Married (October 26, 1810) Louise, sister of Christopher Hughes, of Baltimore, United States *Chargé d' affaires* in Denmark, the Netherlands, Norway and Sweden. George Armistead d. April 25, 1818. They had issue:

56. I. Margaret Armistead^o. Married ——— Howell.
57. II. Georgiana Armistead^o. Married William Sumner Appleton, of Boston, Mass.
58. III. Mary Armistead^o. Married ——— Bradford.
59. IV. C. Hughes Armistead^o, b. 1816; d. Feb. 14, 1876. Married Agnes Gordon, of Fredericksburg, Va. Issue:
 60. I. J. B. Armistead^{1o}, who inherited the silver bowl and sword presented to his grandfather, George Armistead.

39. Lewis Gustavus Adolphus^o Armistead (John^r, William^o, William^o, Henry^r, John³, William², Anthony¹), son of John Armistead and Lucy Baylor, his wife; was first lieutenant and captain of Riflemen and was killed September 17, 1814, in a sortie from Fort Erie, Canada, during the second war with Great Britain.

40. Walker Keith Armistead^o (John^r, William^o, William^o, Henry^r, John³, William², Anthony¹), son of John Armistead and Lucy Baylor, his wife; b. 1785, graduated at West Point, March 5, 1803. Chief engineer in the United States Army in Canada in 1812; made lieutenant-colonel, July 31, 1812; colonel third artillery, June, 1821, and on November 12, 1828, brevetted brigadier-general for ten years' faithful service in one grade. He died October 13, 1845. Married Elizabeth Stanley, of North Carolina, and had nine children:

61. I. Gen. Lewis Addison Armistead^o, b. at Newbern, N. G.; graduated at West Point; killed on the heights of Gettysburg, July 3, 1863, after he had penetrated, with heroic bravery, far into the lines of the Federal army. He entered the Sixth United

SOME PROMINENT

States Infantry in 1839, and in the Mexican War was brevetted captain and major for gallantry at Contreras, Churubusco, and Molina del Rey. At Chapultepec he was one of the storming party and was wounded. He was made captain, March 3, 1855. In 1859 he commanded a detachment against the Indians, defeating them. On the breaking out of the war in 1861 he resigned from the Federal army and was made colonel of the Fifty-seventh Virginia Infantry, and in the same month (April) made a brigadier-general in the Confederate States Army. Married Cecilia Lee Love Lord, and had a son:

- I. Walker Keith Armistead¹⁰, who was one of his father's staff, married Julia Appleton, of Boston, granddaughter of Daniel Webster.
62. II. Frank Stanley Armistead⁹, graduated at West Point; lieutenant in the U. S. Army and colonel C. S. Army.
63. III. Bowles E. Armistead⁶, captain Company A, 6th Va. Regiment Cavalry, C. S. A. Married, first, Susan Lewis Marshall, of Fauquier Co., Va., by whom no living issue; second, Elizabeth Lewis Marshall, daughter of Henry M. Marshall, by whom he had five sons and five daughters. (See Volume I, Chapter VII.) Issue:
 1. Henry Marshall Armistead¹⁰.
 - II. Lewis Addison Armistead¹⁰.
 - III. Stanley Armistead¹⁰.
 - IV. John Baylor Armistead¹⁰.
 - V. Robert Morris Armistead¹⁰.
 - VI. Mary Morris Armistead¹⁰.
 - VII. Eleanor Bowles Armistead¹⁰.
 - VIII. Elizabeth Marshall Armistead¹⁰.
 - IX. Virginia Baylor Armistead¹⁰.
 - X. Courtenay Warner Selden Armistead¹⁰.(See Marshall Family, Chapter XIV.)
64. IV. Mary Landon Armistead⁹.
65. V. Lucy Baylor Armistead⁹.

State history in 1892, and in the history of the war was awarded a medal for gallantry at Fort Fisher, and during the war. At Charleston he was one of the leading party and was wounded. He was made captain, March 3, 1862. In 1863 he commanded a detachment against the Indian rebellion. On the march out of the war in 1861 he resigned from the 1st Cavalry and was made colonel of the 1st Cavalry, Virginia Infantry, and in the same month (April) made a brigade-general in the 1st Cavalry, United States Army. He died in 1892, and had a son.

I. Walter Kent Armstrong, who was one of the soldiers' staff, married Julia A. Armstrong, of Boston, grand-daughter of James V. Armstrong.

66. II. Henry Henry Armstrong, graduated at West Point; lieutenant in the U. S. Army and colonel U. S. Army.

67. III. Henry E. Armstrong, captain Company A 6th Va. Cavalry (Army), U. S. A. Married, first Susan Lewis Marshall, of Kansas Co., Va., by whom no living sons; second, Elizabeth Lewis Marshall, daughter of Henry M. Marshall, by whom he had five sons and two daughters. (See Volume I, Chapter VII, page 1892.)

I. Henry Marshall Armstrong.

II. Lewis Marshall Armstrong.

III. George Armstrong.

IV. John Taylor Armstrong.

V. Henry Morris Armstrong.

VI. Mary Morris Armstrong.

VII. Thomas Morris Armstrong.

VIII. Elizabeth Marshall Armstrong.

IX. Virginia Taylor Armstrong.

X. Elizabeth Morris Taylor Armstrong.

(See Marshall family, Chapter VII.)

68. IV. Mary Taylor Armstrong.

69. V. Mary Taylor Armstrong.

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

669

66. VI. Bettie Frank Armistead⁹.
67. VII. Virginia Baylor Armistead⁹.
68. VIII. Cornelia Armistead⁹. Married Washington Irving
Newton, of Norfolk, major U. S. Army. Left
issue:

- I. Elizabeth Stanley Newton¹⁰.
II. Cornelia Armistead Newton¹⁰.
III. Armistead Newton¹⁰.

Of these, Elizabeth Stanley Newton¹⁰ married Dr. Pedro M.
Lusson, of Havana, Cuba, and had issue:

- I. Cornelia Armistead Lusson¹¹.
II. Adele M. Lusson¹¹.
III. George Newton Lusson¹¹.

Of these, Cornelia A. Lusson married (April 10, 1890) Arthur
Crux, of Kent, England.

24. Bowles Armistead⁷ (William⁶, William⁵, Henry⁴, John³,
William², Anthony¹), son of William Armistead and Mary Bowles,
was a student of William and Mary College from 1763 to 1766.
His will was proved in Culpeper County, July 21, 1785. He got
all his father's land in Culpeper. Married Mary Fontaine,
daughter of Peter and Elizabeth Winston Fontaine and had issue:

69. I. William Bowles Armistead⁸, d. unmarried.
70. II. Peter Fontaine Armistead⁸.
71. III. Mary Armistead⁸. Married, first, C. Alexander;
second, W. C. Selden. (See Chapter IV, Cary and
Selden Families.)
72. IV. Elizabeth Armistead⁸. Married Ludwell Lee. (See
Chapter VIII, Lee Family.)
73. V. A daughter Armistead⁸. Married ——— Terrell.
(Virginia Historical Collections, Vol. V, Hugue-
not Emigration, p. 146; Virginia Magazine;
Hist. and Biog., Vol. III, p. 432; "St. Mark's
Parish," by P. Slaughter.)

70. Peter Fontaine Armistead⁸ (Bowles⁷, William⁶, William⁵,
Henry⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), son of Bowles Armistead⁷
and Mary W. Fontaine, daughter of Isaac Winston, and had
issue of twelve children. Nine of these were:

- I. William B. Armistead⁹.
II. Peter Fontaine Armistead⁹.

- III. Patrick Henry Armistead⁹. Married Miss Clanton.
- IV. Isaac Coles Armistead⁹.
- V. Eliza Armistead⁹.
- VI. Virginia Armistead⁹. Married Lanier.
- VII. George Washington Armistead⁹.
- VIII. Mary Ann Armistead⁹.
- IX. Martha Armistead⁹.

Of whom there is now living (1898) Peter Fontaine Armistead, of Tuscumbia, Alabama, aged eighty years. His son Fontaine Armistead¹⁰, not living, married the daughter of a distant relative, George Graham Armistead, whose first wife was Alice V. Fontaine. George G. and Alice were married November 7, 1831, and moved later to Alabama. She was a daughter of Alice Berkeley and ——— Fontaine, and granddaughter of Col. Edmund Berkeley, of "Barn Elms." Middlesex County.

19. Lucy Armistead⁵ (Henry⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), daughter of Henry Armistead and Martha Burwell, his wife. Married (about 1745) Thomas Nelson, of Yorktown County, Virginia, secretary of the Colonial Council of Virginia, and hence known as Secretary Nelson, second son and third child of Thomas Nelson, known as Scotch Tom. of England and the same place, progenitor of the Nelson family in Virginia: and Margaret Reid, his first wife, was b. Yorktown, Va., 1716; d. there 1782, aged sixty-six. He is buried there, but no tombstone marks his grave. No portrait of him exists.

Secretary Nelson and Lucy Armistead, his wife, had no daughters, and only three surviving sons, all of whom were heroes in the Revolution, and became officers in the American army under Washington. They were all present at the siege of Yorktown, in October, 1781, and brought their father into the American lines under a flag of truce. They were as follows:

- I. Col. William Nelson⁶, of the American Army, eldest, was born at Yorktown, Va., June 17, 1746, and removed to "The Dorrill," Hanover Co., Va. Married (Nov. 24, 1770) Lucy Chiswell.
- II. Major John Nelson⁶, of the American Army, b. Yorktown, Va., about 1748 and removed to Oakhill, Mecklenburg Co., Va. Married (about 1772) Nancy Carter of Williamsburg, Va.

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

671

III. Capt. Thomas Nelson⁴, of the American Army, b. about 1750, Yorktown, York Co., Va., and removed to "Bear's Spring," Hanover Co., Va. Married (about 1775) Sally, daughter of Col. Wilson Cary, of Williamsburg, James City Co., Va. (See Page Family in Virginia, p. 168; also Chapter IV, Cary Family; Hayden's Va. Genealogies.

21. Robert Armistead⁵ (Henry⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), son of Henry Armistead and Martha Burwell, his wife; was clerk of King George County Court in 1727-57, and married (about 1750), first, Mrs. Elizabeth Ball, widow of Jeduthan Ball, and daughter of Charles Burgess, of England, and his wife, Frances Fox, daughter of Samuel Fox, son of Captain David and Hannah Fox, his wife. There is a deed in King George County, dated 1767, which shows that Burgess Ball and Burgess Smith were co-heirs of Charles Burgess as grandfather of Burgess Ball. We have seen that Charles Burgess had a daughter, Frances, who married Baldwin Mathews Smith, and Burgess Smith was his son.

Issue of Robert Armistead⁵ and Elizabeth Burgess, his wife:

74. Henry Armistead⁶, of Fredericksburg, Va. Married Winifred Peachy, daughter of Col. William Peachy.

Henry's will was proved in Fredericksburg, Va., in 1787 and names daughters Elizabeth Burgess Armistead⁷, Alice Armistead⁷, brother, Burgess Ball (colonel in the Revolutionary army); my wife's father William Peachy, my wife Winifred, my brother Thomas Armistead, and friends Le Roy Peachy and Benjamin Dabney.

Robert Armistead⁵, married, second, Ann, sister of Rev. Thomas and Col. Gregory Smith, aunt of John Augustine Smith, president of William and Mary College. (See Volume III, Chapter III.) And had by this marriage:

75. I. Thomas Armistead⁶.

76. II. Martha Burwell Armistead⁶. Married Benjamin Dabney, of Gloucester Co., Va. Had issue of three daughters, of whom Ann married her cousin, Thomas Smith.

77. III. Richard Armistead⁶. Married ———, and is said to have had six children.

75. Thomas Armistead^o (Robert^s, Henry^a, John^a, William^a, Anthonyⁱ). Married Miss Merchant, of North Carolina. He was captain of the First Virginia State Regiment from April 6, 1778, to January, 1780, in the Revolution. Issue:

78. I. Martha Burwell Armisteadⁱ. Married ——— Fowler, and lived in Baltimore.

79. II. Abiah Armisteadⁱ. Married William Mitchell, and had issue:

I. Alfred Mitchell^a, of Richmond.

II. Judge William Mitchell^a, of Texas.

80. III. Anne Smith Armisteadⁱ. Married ——— Barton and had issue:

I. Armistead Barton^a, d. in New Orleans, La.

II. A daughter Barton^a. Married ——— Hutchings, of Williamsburg, Va., and had issue:

I. A daughter Hutchings^a. Married a West India planter.

II. A daughter Hutchings^a. Married ——— Moody, of Williamsburg, Va.

81. IV. Catharine Armisteadⁱ, b. March 25, 1787. Married, first, William Pierce, of James City Co., Va. Issue:

I. ——— Pierce^a.

II. Emily Pierce^a. Married Robinson Arnold. Issue:

I. Catherine Armistead Arnold.

Catharine Armisteadⁱ, married, second, Everard Hall, a distinguished lawyer of Norfolk, Va. She died in Richmond, Va., June 2, 1864.

5. Anthony Armistead^s (William^a, Anthonyⁱ), son of the emigrant William^a, resided in Elizabeth City County, Va. He was one of Sir William Berkeley's courts-martial in 1676 to try the Bacon insurgents; justice of the peace and captain of horse in 1680; burgess in 1693, 1696, 1699, and one of the committee in 1700 to report a revision of the laws which were approved by the General Assembly in 1705. Captain Armistead married Hannah, daughter of Dr. Robert Ellyson, of James City County, Va. This Robert Ellyson appears in the Maryland records as early as 1643 as "barber-chirurgion," and, after holding the office of sheriff of St. Mary's, emigrated to Virginia, where he was high

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

673

sheriff of James City County, Va., sergeant-at-arms of the House of Burgesses in 1657-58, and a leading burgess in 1656, 1659-60, 1660-61, 1663, with the rank of captain.

By a deed executed by his brother, Col. John Armistead, in 1695, Capt. Anthony was confirmed in the possession of the land in Elizabeth City County patented by his father, William. His wife survived him, her will being proved in Elizabeth City court in 1728. Issue:

82. I. William Armistead⁴.
83. II. Anthony Armistead⁴.
84. III. Robert Armistead⁴.
85. IV. Judah or Judith Armistead⁴. Married John West, of West Point, son of Major John West, who was son of Captain John West, brother of Lord Delaware. The license for their marriage was obtained in Elizabeth City Co., Oct. 15, 1698, and there is a deed dated July 18, 1698, of Capt. Anthony Armistead and Hannah, his wife, to their "son-in-law, John West," for 200 acres in New Kent (King William), given to said Hannah by her father, Mr. Robert Ellyson, of James City Co., deceased. She had by this marriage: Charles West, who inherited 4,000 acres in Pamunkey Neck, "adjoining Delaware, commonly called West Point." She married, second, Butts. (Hening's Statutes, V, 297; VII, 488.)
86. V. Hannah Armistead⁴. Married William Seldon as by license dated December 10, 1698. No issue. Seldon married, second, Katherine, daughter of Thomas Nutting, of New Pocoson Parish, York; but having no issue by either marriage, he left his property to William Sheldon Sclater, son of James Sclater (who was son of Rev. James Sclater) and Elizabeth Sclater, daughter of Richard Sclater and Mary Nutting, another daughter of Capt. Thomas Nutting. Probably Dunn, whose inventory was recorded in Elizabeth City Co., in 1716.

82. William Armistead⁴ (Anthony³, William², Anthony¹) was high sheriff of Elizabeth City County in 1695, burgess in 1693, 1702, and major in the militia. He married several times, viz.: before November 20, 1696, Hannah, b. July 1, 1673 (New Pocoson Reg.), daughter of Thomas Hind or Hines and Hannah, his wife. Hines' widow married, secondly, John Powers, and thirdly, in 1694 or 1695, Pasco Dunn. Anthony Armistead and Margaret, his wife, of Warwick County, in 1737 sold lands to Edward Armistead "descended to him as heir to his mother, the daughter of Mr. Thomas Hine." (York County Records.)

In 1697 Hannah, "wyff of William Armistead," made a power of attorney to her father-in-law, Anthony Armistead.

Major Armistead married, lastly, Rebecca Moss, daughter of Edward Moss, of York County, whose will was proved in York County in 1716. (She married, second, John King, 1719 or 1720, and her will is dated February 13, 1755; proved, August 1, 1758.) Major Armistead's will, dated January 5, 1714 or 1715, and proved February 15, 1715 or 1716, shows that he had issue:

87. I. Anthony Armistead⁵.
88. II. William Armistead⁵.
89. III. John Armistead⁵.
90. IV. Hind Armistead⁵, d. *sine prole*. Married Hannah, widow of Mathew Watts.
91. V. Robert Armistead⁵. All probably by first marriage.
92. VI. Moss Armistead⁵, d. s. p.; his will, dated and proved in 1736, leaves to brother Robert "the land whereon I now live," legacies to nephew William Armistead, son of Robert Armistead; nephew James Armistead, and niece Mary Armistead, daughter of Robert Armistead; and legacies to Mrs. Martha Sweeny, and to Ann Sweeny, daughter of Mr. Samuel Sweeny. Brother Robert Armistead executor.
93. VII. Edward Armistead⁵.
94. VIII. "Infant my wife now bears." Hannah Armistead (as shown by other records), named in her grandmother Hannah Armistead's will, first wife of Miles Cary, of Pear-Tree Hall. Their issue as appearing in Judith Robinson's will:

22. William Armstrong (Anthony, Anthony)
was high sheriff of Hillsborough County in 1695, perhaps in
1696, 1700, and again in the 1710s. He married several times,
and before 1695 he married Hannah, a 1695 I. 1695 (New
Person Book), daughter of Thomas Hill or Hill and Hannah
his wife. Those with whom married, John Lower, and
high, in 1695 or 1696. Anthony Armstrong and
Margaret, his wife, of Hillsborough County in 1727 sold land to
Edward Armstrong (Armstrong) as heir to his mother, the
daughter of Mr. Thomas Hill. (York County Records.)
In 1727 Hannah, wife of William Armstrong, made a power
of attorney to her father-in-law, Anthony Armstrong.
John Armstrong married Jane, Rebecca Hill, daughter of
Edward Hill of York County, whose will was proved in York
County in 1716. (Hillsborough County, York Hill, 1716 or 1718)
and he was seated February 22, 1720; proved August 1, 1720.)
Major Armstrong's wife died January 2, 1713 or 1715, and proved
February 18, 1715 or 1718, where that he had been:
21. I. Anthony Armstrong.
22. II. William Armstrong.
23. III. John Armstrong.
24. IV. John Armstrong, I. and wife, Michael Hill,
a son of John Hill.
25. V. Robert Armstrong. All probably for first marriage.
26. VI. John Armstrong, I. and wife, his wife died and proved
in 1730. He married in 1730 Robert Hill, the son of
an I. and wife, daughter to nephew William Hill.
John was at Robert Armstrong, nephew James
Armstrong, and also Mary Armstrong, daughter
of Robert Armstrong; and he married to his wife
Betsy, and in 1730, daughter of Mr.
Robert Hill, brother Robert Armstrong
married.
27. VII. Robert Armstrong.
28. VIII. "Robert my wife and heirs", Hannah Armstrong
(as shown by other records), named in her grant
mother Hannah Armstrong's will, but wife of
John Hill, of Green-Town Hill. Their name as
appearing in John Hill's will:

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

675

- I. John Cary⁶, b. about 1745, named in grandmother's and aunt's will; d. 1795. Married, first, Sally Selater; second, Susanna, daughter of Gill Armistead, of New Kent.
- II. Robert Cary⁶, named in said will; d. in Buckingham, about 1763.
- III. Rebecca Cary⁶. Married Rev. Miles Selden, who d. 1785.
- IV. Elizabeth Cary⁶. Married Benjamin Watkins.
95. IX. Judith Armistead⁵, b. after her father's will, named in grandmother's will. Married John Robinson, Jr., and had issue:
- I. Starkey Robinson⁶, b. June 18, 1735.
Judith Robinson was administratrix on his estate, Feb. 21, 1736, and guardian to her son, Starkey, Sept. 19, 1737. (See Robinson Family, Hayden's Genealogies, p. 570.)
87. Anthony Armistead⁶ (William⁴, Anthony³, William², Anthony¹). He resided in Warwick County, and, in 1737, received a deed from his stepmother, Rebecca King, for one-half the plantation and orchard in Elizabeth City County, "as the same is given him by his late father, Major William Armistead." His will, dated December 29, 1737, proved February 13, 1737 or 1738, names a wife Margaret, and sons:
96. I. John Armistead⁶.
97. II. Anthony Armistead⁶.
98. III. Benit Armistead⁶.
99. IV. William Armistead⁶.
96. John Armistead⁶ (Anthony⁵, William⁴, Anthony³, William², Anthony¹), son of Anthony Armistead⁵; had issue.
100. Starkey Armistead⁷, eldest son, to whom in 1769 he gave 160 acres in Elizabeth City Co., being the land which William Armistead, by his will, dated Jan. 5, 1714, gave to his son, Hind Armistead, and, "in default of heirs of his body, then to the next surviving male heir, and which, upon his death, descended to me, John Armistead, Sr." John Armistead's will was proved in 1791, and names (Starkey then being dead):

I. John Gray, b. about 1745, named in grandfather's and
grandmother's will. d. 1798. Married Sally Hobson,
second daughter of John Armstrong, of New
Hampshire.

II. Robert Gray, named in will; d. in New Hampshire,
about 1780.

III. Rebecca Gray, married Rev. John Hobson, who d. 1785.
IV. Elizabeth Gray, married Benjamin Hobson.

V. John Armstrong, a son of father's will, named
in grandfather's will. Married John Hobson,
d. and name.

I. John Armstrong, d. June 18, 1788.
John Armstrong was administrator on his wife's
estate, d. 1790, and granted to her son, Stephen,
d. 1797. (See Robinson Family, Gray's
Hampshire, p. 270.)

VI. Anthony Armstrong (William, Anthony, William,
Anthony). He resided in Warwick County, and in 1747, re-
ceived a deed from his stepfather, Robert King, for one-half
the plantation and adjacent in Warwick City County. "as the name
is given him by his father, Major William Armstrong." His
will, dated December 10, 1757, proved February 12, 1757 or 1758,
names a wife Margaret, and sons:

- 94. I. John Armstrong.
- 95. II. Anthony Armstrong.
- 96. III. Isaac Armstrong.
- 97. IV. William Armstrong.

98. John Armstrong (Isaac, William, Anthony, William,
Anthony), son of John Armstrong, had sons:

99. George Armstrong, whose son, in 1758 he gave
the name to Elizabeth Gray (d. being the land which
William Armstrong, by his will, dated Jan. 2, 1744,
gave to his son, Isaac Armstrong, and "as defined at
home of the said Isaac Armstrong, and the said
and which, upon his death, descended to me, John
Armstrong 99." John Armstrong's will was proved
in 1757, and name (showing that being dead):

101. John Armistead¹, to whom he gave 1,000 acres in North Carolina.
102. Robert Armistead¹, to whom he gave negroes that he is now in possession of in Northampton County.
103. Daughter Armistead¹. Married Thomas Smith. John Armistead, Sen., appears to have married twice: Anne ———, mentioned in a deed, and Elizabeth ———, named in his will. Of his children ———.
100. Starkey Armistead¹ (John⁶, Anthony⁵, William⁴, Anthony³, William², Anthony¹). Married Mary Tabb, of Matthews County, in 1773; but his will, proved in 1775, mentions no children, but names "brother Robert, father John Armistead, wife Mary, niece Mary Smith, mother Elizabeth Armistead, friends Thomas Smith and Robert Armistead, of this county."
101. John Armistead¹ (John⁶, Anthony⁵, William⁴, Anthony³, William², Anthony¹), untraced. A John Armistead engaged in the fishing business in North Carolina at a place called the Sound Seine about 1816. In 1823 his administrator, Stark Armistead, instituted suit against John Crichlow of Southampton County, Va., about some interest in the fisheries which John Armistead had sold to him. (*Armistead v. Briggs* MSS.)
102. Robert Armistead¹ (John⁶, Anthony⁵, William⁴, Anthony³, William², Anthony¹), another son of John Armistead, Sr., was perhaps "Robert Armistead, Sr.," whose will, made January 24, 1793, names children:
 104. William, under age, to whom he devises all lands in Elizabeth City and York counties, and:
 105. Elizabeth, for whose support he required all his stock of every kind and money due in North Carolina, to be devoted.
88. William Armistead² (William⁴, Anthony³, William², Anthony¹, of Yorkshire, England), made his will February 15, 1724, and it was proved June 21, 1727. Names wife Judith (Hollier), and six children:
 106. Dunn Armistead, whose will was presented in Warwick court, March 5, 1752, by Maurice Langhorne, executor. (Warwick County records.) His widow, Mary, married, secondly, Joshua Curle.
 107. William⁶ Armistead.

101. John Williamson, to whom he gave £500 when he was in North Carolina.

102. Robert Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

103. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

104. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

105. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

106. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

107. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

108. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

109. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

110. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

111. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

112. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

113. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

114. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

115. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

116. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

117. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

118. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

119. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

120. William Williamson, to whom he gave money that he is now in possession of in North Carolina.

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

677

108. Anne Armistead.

109. Frances Armistead.

110. Simon Armistead.

111. Henry Armistead.

107. William Armistead⁶ (William⁵, William⁴, Anthony³, William², Anthony¹). Married Elizabeth Moseley, daughter of Capt. William Moseley, of Princess Anne County, before 1734. (Petition of William Armistead, of Elizabeth City County, and Elizabeth, his wife, for her share of her father's (Capt. William Moseley) estate, October 2, 1834. Princess Anne County records.)

Issue:

112. I. Hannah Armistead⁷.113. II. William Armistead⁷.114. III. Anthony Armistead⁷.

115. IV. A child unbaptized at date of will, July 7, 1741, perhaps Moseley⁷ Armistead. There is a petition in 1745 of *Dunn Armistead and Joseph Jeggetts v. George Barbee and Elizabeth, his wife*, executors of William Armistead, deceased.

113. William Armistead⁷ (William⁶, William⁵, William⁴, Anthony³, William², Anthony¹), son of William⁶: may have been the "William Armistead, Jr.," who married Constance ———. Will proved in 1772 and names:

116. I. Robert Armistead⁸.117. II. William Armistead⁸.118. III. Mary Armistead⁸, b. Dec. 22, 1765.

119. IV. Judith Armistead⁸, not named in will, but given in New Pocoson Parish register as b. July 29, 1762.

115. Moseley Armistead⁷ (William⁶, William⁵, William⁴, Anthony³, William², Anthony¹), "carpenter," son of William⁶ Armistead. Married (1766) Margaret, daughter of John Herbert and Judith Curle, his wife, daughter of Joshua Curle and Rosa, his wife, who married, second, Anthony Tucker. Issue, named in Judith Herbert's will, dated 1779:

120. I. Judith Curle Armistead⁸.121. II. Elizabeth Moseley Armistead⁸.

William Armistead⁷ married, second, Whiten Minson, daughter of Banister Minson. Issue named in Banister Minson's will dated 1777:

122. III. William Armistead⁸ and issue, named in father's will, proved in 1781.

123. IV. Moseley Armistead⁸.

124. V. Anthony Armistead⁸.

89. John Armistead³ (William⁴, Anthony⁵, William⁶, Anthony⁷). This is the John Armistead who went to New Kent and was vestryman of Blissland Parish in 1722.

Col. Wilson Miles Cary writes:

"In 1868 I derived from Miss Sally Cary, of Gloucester (b. 1791), then seventy-seven years of age, of a most retentive memory, and a remarkably clear head for genealogy, the following account of her Armistead ancestry; and as she was the granddaughter of Col. Gill Armistead, who died in 1762, she would be presumed to know the facts from her mother, Susanna Armistead, who died in 1834, at the age of eighty-one (which would place her birth at 1753).

"According to Miss Cary, her immediate ancestor, William Armistead, of Elizabeth City, was a relative of Harry Armistead, of Hesse, in Matthews County. He had at least three children: 1. William, 2. John, who went to New Kent from Elizabeth City County and married Miss Gill, an heiress; and 3. Hannah, who married Miles Cary, of Warwick. Col. John Armistead, of New Kent, had four children: William, father of Mrs. Dandridge; John, father of William, Agnes and Susan; Mrs. Russell; and Gill, who married Betty Allen, of James City. Gill Armistead's children were:

I. William Armistead, who ran away at sixteen and served eight years in the Revolution. He married Elizabeth Armistead, daughter of Booth Armistead, of Elizabeth City, and had: Booth, Gill, Fanny, Contolas (named from a French officer in Revolutionary Army), Ella, Virginia and Catharine.

II. Elizabeth Armistead, b. 1750; d. April 9, 1834. Married Miles Selden, of Tree Hill, and left eleven children. (See Chapter IV, Cary and Selden Families.)

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

679

III. Susannah Armistead, b. 1753; d. Oct. 10, 1834. Married her cousin, Col. John Cary, son of Miles Cary and Hannah Armistead, of Black River, Elizabeth County, and had eleven children.

IV. Fanny Armistead. Married Col. John Ambler, of Jamestown.

V. Patsy Armistead. Married Col. Green, of Amelia.

Hence, to restate what has been imperfectly presented:

Col. John^e Armistead, of New Kent, married Miss Gill, and had issue:

I. Gill Armistead^e.

II. William Armistead^e.

III. John Armistead^e.

IV. ——— Armistead^e. Married William Russell who had:

I. Armistead Russell. Married Elvira Clayton, b. Dec. 27, 1759, daughter of William Clayton, clerk of New Kent, and Elvira, his wife. (Will of William Clayton, dated June 10, 1797.) Issue: Elizabeth Armistead Russell.

1. Gill^e Armistead. Married (May 23, 1751) Betty Allen, who married, second, John Lewis, of Williamsburg, and had issue:

I. Betty Armistead⁷, b. March 9, 1752; d. April 1833. Married (March 27, 1774, at Mr. John Lewis's in Williamsburg) Miles Selden, Jr.

II. Susannah Armistead⁷. Married Col. John Cary.

III. Mary or Molly Armistead⁷, d. 1825. Married Thacker Burwell.

IV. Frances Armistead⁷. Married Col. John Ambler.

V. Martha Armistead⁷. Married Col. Green, and had:

I. Abraham Green^e.

II. Elizabeth Green^e.

VI. William Armistead⁷.

(See *Selden et als. v. Armistead's Administrator*, 7, Gratt. Rep., p. 264.)

59. Christopher Hughes Armistead^e (George^e, John⁷, William^e, William^e, Henry⁴, John³, William², Anthony¹), son of George Armistead and Louise Hughes, his wife, b. 1816; d. February 14, 1876. Married Agnes Campbell Gordon, of Kenmore, Fredericksburg, Va. Issue:

III. Edmund Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
his cousin, Col. John Cary, son of Miss Cary and
Edward Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

IV. Henry Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

V. Edw. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

There is a note which has been frequently presented:

Col. John, Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

Notes:

I. Edw. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888.

II. William Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888.

III. John Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888.

IV. ——— Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

I. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

II. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

III. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

IV. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

V. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

VI. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

VII. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

VIII. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

IX. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

X. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XI. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XII. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XIII. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XIV. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XV. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XVI. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XVII. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XVIII. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XIX. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XX. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XXI. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XXII. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XXIII. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XXIV. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

XXV. Arrived at 1888; d. Oct. 10, 1888. Married
and had seven children.

- I. Susan Gordon Armistead¹⁰. Married (1867) Cuthbert Powell Grady, who graduated as Master of Arts at the University of Virginia at 20 years of age; joined the Confederate army as a private; was promoted to the rank of colonel at the close of the war. He was appointed assistant professor of Latin at Washington and Lee College, Lexington, Va. Issue:
 - I. Susan Ryan Grady¹¹. Married Henry Fay Green, of Baltimore.
 - II. Agnes Gordon Grady¹¹. Married Edward Porter Alexander.
 - III. Jane Powell Grady¹¹.
 - IV. Cuthbert Powell Grady¹¹.
 - V. Ryan Armistead Grady¹¹, b. 1896.
 - II. Louisa Hughes Armistead¹⁰, d. infant.
 - III. Agnes Gordon Armistead¹⁰. Married Alexander Gordon.
 - IV. George Armistead¹⁰, who inherited the silver bombshell presented to his grandfather, George Armistead, by the city of Baltimore, Md.; unmarried.
 - V. James Ryan Armistead¹⁰.
 - VI. Fanny Carter Armistead¹⁰.
 - VII. Minna Gordon Armistead¹⁰. Married Clarence Whiting.
 - VIII. Sam Gordon Armistead¹⁰. Married Ella Howell. Issue:
 - I. George Armistead.

Agnes Gordon Grady¹¹ married Edward Porter Alexander.

The Duluth papers of February 13, 1906, gives the following account of a little heroine:

LITTLE HEROINE SAVES PLAYMATE.

That bravery is hereditary and that the friendship of childhood will often withstand tests which would disqualify mature men and women was recently exemplified by the courageous rescue of Willie Broughton, by Agnes Gordon Alexander from drowning in the icy waters of Chester Creek, at the risk of her own life.

Agnes is a spirited little girl nine years old. She is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. E. P. Alexander, Jr., 1211 East First Street. The warm blood of the South flows in her veins. Her grandfather, Gen'l E. P. Alexander, Sr., achieved distinction in the Civil War. He is a Confederate veteran, who as Chief of Artillery shared the fortunes of Gen'l Robert E. Lee.

- I Susan Gordon Armstrong, Married Henry Ray Green, of
Trenton, N.J., who graduated at Princeton at 20 years of age; joined the
University of Virginia at 20 years of age; joined the
Confederate army as a private; was promoted to the
rank of colonel at the close of the war. He was ap-
pointed assistant professor of Latin at Washington
and Lee College, Lexington, Va. 1865.
 - II Agnes Gordon Armstrong, Married Edward Foster Allen
under
 - III Jane Gordon Armstrong, Married
 - IV Edmund Gordon Armstrong, Married
 - V Helen Gordon Armstrong, Married
 - VI Louis Gordon Armstrong, Married
 - VII Agnes Gordon Armstrong, Married
 - VIII George Armstrong, who inherited the silver portrait
presented to his grandfather, George Armstrong, by the
city of Baltimore, Md.; unmarried.
 - IX James Gordon Armstrong, Married
 - XI George Gordon Armstrong, Married
 - XII Helen Gordon Armstrong, Married
 - XIII Sam Gordon Armstrong, Married
 - I George Armstrong, Married
 - Agnes Gordon Armstrong, Married
- The family began at February 15, 1805, given the following
account of a little boy:

LETTER FROM HENRY RAY GREEN

This letter is from Henry and tells the friendship of childhood with
other relations and with people who were born and were born
usually mentioned in the various names of White Mountain, by
Agnes Gordon Armstrong, was born in the city of New York at
Green, on the 15th of December 1805.

Agnes is a spirited little girl and was born on the 15th of December 1805.
Her mother is E. P. Armstrong, and her father is E. P. Armstrong. The mother
lived at the house where she was born. Her grandfather, Carl E. P. Allen,
was the assistant minister in the First Unit. He is a Confederate
soldier, who is now at Washington about the business of the First Unit.

Little Willie Broughton is only four. He is the son of Mr. and Mrs. P. Broughton, 1232 East First Street, and owes his life to his little playmate, Agnes.

When the mercury went below zero, the little friends started to play on Chester Creek, a short distance from home. The ice seemed solid, but a treacherous stretch yielded to their weight, and they sank in the cold water before they realized the danger. Agnes stood in water up to her neck. Beside her Willie clung desperately to the ragged edge of ice for support. Together they cried loudly for help, but no one was near to wrest them from impending death.

Then the fighting courage of her race came to Agnes in her peril. She stopped screaming, and placing her knee on Willie's head she drew herself to safety on the ice.

The air was freezing cold. Her wet garments were stiff in a moment. Willie struggled in vain to climb out of the water. His fingers were slowly freezing and his strength was ebbing rapidly. He cast an appealing look at Agnes, too exhausted to speak.

With rare presence of mind, Agnes encouraged him to hold fast to the ice, and lying flat beside her companion, she tugged with all her failing strength to drag him out to safety. Several times Willie was almost safe, but the most of his weight remained in the water. Each desperate pull brought him near the goal, only to fall again into the stream. Then Agnes tried again. Taking a firm hold on Willie's arm, she pulled with all her strength, and slowly drew him on to the solid ice.

The children's senses were numbed by exposure. Their ice-coated garments made walking difficult, but hand in hand they trudged homeward to loving ones, hot baths and warm blankets.

Agnes started home with Willie and did not leave him until they were on the street near his house, when a playmate relieved her of her charge.

The friendship of the children is remarkable.

A few months ago Mr. and Mrs. Broughton were in search of a residence in the neighborhood. Willie was with them and on First Street he first beheld Agnes, playing with companions. While Willie's parents inspected a house for rent he remained with the little girls in the street. He was well acquainted with Agnes when his mother called him to go home. His heart was won.

"Mamma, I've found a little girl I like best of all," he said. "She is nice to me and is going to be my girl. Her name is Agnes, and she's got fine eyes." A few mornings later Agnes was playing in the street, and was surprised by a cheery "hello" from a little boy in stocking cap, mackinaw and mittens, several houses up the street. Willie's parents had rented the house and become a fixture in the neighborhood.

"Say, I've got a penny; let's go and spend it," he continued. All the morning the little chums were together and henceforth they have preferred each other for playmates to the many children in the neighborhood. Since his rescue Willie's admiration for Agnes knows no bounds.

Little Willie Thompson is only four. He is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Thompson, 1212 West 12th Street, and was his first child.

When the company was called upon for the little fellow started to play on the ground. He was a small, fat, round, red-faced boy, with a head like a ball, and a body like a ball. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates.

Then the company was called upon for the little fellow started to play on the ground. He was a small, fat, round, red-faced boy, with a head like a ball, and a body like a ball. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates.

The company was called upon for the little fellow started to play on the ground. He was a small, fat, round, red-faced boy, with a head like a ball, and a body like a ball. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates.

When the company was called upon for the little fellow started to play on the ground. He was a small, fat, round, red-faced boy, with a head like a ball, and a body like a ball. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates.

The company was called upon for the little fellow started to play on the ground. He was a small, fat, round, red-faced boy, with a head like a ball, and a body like a ball. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates.

When the company was called upon for the little fellow started to play on the ground. He was a small, fat, round, red-faced boy, with a head like a ball, and a body like a ball. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates.

The company was called upon for the little fellow started to play on the ground. He was a small, fat, round, red-faced boy, with a head like a ball, and a body like a ball. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates.

When the company was called upon for the little fellow started to play on the ground. He was a small, fat, round, red-faced boy, with a head like a ball, and a body like a ball. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates.

The company was called upon for the little fellow started to play on the ground. He was a small, fat, round, red-faced boy, with a head like a ball, and a body like a ball. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates. He was a very good natured boy, and was very fond of his playmates.

When a News Tribune representative asked Agnes questions at her home yesterday, which she answered with becoming candor and modesty, Willie bounded into the room to divide a popcorn ball with her.

But the course of true love, even for children, does not run smooth.

Agnes, her mother, and younger sister Susan, will leave Duluth Friday to visit for several months with Gen'l Alexander at his winter home, South Island, Georgetown, S. C. There the Alexander children each year listen eagerly to the thrilling stories of the war, told by their distinguished grandfather, and romp in the deep shaded grove, gaining health and escaping the unpleasant spring in Duluth.

Agnes Gordon Armistead¹⁰ married Alexander Gordon. Issue:

- I. Alexander Gordon¹¹.
- II. Margaret Gordon¹⁰.

James Ryan Armistead¹⁰ inherited the sword presented to his grandfather by the State of Virginia. Married Susan Bird. Issue:

I. Hughes Armistead¹¹.
Minna Gordon Armistead¹⁰. Married Clarence Whiting. Issue:

- I. Clarence Whiting¹¹, d. in his youth.
- II. George Armistead Whiting¹¹. Married Suzanne Butler.
Issue:

- I. Eleanor Custis Whiting¹².
- II. Agnes Armistead¹¹.
- III. Norman Whiting¹¹, d. early.
- IV. Agnes Whiting¹¹.
- V. Mary Dulany Whiting¹¹, d. infant.
- VI. Marion Whiting¹¹.

THE GORDON FAMILY.

The Gordons were from Scotland. The first of whom we have ancestral record is Samuel Gordon, who married Margaret McKennelly. They lived at Stockerton, in the parish of Kirkcudbright, Scotland. He was the first of the name on Stockerton Farm, where he died April 15, 1732, aged 76; he was b. 1656.

He was related to the families Kenmuir and the Gordons of Greenlaw, and was visited by both families, especially by Sir William and Lady Gordon, of Greenlaw. Samuel Gordon had a son named John.

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

683

John Gordon² had a son named Samuel Gordon³ the first of Lockdougan. Married Miss Nicholas Brown (daughter of John Brown, of Craigen Callie, and Margaret McClamrock, of Craigen Bay). Mrs. Nicholas Brown Gordon was from the Carsluth family; her grandfather and uncle were ministers in the Parish of Kirkinabrook. Samuel Gordon and his wife, Nicholas Brown Gordon, of Lockdougan, had a large family, many of whom were born at Stockerton before their removal to Lockdougan.

One daughter⁴ married Mr. Hurren, of Kington; d. leaving one son, John Hurren⁵. The other daughter married John Bell, of Gribdal; d. 1826.

Samuel Gordon died February 22, 1799; his wife died November 18, 1795, aged 71. Their oldest son, John Gordon⁴, married Miss Brown, and at his death inherited the two Lockdougans.

Two young sons, Samuel Gordon and Basil Gordon, came over to America and settled at Falmouth, Va., where they engaged in mercantile business and made large fortunes.

Samuel Gordon⁴ married Susannah Knox.

Basil Gordon⁴ married Annie Knox. These were sisters.

Agnes Campbell Gordon⁵, youngest daughter of Samuel Gordon and Susannah Knox, married Christopher Hughes Armistead.

Alexander Gordon⁴ also came from Scotland. Married Agnes Knox, third sister, and later he came over and married Susan, his cousin, daughter of Samuel and Susan Knox Gordon. No issue.

PEDIGREE OF WM. POWELL, GENTLEMAN.

An incorporation of the second charter of Virginia, Loudoun County, paid £25 subscription.

He came to Virginia with Gates' third supply in 1611; was captain of James City, Va.; member of the first House of Burgesses, July 30, 1619. He was a man of influence in the colony. Pace first told him of the plot, revealed by chance, of murdering the colonists, March 21, 1622. He was one of the largest planters in the colony. He was afterwards employed in taking revenge on the Indians. (See Captain Smith's Adventures and Observations.)

"Master Wm. Powell was a gentleman of good means and great parentage and ever rests my faithful friend."

Col. Lewis Powell⁶, son of William⁵, son of William⁴, son of William³, of Cuthbert, son of William² (6th generation), was born in Prince William Co., Va., 1737. In 1763 he bought five hundred acres of land, on part of which Middleburg now stands. He owned large tracts of land in Kentucky and was one of the founders of Louisville. He proposed and was instrumental in building a turnpike from Washington to Louisville. Indignant at the attempt of the British government to reduce the colonies to a state of slavery, he became active in inspiring those around him to a determined resistance to any encroachments upon American rights. In July, 1777, he was appointed by General Washington Lieutenant-Colonel of the 16th Virginia Continentals. In 1788 he was a member of the Virginia Convention, appointed to ratify the Federal Constitution. In 1798 he was appointed to represent the Loudoun district in the Federal Congress, then meeting in Pennsylvania. General Washington was his warm friend, and on a very tempestuous day had out his riding horse to go across the country and "vote for his old friend and comrade."

His son, Cuthbert Powell, was in Congress in 1840, of whom Chief Justice Marshall said, "He is the most talented of that talented family."

Col. Lewis Powell⁶ had two daughters:

Sally Powell⁷. Married William Chilton.

Emily Powell⁷, d. at the age of 17, unmarried.

William Powell⁷. Married Sarah Green, of Maryland.

Burr Powell⁷. Married (1792) Catherine Brooke.

Levin Powell⁷, Jr. Married Elizabeth Orr.

Cuthbert Powell⁷. Married Catherine Simms.

Alfred Powell⁷. Married, first, Sidney Thruston; second, Elisa Tidball; third, Nancy Kaen; fourth, Miss Harrison, of Brandon.

Cuthbert Powell⁷ married Miss Simms; was a man of fine talents and irreproachable character. He represented the Loudoun district in the Federal Congress in 1842 as a member of the old Whig party. He died leaving issue:

I. Llewellyn Powell⁸

II. Charles Powell⁸.

III. Cuthbert Powell⁸.

IV. John Powell⁸.

- V. Levin Powell^a.
- VI. Ann Powell^a.
- VII. Mary Powell^a.
- VIII. Ellen Powell^a.
- IX. Jane Powell^a.
- X. Fanny Powell^a.

Jane Powell^a married Dr. Frank Grady and had issue:

- I. Edward Grady^a.
- II. Powell Grady^a. Married Susan Gordon Armistead.

62. Frank Stanley Armistead^a (Walker Keith^a, John^r, William^a, William^a, Henry^t, John^a, William^a, Anthony¹), son of Walker Keith Armistead and Elizabeth Stanley; son of John Armistead and Lucy Baylor, of New Market, Caroline Co., Va., a younger brother of General Lewis Armistead. He was a West Pointer and an officer in the old army; went with the South and rose to the rank of Brigadier-General.

After attending school in the neighborhood of his country home, the subject of this sketch, at the age of sixteen, was sent to the Virginia Military Institute, a school that furnished the Confederacy many distinguished officers. Here, for two years, it was his privilege to be under the instruction of Major T. J. Jackson, better known as "Stonewall," the great Christian genius of the Civil War. After graduating, young Armistead went west and was in the Rocky Mountains when the Civil War began. Although in feeble health, he made his way south, travelling over three thousand miles, a good part of the distance riding a mule, and walking for several hundred miles. He entered the army as a private; was soon promoted and continued in the service until the end of the struggle. After the war he settled at Fort Smith, Arkansas, and soon afterwards moved to Charleston, Arkansas, where he has since lived, engaged in farming and merchandising. In the Brooks-Baxter war he was made Brigadier-General of the Militia, and placed in command of all the troops in the western part of the State. In 1877-79 he represented his district in the State Senate. In 1884 he was sent to the convention at Chicago that nominated Mr. Cleveland; and in 1892 was elected Secretary of State, and was reelected in 1894, a position he now holds.

- V. Lewis Perry,
- VI. Ann Perry,
- VII. Mary Perry,
- VIII. Ellen Perry,
- IX. Jane Perry,
- X. Henry Perry,

James Perry, married Dr. Frank Gray and had sons:

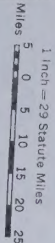
I. Richard Gray,

II. Frank Gray, married Susan Gordon Arnold.

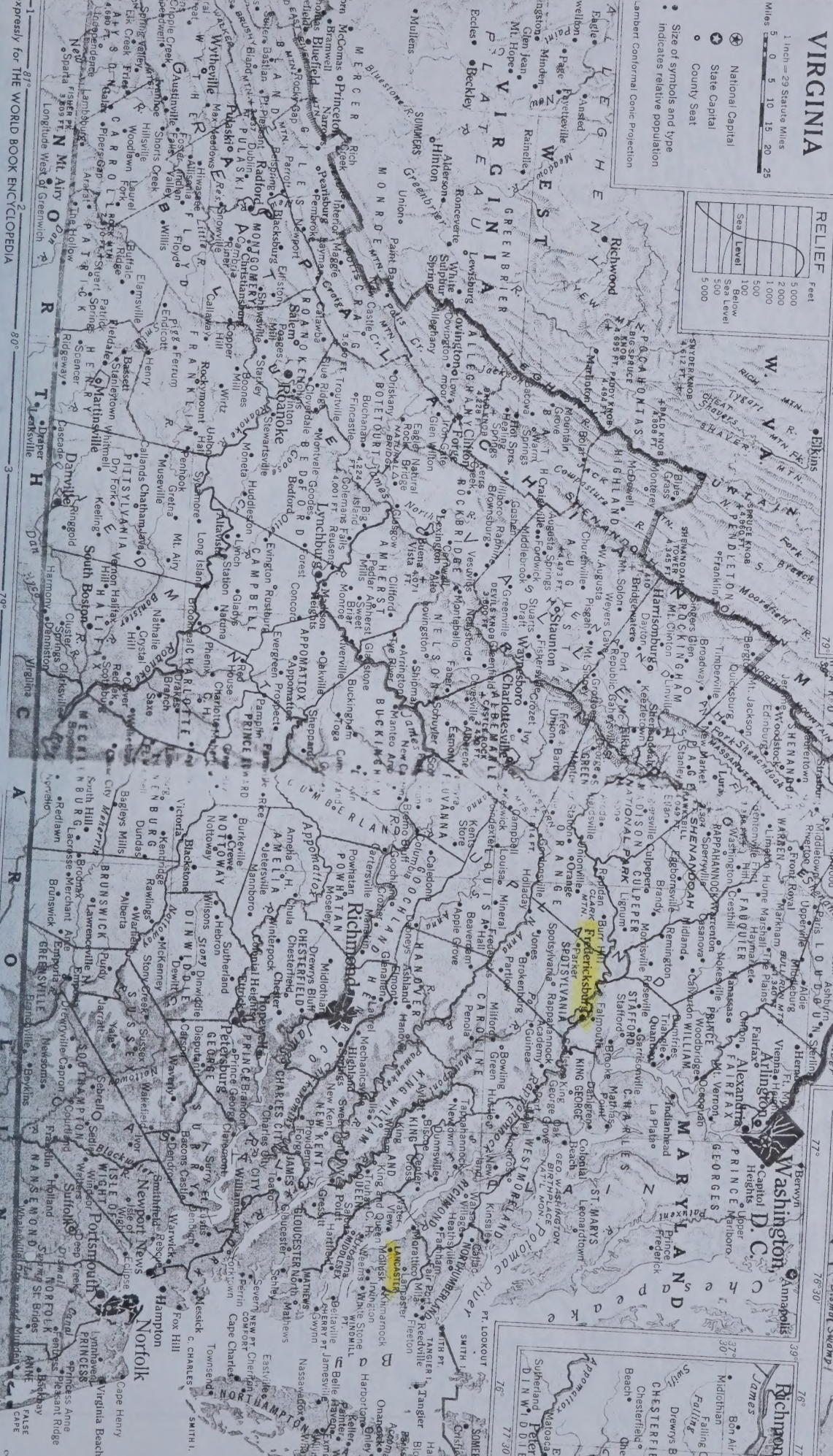
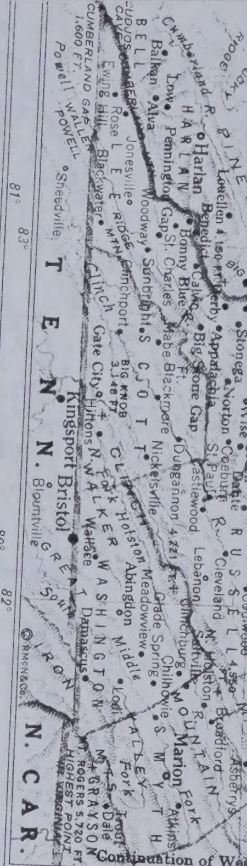
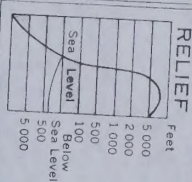
Dr. Frank Gray, husband of (William Henry) John, William, Henry, John, William, Anthony, son of William Henry, son of John Arnold, son of John Arnold and Elizabeth Standish; son of John Arnold and Mary (daughter of New Market, Caroline Co., Va.), a younger brother of General Lewis Arnold. He was a West Indian and an officer in the old army; went with the British and was in the rank of Major-General.

After attending school in the neighborhood of his country home, the subject of this sketch, at the age of sixteen, was sent to the Virginia Military Institute, a school that furnished the Government many distinguished officers. Here, for two years, it was his privilege to be under the instruction of Major T. J. Jackson, better known as "Stonewall," the great Christian hero of the Civil War. After graduating, young Arnold went west and was in the Twenty-Minute when the Civil War began. Although in South Carolina, he made his way north, traveling over three thousand miles, a good part of the distance riding a mule, and waiting for several months. He entered the army as a private, was soon promoted and continued in the service until the end of the struggle. After the war he settled at Fort Smith, Arkansas, and soon afterwards moved to Charleston, Arkansas, where he has since lived, engaged in farming and merchandising. In the Spanish-American war he was made Major-General of the Middle and acted in command of all the troops in the western part of the State. In 1877 he represented his district in the State Senate. In 1884 he was sent to the convention at Chicago that nominated Mr. Cleveland; and in 1892 was elected Governor of State, and was re-elected in 1894, a position he now holds.

VIRGINIA



- National Capital
- State Capital
- County Seat
- Size of symbols and type indicates relative population
- Lambert Conformal Conic Projection



Expressly for THE WORLD BOOK ENCYCLOPEDIA

Longitude West of Greenwich

Latitude North of Equator

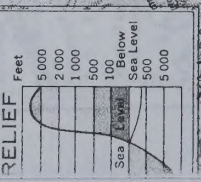
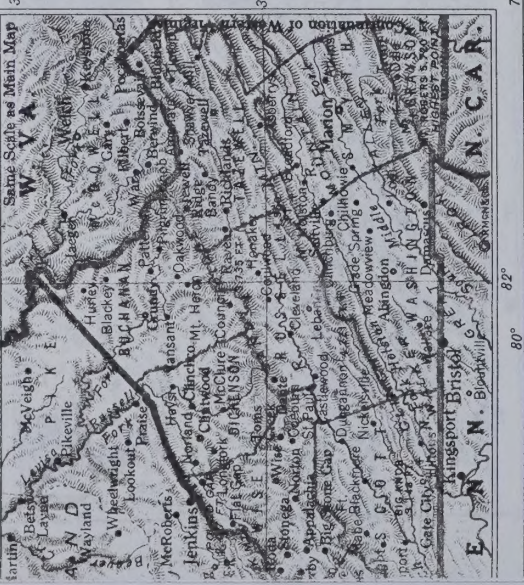
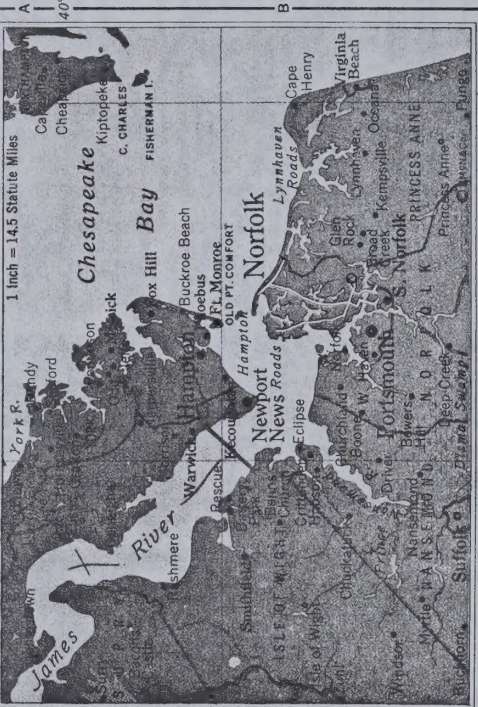
6

WORLD BOOK

VIRGINIA





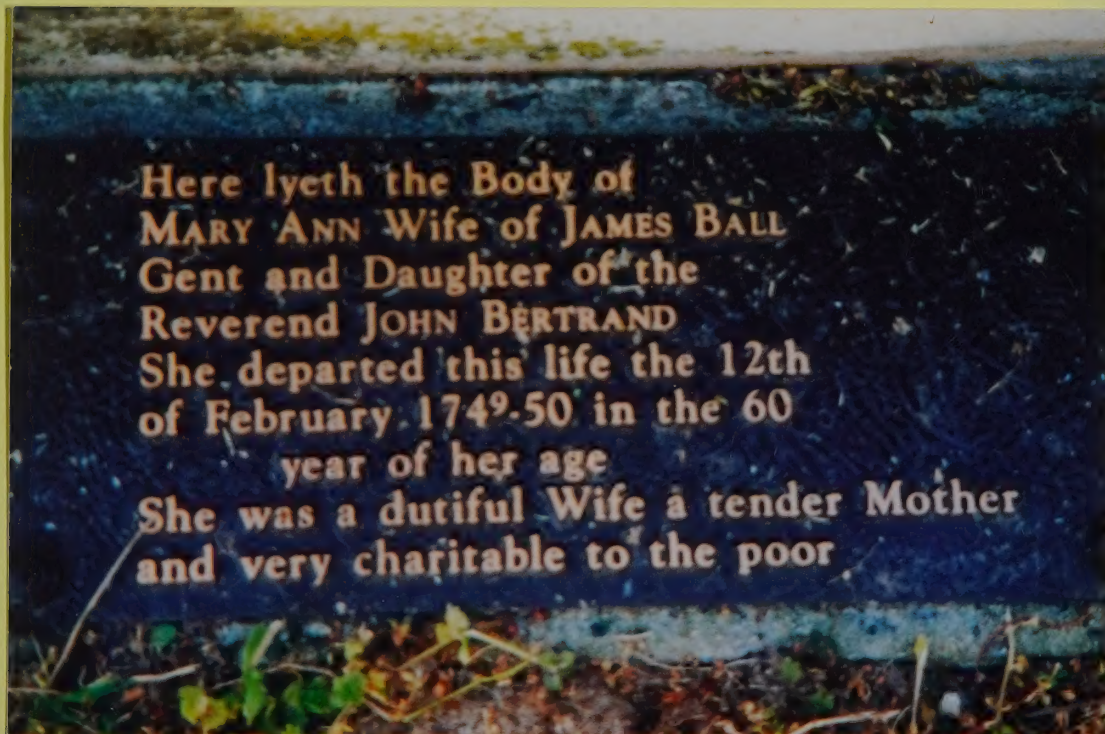


ST. MARY'S WHITE CHAPEL CEMETERY

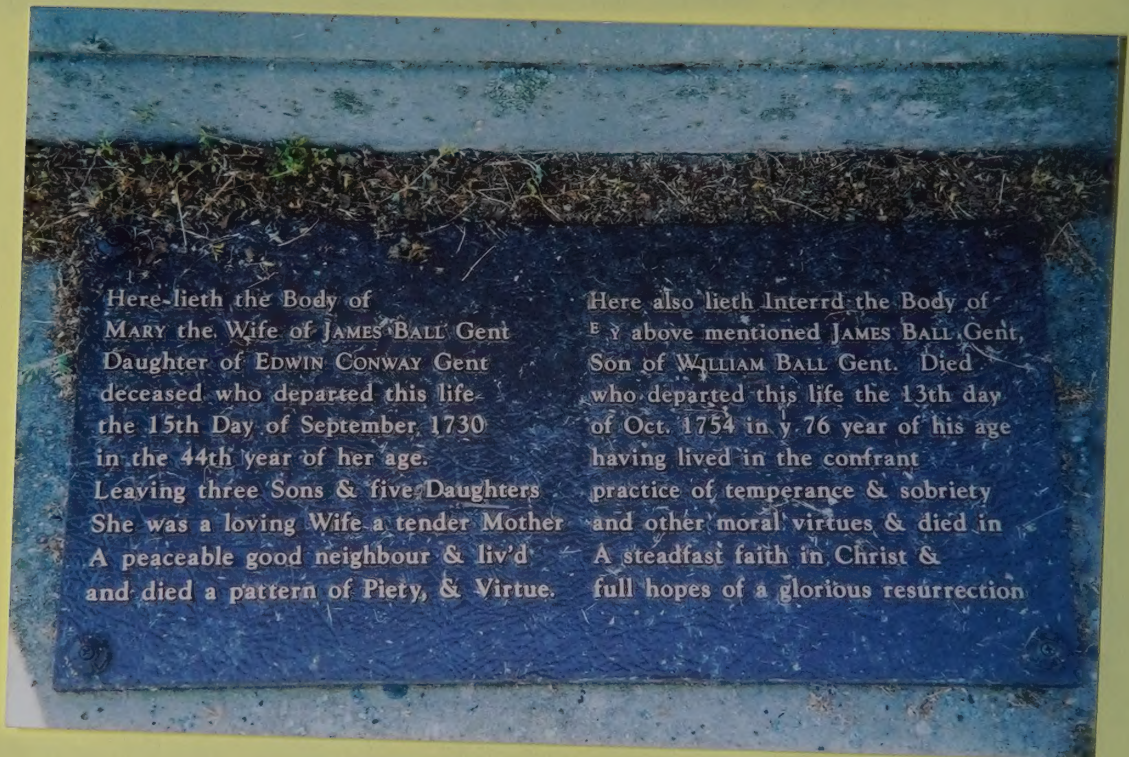


MARY ANN BERTRAND BALL

JAMES BALL



Here lyeth the Body of
MARY ANN Wife of JAMES BALL
Gent and Daughter of the
Reverend JOHN BERTRAND
She departed this life the 12th
of February 1749-50 in the 60
year of her age
She was a dutiful Wife a tender Mother
and very charitable to the poor



MARY CONWAY 2nd WIFE OF JAMES BALL



St. Mary's Whitechapel EPISCOPAL CHURCH

y the time of the American Revolution, this church had already served its parish of Virginia colonists for over a century. The parish was founded under the supervision of the House of Burgesses sometime after 1652. The name St. Mary's Whitechapel first appeared in 1669, and this is accepted as the date the original church was built.

It is believed to have been built on land owned by David Fox, a Virginia tobacco planter who lived nearby. Fox came from Stepney Parish near London where the mother church was St. Mary Matfelon, commonly called St. Mary's Whitechapel because of its white exterior. This may well explain the naming of our church.

Since this location is not far from the Rappahannock and Corrotoman rivers, some of the early worshippers came by water. There was also ready land access

because an Indian trail, the current Route 354, ran from Millenbeck on the lower end of the peninsula past Epping Forest, the home of the Ball family, a few miles from here.

George Washington's mother, Mary Ball Washington, was born nearby in St. Mary's Whitechapel parish, and her father was a warden of the church. Several of the first President's other maternal kin have tombs on the grounds.

Architecturally, St. Mary's Whitechapel has undergone several major alterations during its over three hundred year history. One changed its orientation 90 degrees from the original.



History of the Structure After 160 years, a "change in direction."

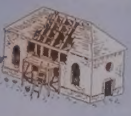
Some believe that the original St. Mary's Whitechapel building was rectangular and faced East-West. That was evidence of such a structure. Its location can be seen by the four markers in the map adjacent to the current church.



During 1739-1740, transepts were constructed creating a cross-shaped or cruciform floor plan. Around 1800, after the Revolutionary War, St. Mary's Whitechapel fell into disuse because of increased competition from other denominations and the effects of the Disestablishment (see panel 3).



By 1832, though neglect had caused considerable damage, interest in the church revived. The East-West wings were torn down and the walls filled in, returning the church to a rectangular shape but orienting it North-South. Evidence of some of this reconstruction can be seen by taking a short walking tour around the building.



Altar Boards - The Ten Commandments (1702), the Creed and Lord's Prayer (1718) are the oldest surviving in Virginia (see panel 3).

Baptismal Font - Dates from 1718, one of only a few in Colonial Virginia made in one piece with its own pedestal.

Side Gallery - Built by the Ball family. Vestry records of 1741 reveal that "A gallery on the East side of the South Wing..." was to be built "at their own cost". This L-shaped side balcony is the only one of its type existing in the state.







BALL, Sarah, widow. Inventory, rec. 9 March 1743. Returned by Wm. Glasscock, Gent. Extr. W.B. 14, p. 10.

BALL, William. Inventory & Appraisement 9.9 Apl. 1741. Rec. 12 Nov. 1742, by Margaret Ball Admx. W.B. 13, p. 297.

BALL, Col. William. Will. 14 Aug. 1744. Rec. 8 Mch. 1744.

Grandsons: Wm. Ball, son of son Wm. Ball, decd., Benj. Ball, Richard Ball, John Ball, son of son Geo. Ball, Williamson Ball, son of son Geo. Ball, George Ball, Williamson Ball, son of son William, decd.

Son: George Ball, Daughters in law, Margaret Ball, widow; Mrs. Judith Ball wife of son George Ball. Daughters: Sarah McCarty, Judith Glascock, Ellen Chichester, Hannah Ball. Niece, Sarah Opie. Extr. son George Ball. Wits. Jesse Ball; Wm. Downman; Michael Dillon. W.B. 14, p. 55.

BALL, Jesse. Appraisement. Rec. 11 March 1747. Returned by James Ball Jr. Gent, Admr. W.B. 14, p. 172.

BALL, Mrs. Mary Ann. Will. 12 Feby. 1749/50. Rec. 9 Mch. 1749.

Daughters: Frances and Hannah. Wits. Dorothy Fountain; Elizabeth Ball; James Ball. W.B. 14, p. 273.

BALL, Mrs. Mary Ann. Inventory. 11 May 1750. Rec. and returned by Wm. Montague Jr. Adm. W.B. 14, p. 273.

BALL, Elizabeth. Inventory & Appraisement. 13 July 1750. Returned by Leanna Jones, Admx. W.B. 14, p. 291.

BALL, William. Division estate. 19 July 1751. Rec. 16 Aug. 1751.

To Mrs. Margaret Ball, widow; Williamson Ball, Elizabeth Ball, Benjamin Ball, Richard Ball, and Mr. John Jones, who married Sarah, one of the daughters of the Decd. Wits. James Ball Jr., Richard Selden, Wm. Montague. W.B. 15, p. 54.

BALL, James. Will. 15 July 1754. Rec. 15 Nov. 1754.

To Gr. son Burgess Ball, land in King George, Spotsylvania and Stafford; son James Ball; Daus. Sinah, and four grandsons: Jesse Ball son of my dau. Frances, James Ewell and James Ewell son of Eve Ewell, and John Selden, land in Prince William County. Daughter Eve. Dau. Selden. Grandson John Taylor; Gr. son Jabey Downman; Gr. son James Downman. Extr. son James Ball. W.B. 15, p. 191.

(W.B. 15, p. 195—in division of negroes of James Ball, shows that Burges Ball was son of Jeduthan Ball.)

Samuel & Amey Yopp. By William Kirk, William Yerby, William Gibson. W.B. 22, p. 432.

YOUNG, Chris. 9 July 1679. Rec. 10 July 1679.

Inv. returned by Alice Marmaduke, relict. W.B. 2, p. 58.

YOUNG, Robert. 10 Apr. 1705.

Youngest son: Thomas, plantation I live. Eldest son: Bryan.

Ex: son Thomas. Wits: Wil. Walters, Robert Mitchell, Thomas Carpenter. W.B. 8, p. 131.

Wm. Ball—James Ball and James Ball Jr., former Guardians. Richard Selden Guardian. Returned by Wm. Warren, Wm. Brent and James B. Ball. W.B. 22, p. 206.

BALL, James. Will. 3 Sep. 1789. Rec. 21 Dec. 1789.

Gr. Dau. Mary Edwards, negroes purchased of her father, Mr. Thos. Glascock, and after the death of her husband Maj. Leroy Edwards, to be divided between James Ball McCarty and Mildred Smith McCarty her half brother and sister. Gr. sons: James Ball (500 a. land) Jesse Conway, John Smith and William Ball sons of son Jesse Ball. Son James Ball land purchased of Burges Smith, adjoining Jesse Conway and Capt. Richard Selden's mill, containing 150 acres. Daus. Mildred Selden, Sinah Beale, Judith Fauntleroy, Ann Ball, Frances Lee and Sarah Ball. Son James Ball, Extr. No witnesses. W.B. 22, p. 117.

BALL, Col. Jesse. Orphans Acct. 21 Dec. 1789. Rec. 18 Jan. 1790.

John Smith Ball, the orphan. Capt. Richard Selden former Guardian, Jno. Gordon, present Guardian. Report by Wm. Warren and Richd. Cundiff. W.B. 22, p. 245.

BALL, James. Inventory. James Ball Extr. Rec. 21 Apl. 1794. W.B. 22, p. 412.

BALLENDINE, William. Will. 24 Dec. 1735. Rec. 11 August 1736. "Of Parish of St. Mary's White Chapel."

Mentions: Wife, Mary Ann; sons: (eldest) William and John; Daughters: Hannah and Frances Ballendine. Extrs. Wife and sons-in-law Charles and Bertrand Ewell. Wits. Wm. Bertrand and David Smith. W.B. 13, p. 15.

BALLY, George. Will. 24 Jany. 1676. Rec. 9 May 1677.

Wife, Elizabeth; dau. Mary Balley; John Pine; James Merritt; Edward White; James Clark; Anthony Thompson. Extr. Wife. Wits. Edward Carter, Anthony Thompson. W.B. 34, p. 28.

BANTON, Thomas. Inventory. 9 Sept. 1698. Rec. 11 Nov. 1698. Presented by Edw. Bainton. W.B. 8, p. 84.

BANTON, Edward. Inventory. 9 April 1701. Returned by Jacob Haines and recorded. W.B. 10, p. 204.

BANTON, Rebeckah. Will. 1 Oct. 1750. Rec. 15 Feb. 1754.

Legatees: Wm. Bond, Richard Edwards, Wm. Hinton, Henry Hinton, Robert Dudley's dau. Ann, and Mary Cox—living in

Wm. Yerby. Wits: Wm. Brent, Wm. Schofield, Isaac Pitman.
W.B. 20, p. 112.

Jan. 1782. Division of estate between widow & Charles Purcill
who intermarried with Joannah dau. of sd dec., and Richard
Yerby, James Yerby & Jesse Yerby, Orphans of sd Deceased.
W.B. 20, p. 221.

YERBY, John. 16 Feb. 1778. Rec. 17 July 1778.

Elijah Perciful, possessed with his wife's part of her dec. father,
John Yerby's estate. W.B. 20, p. 141.

YERBY, John, dec'd. Mar. 1784 Court. .Rec. 17 July 1784.

Elijah Percifull, admr. Jas. Yerby, orphan. John Hutching
former guardian. Apprs.: Elias Edwards, John Miller, James
Pinckard. W.B. 22, p. 32.

YERBY, Jesse (minor) Ap. 1785. Rec. 22 July 1785.

Account of Wm. Yerby former guardian of Jesse Yerby, orphan
of John Yerby, dec. & possess of Richard Yerby, Present guardian.
W.B. 22, p. 93.

YERBY, James. Appraisal. Rec. 21 Apr. 1788.

By James Pinckard, John Yerby, Elias Edmonds. W.B. 22, p. 182.

YOPP, William. Appraisal & Division. Apr. 1787. Rec. 21 Apr. 1788.

Husband: **John Bertrand** died at age: 41

Born: ca1660 in France ¹
 Died: Feb 1701 in Lancaster County, Virginia ²

Father:

Mother:

John and his brother Paul were French Huguenots and fled France during the persecutions of Louis XIV. They came from England to America. They were both ordained ministers in the Church of England.

John and his wife, Charlotte de Jolie, settled in

Rappahannock County in Virginia. Paul Bertrand settled in Calvert County, Maryland, married and had one child. He died shortly after the birth of his child and his wife returned to London. John acquired what is now Belle Isle State Park in Lancaster County, Virginia, in 1692. The Downman family operated the Belle Isle Plantation on the site throughout the 19th century. John wrote his will 08 Dec 1700 and it was recorded 10 7thber (?) 1701. (Will Book 8, p.105). John was a minister before his death at the Old Williamsburg Church, Williamsburg, Virginia.

Wife: **Charlotte de Jolie**

Married: 29 Sep 1686 in St. Paul Covent, Garden, Westminster, London, England ^{3,4,5}

Born:

Died:

Father: Comte de Jolie

M Child 1: **William Bertrand** died at age: 74

Born: 1687 in Belle Isle, Lancaster County, Virginia

Died: 1761 ⁶

Wife: Susannah Foushee b. 12 Dec 1695

Married: Nov 1713

Executors of William's will (dated 2/26/1759, Recorded 4/17/1761 Will Book 16 p.127) were: Thomas Bertrand Griffin, Oswald Newby, and Mary Ann Griffin. William and Susanna were witnesses to the will of Charles Ewell. Grandchildren Elizabeth Griffin,

William Griffin and Thomas Griffin were named in the will. Extr: Thomas Bertrand Griffin. Wits: Oswald Newby, Mary Ann Griffin. (Mancaster County, Virginia, Will Book 16 p.127)

F Child 2: **Mary Ann Bertrand** died at age: 59

Born: 1690 in England

Died: 12 Feb 1749/50 in in 60th year

Buried: St. Mary's White Chapel, Lancaster County, Virginia ⁷

Husband: Charles Ewell b. ca1660 d. 1722

Married: 1705-1710 in Lancaster County, Virginia

Husband: Capt. William Ballendine

Married: 16 Feb 1724

Husband: Major James Ball b. 1678 d. 13 Oct 1754

Married: 25 Apr 1742

When Charles died, Mary Ann inherited negros Jenny and Letty and the remainder of the plantation upon which they lived.

¹ James H. Ewell, *Ewell in America*, p.62.

² Ida J. Lee, *Abstracts of Registered Wills in Lancaster County, Virginia 1653-1800* (The Dietz Press, Inc, Richmond, Virginia), p.15/16.

³ *Marriages of Some Virginia Residents*, Vol. 1 Surnames A-B p.109.

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DCM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors	Relationship	Location
-----------	--------------	----------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

- 4 Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies*, p.334.
- 5 *Family Search.org*.
- 6 Ida J. Lee, *Abstracts of Registered Wills in Lancaster County, Virginia 1653-1800* (The Dietz Press, Inc, Richmond, Virginia), p.16.
- 7 Tombstone.

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses

DCM

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors

Relationship

Location

_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

Extrs. Robt. Schofield, Jr., Peter Kilgore. Wits. John Pledger, Ellinor Schofield, Natl. Hedgman. W.B. 8, p. 78.

BENNETT, John. Inventory & Appraisal. 13 Dec. 1710. Rec. 9 May 1711.

Presented by Wm. Payne. W.B. 10, p. 78.

BENNETT, Catherine. Will. 29 Feb. 1723. Rec. 8 Apl. 1724.

Legatees: Mary Marshall dau, Thomas and Mary Marshall. Extr. Thos. Marshall. Wits: Wm. Jones, Hannah Betts. W.B. 10, p. 450.

BENNETT, John. Inventory & Appraisement. 9 Feby. 1749.

Inventory and appraisement, returned by Merryman Payne, Adm. W.B. 14, p. 272.

BERRY, John. Will. 21 June 1690. Rec. 15 Jany. 1691.

Wife Gillian; Sarah, only daughter given plantation I now live on. Extrx. Wife. Wits: Thos. Parker, Peter James, Rote Gill. W.B. 8, p. 30.

Invty. & Appr. above estate 22 Jan. 1692. Rec. 19 Apl. 1693. Exhibited in court on Apl. 12 1693 by Mr. Peter Currell and Gillin his wife, relict of Mr. John Berry. W.B. 8, p. 40.

BERRYMAN, John. Will. 16 Feb. 1786. Rec. 16 April 1787.

Mentions: Wife; Sons: (not of age) Gilson, land in Lancaster—Richard and James the youngest son. Daughters: To Sarah Foote (her mother's wedding ring) Martha; Frances Bushrod—youngest daughter. Mentions half blood of children. Owned land in Prince William county. Mrs. Frances Mapwell to care for children if his wife dies. Extrs. James Brent, Gent, Wm. Meredith. Wits: Wm. Norris, Gilbert Currell, Thos. N. Lawson, Henry Lawson, Geo. Brent.

Codicil Mch. 31 1786. W.B. 22, p. 145.

16 July 1787. Appraisal above estate by Henry Lawson, Isaac Degge, Martin Shearman. W.B. 22, p. 153.

BERTRAND, John. Will. 8 Dec. 1700. Rec. 10 7thber 1701.

Wife, Charlotte; son William, his present plantation; dau. Maryann. Cousin Paul Bertrand. Wits. Jos. Jones, Jno. Mathews, Jno. Rankin. W.B. 8, p. 105.

Following entry follows: 10 Feb. 1701—

Charlotte Bertrand, To the Worshipful Court of Land. Last night I did intend by God's help to att. Court this day to have waited

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DOM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors _____ Relationship _____ Location _____

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

on ye Worships in order to have had my husband's will proved, but I am taken ill, but hoping that ye worships wont take it ill I have for that reason sent my dear Husbands will by Mr. Charles Dodson to be proved before ye worships. Therefore I humbly beg of ye worships to admitt it to be proved and I shall in duty bound ever pray for ye worship's well fare." Teste:

(Signed) Edward White, (Signed) Thomas Roberts).

W.B. 8, 105.

BERTRAND, William. Will. 26 Feb. 1759. Rec. 17 Apl. 1761.

Gr. Dau. Elizabeth Griffin; Gr. son William Griffin (not 21) Gr. son Thomas Bertrand Griffin. Extr. Thos. Bertrand Griffin. Wits. Ozwald Newby, Mary Ann Griffin. W.B. 16, p. 127.

BEVANS, Thomas. Appraisal. 22 Mch. 1786. Rec. 21 Sept. 1786.

By James Newby, Johnson Riveer, Wm. Weblin. W.B. 22, p. 133.

BISCOE, Robert. Will. Rec. 11 March 1747. Wife Elizabeth; son, John Biscoe. Mentions his children (no names). Extrs. Wife and son. Proved by Wm. James.

BISCOE, Elizabeth, widow. Deed to children, vizt. John Biscoe, Mary Hunton, Elizabeth Biscoe, Robert Biscoe, Sally Biscoe, Nancy Biscoe, Wm. Biscoe. Wits. Rawl. Shearman, Wm. Dyer, Geo. Currell. 14 Apl. 1756. Rec. 16 Apl. 1756. W.B. 15, p. 244.

BISCOE, John "Of Christ Church Parish." 24 Feb. 1773. Rec. 20 May 1773.

Wife Betty. "All my children." Extrs. Wife Betty, friends Matthew Myars, William Armes, Richard Chilton, Wm. Chowning. Wits. Ja. Ewell, Jno. Payne, Jeremiah Doggett. W.B. 20, p. 59.

BISCOE, John. Division estate. Dec. 1791. Rec. 16 July 1792.

Heirs: William, Lawson, Elizabeth and George Biscoe. By Henry Towles, John Chowning, Wm. George. W.B. 22, p. 348.

BISCOE, George, decd. Appraisal. by Edw. Blakemore, Henry Street, James Robb. Rec. 18 May 1795. W.B. 22, p. 457.

BLACK, Joseph. Inventory. 9 May 1677. Rec. 12 May 1677. Returned by Andrew Herbert. W.B. 2, p. 29.

BLACKERLEY, Eliza. Division estate. 17 Mch. 1781. Rec. 19 Apl. 1781.

William Hill one of heirs. W.B. 20, p. 191.

Idem. November 1782. To orphans of Martin Hill, vizt: Thomas,

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DCM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors _____ Relationship _____ Location _____

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

Geo. Flower, possessed with 1/3 estate. Thomas Brent, Guardian of orphans, Elizabeth, John and Ann Flower, possessed of remaining part. W.B. 17, p. 102.

18 Feb. 1765. Rec. Mch. 18 1765. Maurice Brent possessed with part of Geo. Flower's estate to which he is entitled by his intermarriage with widow. W.B. 18, p. 32.

May 19, 1774. Rec. 20 Apl. 1775. Division Geo. Flower estate. William Lawson, guardian of John Flower, Robert Robuck, husband of Elizabeth Flower, George Flower his part of his fathers estate in hands of Geo. Yerby, his guardian; Nancy Flower's part in hands of Geo. Yerby. W.B. 20, p. 81.

16 Augt. 1780. Widow's dower allotted her. W.B. 20, p. 181.

16 June 1768. John Flower, orphan of George Flower, decd. bound by his guardian, to Wm. Lawson to learn him to read and write and the trade of shop joiner and provide him good sufficient dyet, lodging & apparell & pay him when free as is appointed by Law to servants by Indenture or Custom. W.B. 18, p. 56 (back of book).

FLOYD, Edward. 27 Xber 1690. Rec. 13 March 1690.

Father Mr. Richard Floyd; mother (name not shown) sister, Ann Floyd; William Fox, Saml. Fox and Hannah Fox Jr., Mrs. Hannah Fox, "my mistris" Thomas Cooper, Ex. Wm. Fox. Wits. Thos. Cooper, Nathaniel Phipps. W.B. 8, p. 10.

6 December 1690. Rec. 10 June 1691. Edward Floyd being dangerously sick records debts due him. Wits. Thomas Cooper, Nathaniel Phipps. W.B. 8, p. 19.

FLOYNE, Teague. Inventory. 30 Nov. 1659. Rec. 1 March 1659. Presented by Eliz. Sulleband. W.B. 2, p. 67.

FONTAINE, Mrs. Dorothy. Appraisement. 19 Nov. 1762. Rec. 17 Dec. 1762. Returned by Martha Miller, Admx. W.B. 16, p. 242.

FOOTE, Wm. 10 Jany. 1652. Administration granted to Wm. Clapham. Edward Grimes & Wm. Noosham, Apprs. W.B. 1, p. 23.

FOTHERGILL, William. Inventory recorded 8 May 1717. W.B. 10, p. 210.

→ FOUCHEE, James. Will. 4 Sept. 1729. Rec. 11 Feb. 1729.

Wife (name not shown. Probably Ruth. See her will); son John; daughters: Charlotte, Susanna Bertrand. Extr. Son John. Wits. Edward Blakemore, David Smith. W.B. 12, p. 144.

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DCM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors _____ Relationship _____ Location _____

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

Foushee, Ruth. Will. 11 Jany. 1731. Rec. 9 Feby. 1731. (Of St. Mary's White Chappell).

Legatees: Margaret Everit, Wm. Mitchell, John Mitchell, Wm. Bertrand & his wife; Mrs. Ballendine; Daniel Tebbs; Margret Tebbs; Agnes Williams; Sarah Baily; Ruth Ston, Lucretia Wallis, Matthew Mauchaun's wife, Ann Williams, John Mott's wife, Peter Bailey's wife, John Mitchell, sister Mary Hart, Wm. Abby, Ellinor Back, Susanna Bertrand, Ann Williams, Margaret Baily & Sarah Baily, Charles Fleming. Extr. William Bertrand. Wits. Henry Newby, William Mills. W.B. 12, p. 214.

Fox, David. Will. 4 November 1669. Rec. 18 Jany. 1669. probated 11 April 1722.

Wife Anne. Sons David and Will; daughters: Hannah; Rebekah wife of Robt. Tomlin; Elizabeth. St. Mary's White Chapel parish twenty pounds for glazing and further use of sd Church. Extr. David Fox. Overseers: Will Hall and Edward Dale. Wits. Wm. Hall, Edw. Dale, Jno. M. Lemand, Geo. Cooper. W.B. 10, p. 366.

Fox, David. Will. 22 June 1702. Rec. 10 Oct. 1702.

Wife Hannah; sons: Sam, land bought of Mrs. Anna Pritchard wife of Mr. Ruben Pritchard; William, plantation I now live on. Daughter, Hannah, wife of Rodham Kenner. Extrs. Sons. Wits. Thos. Martin, Wm. Hodgkinson, Jas. Paul. W.B. 8, p. 111.

Fox, Samuel. Inventory. 14 June 1712. Rec. 8 July 1713. Returned by Col. Geo. Flete. W.B. 10, p. 162.

Fox, William (of St. Mary's White Chapel Par.) will 22 Mch. 1717. Rec. 12 Nov. 1718.

Wife Anne; daughter Mary; sisters: Hannah Spellman, Anne Fox & Catherine Heale. Nieces Frances Spellman and Frances Fox. Nephews: David Fox and Richard Kenner; Elizabeth Vaulx, Hannah Harris, Elizabeth, Sarah & Ellen Heale, daughters of Geo. Heale; Wm. Dare; Jas. Reeves; Wm. Attchison; Thos. Frazer; Mr. Geo. Heale; Maj. Wm. Ball; James Ball, Wm. Payne. Extrs. Wife Anne and Mr. Wm. Payne. Wits. Nicho. George, Geo. Wale, Eliz. Diggles. W.B. 10, p. 275.

Inventory above estate rec. 13 Feby. 1718. Proved by Anne Chichester, late Anne Fox, and Wm. Payne, Extrs. W.B. 10, p. 301.

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father- _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DCM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors	Relationship	Location
-----------	--------------	----------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

GREGORY, Joseph. Inv. Rec. 14 June 1727.

Presented by Sarah Gregory, admx. W.B. 10, p. 556.

GREGORY, Abraham. Inv. & Ap. Rec. 8 June 1750.

Returned by Anna Gregory, admx. W.B. 14, p. 289.

GRIFFIN, Thomas B. 3 Feb. 1778. Rec. 21 May 1778.

Wife: Judith Griffin, dec. A marble Slab to be placed on the vault with following inscription: "here lies deposited the dear, sacred Remains of Judith Griffin, Daughter of Carter Burwell, Esq., born the 11 of April 1755, married to Thomas B. Griffin November 8, 1766, and snatched away by a violent sudden illness the 20 November 1769. She was the most affectionate, dutiful wife that ever blessed the married state, as pious and devout a soul as ever was received into Christianity and performed every Call and Duty in Life with the greatest Pleasure and Sweetness. The best of Women and the Best of Wives. She had a son called LeRoy and a daughter named Lucy who both died soon after they were born and lye entombed with her."

Nieces: Nancy Corbin, Elizabeth and Judith Griffin, daus. of my brother LeRoy Griffin, dec. Sister: Elizabeth Adams and Mr. Richard Adams her husband. Brothers: Corbin Griffin, Wm., Samuel, Cyrus and John Taylor Griffin. Niece Mary Griffin, dau of my brother Cyrus. Neices: Nancy, Elizabeth and Judith Griffin, daus of my dec. brother, LeRoy Griffin.

Ex. Brother, Wm. Griffin. Wits: Samuel Brumly, Wm. Brent, Eapeannea Vernon. James Ball, jr. W.B. 20, p. 129.

6 Nov. 1778. Division of Negroes. Heirs: Corbin, John, William, Samuel & Cyrus Griffen. W.B. 20, p. 191.

GRIGGS, Robert. 22 Jan. 1683. Rec. 30 Jan. 1683.

Son: Michael. Dau: Ruth Mottrom (her husband being deceased) Wm. Carter, Elizabeth Russell, Elizabeth Carter, Dau of Col. Jno. Carter. Ex.: Son Michael & dau. Ruth Mottrom. Wits: Robert Carter, Elizabeth Russell, Richard Grimes, Wm. Pritchard, Jno. ———. W.B. 5, p. 91.

GRIGGS, Michael. 22 Mar. 1687/8. Rec. 15 Dec. 1692.

Wife: Ann Griggs. Brother-in-law: Robert Schofield. Sister-in-law: Elizabeth Schofield. Wits: Charles Lee, Elizabeth Lee, John Corking. Exors: Wife and brother-in-law, Robert Schofield. W.B. 8, p. 39.

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DOM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors _____ Relationship _____ Location _____

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

Wife: **Mary Ann Bertrand** died at age: 59

Born: 1690 in England

Died: 12 Feb 1749/50 in in 60th year

Buried: St. Mary's White Chapel, Lancaster County, Virginia ¹

Father: John Bertrand

Mother: Charlotte de Jolie

When Charles died, Mary Ann inherited negros Jenny and Letty and the remainder of the plantation upon which they lived.

Husband: **Charles Ewell** died at age: 62

Married: 1705-1710 in Lancaster County, Virginia her age: 20 his age: 50

Born: ca1660 in England ²

Died: 1722 in Lancaster County, Virginia ²

Buried: in White Chapel, Lancaster County, Virginia

Father: Charles Ewell

Charles came to Virginia with two brothers under contract to build the State Capitol at Williamsburg in 1690. He settled in St. Mary's Parish, Lancaster County, Virginia. He bought land near Corotoman Creek of Matthew Meres and 1000 acres more or less of "Tolliver's Mount" from Thomas Chitwood. He died in Lancaster County in 1722. His will was dated 13 Jan 1721-2, probated April 1722. His father has been given as James and also Charles. There are extensive listings of the Ewell family in Virginia Genealogies by Hayden; Northern Virginia Heritage; Colonial Families of the United States by Mackenzie; Genealogy of the Hord Family by Hord; Men of Mark in Virginia, Vol. 111 p.127-128

F Child 1: **Mary Ann Ewell** died at age: 86

Born: ca1710 in Lancaster County, Virginia

Died: 1796 in Lancaster County, Virginia

Husband: Isaac John White b. ca1700 d. Bet 1767-1775

Married: 11 Oct 1727 in Lancaster County, Virginia ^{3,4}

Mary Ann inherited 150 acres of "Tolliver's Mount" from her father. Mary Ann also inherited a negro girl Sarah.

M Child 2: **Charles Ewell**

Born: ca1713 in Lancaster County, Virginia ⁴

Died: in Lancaster County, Virginia

Wife: Sarah Ball b. 13 Jan 1712

Married: 22 Sep 1736 in Lancaster County, Virginia ⁴

From his father's will, Charles inherited "all that tract of land near the mouth of Corotoman, which was bought from Matthew Meres, also 250 acres of the tract "Tolliver's Mount" purchased from Thomas Chitwood". Charles also inherited the negro Comfort and one of his two bricklayers. Charles was a vestryman of Dettengen Parish, Prince William County, Virginia, June 1, 1745. He was paid 541 lbs. of tobacco for a book for the Parish, October 14, 1745; was Church Warden October 4, 1746-7; ordered then to buy a large Prayer Book for the Church. He was a member of the Virginia Grand Jury, April 1745. Charles, pro. No.3, retired from Commission of Peace, K.G. Co. 1745.

M Child 3: **Bertrand Ewell** died at age: 80

Born: ca1715 in Buck Hall, Lancaster County, Virginia ⁴

Died: 1795 in Lancaster County, Virginia ⁴

Wife: Frances Kenner

Married: ca1735 in Lancaster County, Virginia ⁴

Bertrand inherited from his father half the tract Charles lived on, with half the orchard, not including any part of the homeing during his mother's life and after her decease the whole to Bertrand, also 250 acres of "Tolliver's Mount". Bertrand also inherited the negro girl Mol. Bertrand lived at "Buck Hall",

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ DOB _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses

DOM

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors

Relationship

Location

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

Prince William County, Virginia. Bertrand was a vestryman of Dettengen Parish, November 1749-51; church warden 1755; styled "Major" in official documents; justice, 1743-1754; surveyor for Prince William County, 1759. Bertrand and Frances deeded lands in Fauquier County, September 23, 1760 to Nimrod Ashby, being part of a grant to Charles Burgess, gentleman, by patent of 1176 acres, June 17, 1731, conveyed by deed to James and Jesse Ball, by Edwin Conway and James Ball, executors of Charles Burgess, 1740, and by James Ball to Bertrand Ewell. The Town of Dumfries was in 1761, enlarged by Act of Assembly, by condemning the land of Bertrand. Bertrand and Frances had 18 children. according to the Bible record of son Charles, only records of 12 have been found.

M Child 4: **Soloman Ewell** died at age: 43

Born: 17 May 1716/18 in Lancaster County, Virginia ⁴

Died: 15 Jan 1760 ⁴

Wife: Eve Ball b. 24 Dec 1713 d. 18 Jan 1778

Married: 10 Jan 1746 ⁴

Soloman inherited from his father, 350 acres of the "Tolliver's Mount", he was to have first choice of the whole tract. Soloman also inherited a negro girl Nancy.

F Child 5: **Charlotte Ewell**

Born: in Lancaster County, Virginia

Died: 1782 in Prince William County, Virginia

Husband: Darby Gollihue b. 1700-1710 d. 1777

Married: c1729 in Lancaster County, Virginia

Charlotte inherited 150 acres of "Tolliver's Mount" from her father. Charlotte also inherited a negro girl named Betty. Charlotte appears to have moved to Caroline County with her sister, Mrs. Isaac White, in the 1720's and to have settled on land left to her by her father Charles Ewell (d. 1722) on the south bank of the Rappanhannock in Caroline County.

F Child 6: **Frances Ewell**

Born: 1720

Died:

Husband: John Ballendine

Married:

Frances was not named in her father's will. It is reported she had two children, John and Fanny. One of the Ballendines built a flour mill at the falls of Occoquan, Prince William County, Virginia. (Virginia Genealogies by Hayden p.335.)

Husband: **Capt. William Ballendine**

Married: 16 Feb 1724 her age: 34

Born:

Died:

Father:

Mother:

F Child 1: **Hannah Ballendine**

Born:

Died:

Husband: William Montague d. Sep 1781

Married: 27 Jan 1749 ⁵

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father: _____ Mother: _____

Spouses

DCM

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors

Relationship

Location

Occupation Military

Education

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

Husband: **Major James Ball** died at age: 76
Married: 25 Apr 1742 her age: 52 his age: 64

Born: 1678
Died: 13 Oct 1754 in "Bewdley", Lancaster County, Virginia
Buried: in St. Mary's White Chapel, Lancaster County, Virginia
Father: William Ball.
Mother: Margaret Williamson

James was a witness to the will of Charles Ewell. James and Mary Ann lived at "Bewdley", Lancaster County, Virginia. James was a first cousin to George Washington's mother, Mary Ball, who married Augustine Washington. James and Mary are buried in the St. Mary's White Chapel Cemetery, Lancaster County, Virginia.

¹ Tombstone.

² Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies*, p.334.

³ *Lancaster County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds 1717-1739*.

⁴ Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies*, p.335.

⁵ Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies*, p.63.

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

In the Name of God Amen the Twenty eight day of Decemb^r in the year
 of our Lord God one Thousand seven hundred & In the Parish of the parish
 of white chapel in the County of Lanc^r and being very sick but of perfect sense
 and Memory thank be given to the Almighty God for it doe make ordinance
 appoint this to be my last will and Testament: and hereby Revocating & making
 void all other wills by me made doe ordaine this to be my last will in manner
 and form following that is to say and first being sorry and penitent for my
 sins past humbly implore my Lord Jesus Christ that he would receive my
 soul into his hands and take me into his heavenly Mansion prepared for all
 the elect and my body to be buried in such place as my Executors hereafter named
 shall think best

I give my Daughter Maryam Bertrand three Negroes to wit that is to say
 two and a half and two Mares I give unto my Daughter Maryam
 a full share of all my estate personal after my wifes Decease. 60 p^{er} cent
 I give unto my Son William Bertrand all the land that belongs to my wifes
 Plantation after my Decease and to his heirs for ever and if in case my
 aforesaid Son should die without Issue my will is that my aforesaid land shall
 Return to my Daughter Maryam Bertrand and her heirs for ever and

if in case that my aforesaid Son and Daughter William and Maryam
 should die both of them without Issue that then my Land to return to
 my Cousin David Bertrand living in London and his heirs for ever and if
 in case that my wife should die before my aforesaid Son and Daughter should
 come at 25 my will and pleasure is that James Furs is shall have the
 Management of my Children and their estate untill they come of age
 I doe charge my Son and Daughter upon my blessing to be Dutifull to
 their Mother all her Life long

I doe more and ordaine my loving wife who is Executrix of
 all my estate

I give unto In^r Rankin a Ring of ten shillings price & to penelope
 Rankin a Ring of ten shillings price John Bertrand (the

signed sealed published &
 Declared to be the last will
 & Testament of Mr In^r Bertrand
 in the presence of us
 Joseph Coris
 In^r Matthews
 In^r Rankin

Robertus Luit Rumbor Dist^r
 in Cur^a Col^a Lancast^r 10th Dec^r
 1701 p^r sac^rdot^r John
 markers p^r John Rankin
 Jurat in Cur^a & Record

J^s Jos^s Tayl^r &c

Extrs. Robt. Schofield, Jr., Peter Kilgore. Wits. John Pledger, Ellinor Schofield, Natl. Hedgman. W.B. 8, p. 78.

BENNETT, John. Inventory & Appraisal. 13 Dec. 1710. Rec. 9 May 1711.

Presented by Wm. Payne. W.B. 10, p. 78.

BENNETT, Catherine. Will. 29 Feb. 1723. Rec. 8 Apl. 1724.

Legatees: Mary Marshall dau, Thomas and Mary Marshall. Extr. Thos. Marshall. Wits: Wm. Jones, Hannah Betts. W.B. 10, p. 450.

BENNETT, John. Inventory & Appraisement. 9 Feby. 1749.

Inventory and appraisement, returned by Merryman Payne, Adm. W.B. 14, p. 272.

BERRY, John. Will. 21 June 1690. Rec. 15 Jany. 1691.

Wife Gillian; Sarah, only daughter given plantation I now live on. Extrx. Wife. Wits: Thos. Parker, Peter James, Rote Gill. W.B. 8, p. 30.

Invty. & Appr. above estate 22 Jan. 1692. Rec. 19 Apl. 1693. Exhibited in court on Apl. 12 1693 by Mr. Peter Currell and Gillin his wife, relict of Mr. John Berry. W.B. 8, p. 40.

BERRYMAN, John. Will. 16 Feb. 1786. Rec. 16 April 1787.

Mentions: Wife; Sons: (not of age) Gilson, land in Lancaster—Richard and James the youngest son. Daughters: To Sarah Foote (her mother's wedding ring) Martha; Frances Bushrod—youngest daughter. Mentions half blood of children. Owned land in Prince William county. Mrs. Frances Mapwell to care for children if his wife dies. Extrs. James Brent, Gent, Wm. Meredith. Wits: Wm. Norris, Gilbert Currell, Thos. N. Lawson, Henry Lawson, Geo. Brent.

Codicil Mch. 31 1786. W.B. 22, p. 145.

16 July 1787. Appraisal above estate by Henry Lawson, Isaac Degge, Martin Shearman. W.B. 22, p. 153.

BERTRAND, John. Will. 8 Dec. 1700. Rec. 10 7thber 1701.

Wife, Charlotte; son William, his present plantation; dau. Maryann. Cousin Paul Bertrand. Wits. Jos. Jones, Jno. Mathews, Jno. Rankin. W.B. 8, p. 105.

Following entry follows: 10 Feb. 1701—

Charlotte Bertrand, To the Worshipful Court of Land. Last night I did intend by God's help to att. Court this day to have waited

on ye Worships in order to have had my husband's will proved, but I am taken ill, but hoping that ye worships wont take it ill I have for that reason sent my dear Husbands will by Mr. Charles Dodson to be proved before ye worships. Therefore I humbly beg of ye worships to admitt it to be proved and I shall in duty bound ever pray for ye worship's well fare." Teste:

(Signed) Edward White, (Signed) Thomas Roberts).

W.B. 8, 105.

BERTRAND, William. Will. 26 Feb. 1759. Rec. 17 Apl. 1761.

Gr. Dau. Elizabeth Griffin; Gr. son William Griffin (not 21) Gr. son Thomas Bertrand Griffin. Extr. Thos. Bertrand Griffin. Wits. Ozwald Newby, Mary Ann Griffin. W.B. 16, p. 127.

BEVANS, Thomas. Appraisal. 22 Mch. 1786. Rec. 21 Sept. 1786.

By James Newby, Johnson Riveer, Wm. Weblin. W.B. 22, p. 133.

BISCOE, Robert. Will. Rec. 11 March 1747. Wife Elizabeth; son, John Biscoe. Mentions his children (no names). Extrs. Wife and son. Proved by Wm. James.

BISCOE, Elizabeth, widow. Deed to children, vizt. John Biscoe, Mary Hunton, Elizabeth Biscoe, Robert Biscoe, Sally Biscoe, Nancy Biscoe, Wm. Biscoe. Wits. Rawl. Shearman, Wm. Dymmer, Geo. Currell. 14 Apl. 1756. Rec. 16 Apl. 1756. W.B. 15, p. 244.

BISCOE, John "Of Christ Church Parish." 24 Feb. 1773. Rec. 20 May 1773.

Wife Betty. "All my children." Extrs. Wife Betty, friends Matthew Myars, William Armes, Richard Chilton, Wm. Chowning. Wits. Ja. Ewell, Jno. Payne, Jeremiah Doggett. W.B. 20, p. 59.

BISCOE, John. Division estate. Dec. 1791. Rec. 16 July 1792.

Heirs: William, Lawson, Elizabeth and George Biscoe. By Henry Towles, John Chowning, Wm. George. W.B. 22, p. 348.

BISCOE, George, decd. Appraisal. by Edw. Blakemore, Henry Street, James Robb. Rec. 18 May 1795. W.B. 22, p. 457.

BLACK, Joseph. Inventory. 9 May 1677. Rec. 12 May 1677. Returned by Andrew Herbert. W.B. 2, p. 29.

BLACKERLEY, Eliza. Division estate. 17 Mch. 1781. Rec. 19 Apl. 1781.

William Hill one of heirs. W.B. 20, p. 191.

Idem. November 1782. To orphans of Martin Hill, vizt: Thomas,

John
Her
BLACK
Wi
San
Wit
BLAKE
Leg
Blak
deco
John
p. 1
BLAKE
17
Chi
wan
Her
W.B.
17
Pay
BLAKE
Feb
To
mo
BLACK
178
To
Edw
W.
BLANC
Wi
Sus
Da
BLUM
Jo.
dic
his
tio

to the Workshop in order to have had my husband's will proved
but I am under ill but hoping that ye workshop will take it
I have for that reason sent my dear husband's will to Mr. Charles
Johnson to be proved before ye workshop. Therefore I humbly
beg of ye workshop to admit it to be proved and I shall in due
season meet ye workshop's will done. I am

(Signed) Edward White, Thomas Roberts

W.B. 8, 105

Bartholomew, William Will 20 Feb 1750 Rec 12 Apr 1761

Gr. Dan Elizabeth Griffin, Gr. son William Griffin (not 21) Gr.
son Thomas Bartholomew Griffin, Exr. Thos Bartholomew Griffin, Will
Graveld Newby, Mary Ann Griffin, W.B. 10, p. 187

Bartholomew, Thomas Appointed 22 March 1755 Rec 21 Sept 1780
By James Newby, Johnson Newby, Wm. Washin, W.B. 22, p. 113

Bartholomew, Robert Will Rec 11 March 1741 With Elizabeth son,
John Bartholomew, Johnson his children (no names), Exr. Will
and son, Proved by Wm. James

Bartholomew, Elizabeth widow, Deed to children, viz. John Bartholomew, Mary
Bartholomew, Elizabeth Bartholomew, Robert Bartholomew, Mary
Bartholomew, Will Bartholomew, Will Bartholomew, Wm. James Geo

Bartholomew 14 Apr 1750 Rec 10 Apr 1755 W.B. 12, p. 204

Bartholomew John "Ol. Charles Griffin's Will" 24 Feb 1713 Rec 20
May 1713

Will Bartholomew "All my children" Bartholomew Bartholomew, friends
Bartholomew Mary, William Amos, Richard Griffin, Wm. Charles
ing Will, In Test. the Payne, Jeremiah Dugan, W.B. 20
p. 29

Bartholomew John, Division estate, Dec 1781 Rec 18 July 1782
Hans, William, James, Elizabeth and George Bartholomew, By Henry
Twiss John Chowning, Wm. George, W.B. 22, p. 348

Bartholomew, George deed Appointed by Edw. Bartholomew, Henry Street,
James Robt Rec 18 May 1755 W.B. 22, p. 451

Bartholomew, Joseph, Inventory 9 May 1697 Rec 12 May 1697 Rec
turned by Andrew Bartholomew, W.B. 2, p. 29

Bartholomew, John, Division estate 17 March 1781 Rec 19 Apr
1781

William Hill one of heirs, W.B. 23, p. 191

Idem November 1782, In opinion of John Hill, viz. Thomas

109.

BERTMUN

John m. 21 March, 1787, Sally Farmer, by Rev. Thomas Crymes,
Baptist. Lunenburg Co. Ministers' Returns.

BERTRAND

John, Sr., of Nappahannock Co., m. 29 Sept., 1686, London,
Eng., Charlotte Jolly, dau. of a French nobleman. 23V430.
Mary m. Leroy Griffin. (Name also given as Mary Ann.)

BERTICK

David, Jr., m. 16 Feb., 1684, _____. Christ Church, p.
23.

BESLEY

John m. 1791, Sally Eaves. Orange Co. Mar. Record.

BESLEY

Christian m. John Whitlock.

BESOR

Mary m. John Brown.

BESOUTH

James m. Katharine (____) Matthew, wid. of John who d. 1668.
4W(1)135.

BESS

Sarah m. Joseph Anderson.

BESSIM

Rachel m. John Jameson. (1st w.)

BEST

____ m. Deborah Dillon, and she was discharged from Goose
Creek Monthly Meeting 27 July, 1795. Hinshaw 6:616.

Elizabeth m. Robert Boodle.

George m. 11 Feb., 1730, Margaret Cooper. Christ Church, p.
137.

John m. bcf. 1694, Martha Hill, dau. of Nicholas and (2)
Sylvester (Bonnott). Boddie, "Islc," p. 273.

John m. 25 Jan., 1794, Elizabeth Whitaker. Shelby Co., Ky.,
Mar. Record.

Margaret m. Joseph Miller.

Nancy m. John Richardson.

Rachel m. _____ Rattakon.

Thomas m. 4 Aug., 1795, Sally Long. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.

BIETHANY

Thomas m. 21 Dec., 1755, Mary Ann Criswell. OPR.

BETHEL

Mary m. Joseph Lee.

Sith m. Robert Hammett.

William m. 26 Dec., 1739, Joan Hurst. OPR.

BETTERTON

Nathan m. 26 Nov., 1798, Edna DeJarnett. Halifax Co. Mar.
Record.

BETTERFORTH

Sarah m. James Johnson.

BETTES

Edward m. 4 March, 1708/9, Rachel Jackson. St. Peter's, p.
410.

BETTON

Solomon m. bcf. 1795, Lucinda Mercer, dau. of James of Fred-



RECORDS OF THE WILLIAM CONGREGATION

LIST OF MINISTERS AND TIME OF SERVICE THE WILLIAMS TOWNSHIP CONGREGATION

1733 till	1749,	Johann Justus Jacob
1749	"	1756, Rudolph Heinrich S
1756	"	1760, Johann Andreas Fri
1760	"	1769, Georg Wiessner.
1770	"	1783, Christian Streight.
1783	"	1793, Johann Andreas Fri
1793	"	1801, Johann Conrad Yae
1801	"	1815, Christian Endress.
1815	"	1824, John Augustus Brob
1824	"	1826, John P. Hecht.

161.

GRIFFIN (cont.)

John m. after 1694, Joan () Sidway, widow of Thomas. Boddie-Hist. V:72.

Joseph m. 5 Nov., 1785, M. Patsey Mecon by Rev. John Buchanan. Henrico, p. 229.

Joseph, b. 1761, Culpeper Co.; d. 1850, Laurens, So. Car.; served in Rev. War; m. (3) Mary Black. DAR No. 85 904.

Judith m. John Fauntleroy.

Katharine m. (1) William Fauntleroy; m. (2) David Gwyn.

Leroy, Col. of Rappahannock Co., b. 1646, son of Thomas; m. Winifred

Corbin, b. 3 Nov., 1662, Christ Church, Middlesex Co.; will prov.

5 March, 1711, Richmond Co., dau. of Henry of "Buckingham."

1V255; 29V381; 33V40.

Leroy of Richmond Co. will prov. 1750, son of Thomas; m. Mary Anne

Bertrand, dau. of John of "Belleisle," Lancaster Co. They had a

dau. b. 1738. 1V255; 4V449; 5V(1)162.

Louise(a) m. Col. Hugh Mercer.

Lucy m. Jesse Boyd.

Lucy m. William Marquiss.

Margaret m. Capt. Reuben Twyman (or Reuben Cowherd Twyman).

Mary m. Abram Allen.

Mary m. Maj. Thomas Griffin.

Mary m. John Blackburn.

Mary m. Jessie Simpson.

Mary m. Stephen Green.

Mary () m. William Baldwin.

Owen m. Mary (Hunt) Edwards, widow of Robert. She m. (3) William

Boddie. Boddie-Isle, p. 345; Boddie-Hist. IV:204.

Patsey m. Claibourne Foster.

Peggy m. Michael Dunton, Jr.

Samuel of Northumberland Co. m. Sarah () Griffin, widow of Thomas.

1V254.

Samuel, physician, m. Elizabeth Tazewell, dau. of John and Sarah

(Bolling). Pocahontas, p. 36.

Samuel, Col., m. 11 Dec., 1778, Betsey Braxton. Notice in Pennsyl-

vania Evening Post, 1 Jan., 1779. 7V(1)60.

Sarah m. Thomas Fisher.

Sarah m. Allen Monson.

Sarah m. James Newman.

Sarah () m. Samuel Griffin.

Sherrard m. Mary Page, dau. of Robert; rem. to Adair Co., Ky. Alber-

marle, p. 293.

Spencer m. 28 Jan., 1793, Salley Townes, Halifax Co. Mar. Record.

Stewart m. Peter Jarratt

Tuchariah m. 18 Sept., 1786, Elizabeth Beverley. Sur. William Fuqua.

Buckingham Co. Mar. Bond.

Thomas m. bef. 1 Jan., 1714/5, Anne Thomas, dau. of Robert. Proven

by Court Record of that date, Essex Co.

Thomas m. 9 Aug., 1792, Sally Cary. Princess Anne Co. Mar. Record.

Thomas m. 18 July 1745, Sarah Suddeth. OPR.

Thomas, Maj. of York Co., b. 1773; d. 7 Oct., 1837, son of Dr. Corbin;

m. his cousin, Mary Griffin, dau. of Judge Cyrus. 1V256.

First name: Middle: Last:

Search for Full Name (first and last required)

Colonial Virginia Source Records, 1600s-1700s

Marriages of Virginia Residents Vol I, Part III, Surnames F-G, Page 161

© MyFamily.com, Inc., March 18, 2005

Pennsylvania German Church

© MyFamily.com, Inc., March 15, 2005

103

Grants By the Proprietors of the Northern Neck in Virginia

1623-1666

----- A -----

		Acres
Adams John	1705 Stafford Co	393
Adington Susanna, wid. of Benj	1692 Westmoreland Co	103
Ailiff Richard	1704 Stafford Co	370-456
Allen William	1708 " "	148
Allerton Isaac	1690/4 " "	1000-1050
Allerton Isaac	1690/4 Westmoreland Co.	64-248-1950
Andrews Robert	1692 Westmoreland Co	576
Angell Huriah	1695 Lancaster Co	212
Ashbury Henry	1704 Westmoreland Co	80
Austin James	1694 Northumberland Co	284
Ayliff Richard	1706 Stafford Co	456

----- B -----

Bach Peter	1694 Stafford Co	400
Bacheller Thomas	1704 Westmoreland Co	151
Baile Peter	1694 Stafford Co	400
Baker Samuel	1694 Westmoreland Co	154
Bale William	1698 Lancaster Co	172
Ball John	1699 Stafford Co	300
Ball Gerald & Robert	1708 Westmoreland Co	200
Ball Lt. Col. Joseph	1704 Lancaster Co	80
Ball Robert & Gerald	1708 Westmoreland Co	200
Ball Capt. William	1706 Richmond Co	1093
Barber Capt. Charles	1708 " "	85
Barber Capt. William	1708 Stafford Co	400-800
Barker Thomas	1708 Lancaster Co	102
Barber William	1703 Stafford Co	400
Barnard Elizabeth	1695 " "	150
Barton Thomas	1697 " "	100
Batting Nicholas	1696 " "	547
Baxter Thomas	1703 " "	1907
Baysey Edmund	1704 Northumberland Co	157
Beard Andrew	1694 Westmoreland Co	107
Belfield Joseph	1704 Richmond Co	555
Bennett John & Vincent Cox	1709 Westmoreland Co	765
Bennett William	1708 Stafford Co	291
Berry William & Sem Cox	1704 Richmond Co	349
for Berryman see Bury-		
Bertrand John clerk	1698 Lancaster Co	924
Betts Charles	1694 Northumberland Co	115
Boatman Henry	1695 Lancaster Co	250
Boatman Henry	1706 " "	52
Brent George & Wm. Fitzhugh	1690 Stafford Co	?
Brent George of Woodstock	1691 " "	1248
Brent George	1692/4 " "	1050-200-50-1543

Genealogical Records: Virginia Colonial Records, 1600s-1700s

Quit Rents of Virginia, 1704, Land Grants by the Proprietors of the Northern Neck of Virginia, Page 103



Free Trial of Genealogy.com

Access Genealogy.com free for 14-days.

[Click here to learn more](#)

[LEARNING CENTER](#)
[COMMUNITY](#)
[MY GENEALOGY.COM](#)
[SEARCH](#)
[SHOP](#)
[CART](#)


Colonial Families, Volume II, Ball Family, Page 40

[< Prev](#) |
 [Next >](#) |
 [First Page](#) |
 Page in book:
[Go](#) |
 [Save This Image](#) |
 [Click for Printable Image](#)

107	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
108	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
109	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
110	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
111	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
112	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
113	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
114	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
115	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
116	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
117	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
118	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
119	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
120	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
121	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
122	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
123	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
124	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
125	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
126	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
127	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
128	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
129	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
130	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
131	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
132	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
133	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
134	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
135	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
136	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
137	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
138	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
139	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
140	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
141	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
142	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
143	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
144	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
145	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
146	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
147	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
148	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
149	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
150	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
151	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
152	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
153	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
154	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
155	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
156	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
157	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
158	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
159	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
160	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
161	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
162	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
163	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
164	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
165	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
166	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
167	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
168	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
169	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
170	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
171	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
172	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
173	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
174	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
175	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
176	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
177	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
178	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
179	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
180	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
181	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
182	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
183	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
184	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
185	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
186	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
187	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
188	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
189	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
190	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
191	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
192	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
193	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
194	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
195	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
196	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
197	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
198	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
199	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas
200	1701 Westmoreland Co.	Allen, Thomas

40

COLONIAL FAMILIES OF THE UNITED STATES

ISSUE

1¹. Richard, *m.* 1752, Mary WALLACE, dau. of Rev. James WALLACE of Hampton, Va.

2. Williamson, *b.* 1769; *m.* Priscilla GLASSCOCK, dau. of William GLASSCOCK.

ISSUE

1¹. Alice, *m.* John SMITH.

2¹. Williamson.

3. Benjamin, *d. s. p.* bef. 1783.

4. William of "Millenbeck," Lancaster Co., Va., *m.* (firstly) _____;
m. (secondly) Lettice LEE, dau. of Col. Henry and Mary (BLAND) LEE, of "Lee Hall."

ISSUE

1¹. Dr. William.

2¹. Henry Lee.

3¹. Mary, *b.* circa 1745; *m.* (firstly) 2d Mar. 1765, John BALL; *m.* (secondly) 3d Apr. 1774, Reginald GRAHAM.

5. Elizabeth, *m.* 9th Dec. 1754, Francis MILLER.

6. Sarah, *d. s. p.*; *m.* John JONES.

II. Captain Richard, *b.* Lancaster Co., Va.; *d.* 1726; *m.* Sarah YOUNG.

ISSUE

1. Sarah, *m.* 13th Oct. 1725, John SELDEN, of Elizabeth City.

2. Margaret, *m.* 17th Feb. 1723-4, Capt. William BALL, Jr.

3. Hannah, *m.* 16th Oct. 1727, William MONTAGUE, son of William MONTAGUE, Jr., of Essex.

4. Esther, *m.* 10th May, 1728, Capt. William GLASSCOCK.

III. Major James of "Bewdley," Lancaster Co., Va., *b.* 1678; *d.* 13th Oct. 1754; *m.* (firstly) 15th June, 1699, Eliza HOWSON, prob. dau. of Leonard HOWSON; *m.* (secondly) 16th Apr. 1707, Mary (CONWAY) DAINGERFIELD, *b.* 16th Feb. 1686, *d.* 15th Sept. 1730, dau. of Col. Edwin and Sarah (FLEETE) CONWAY and wid. of John DAINGERFIELD, who *d. s. p.*; *m.* (thirdly) 25th Apr. 1742, Mary Ann (BERTRAND) BALLENDINE, *b.* 1670, *d.* 12th Feb. 1749-50, dau. of Rev. John BERTRAND of Rappahannock Co., Va., and wid. of Capt. William BALLENDINE.

40 COLONIAL FAMILIES OF THE UNITED

ISSUE

1st. Richard, m. 1752, Mary WALLACE, dau. of]
of Hampton, Va.

2. Williamson, b. 1769; m. Priscilla GLASSCOCK
GLASSCOCK.

ISSUE

1st. Alice, m. John SMITH.
2nd. Williamson.

3. Benjamin, d. s. p. bef. 1783.
4. William of "Millenbeck," Lancaster Co., Va., m.
m. (secondly) Lettice LEE, dau. of Col. Henry
LEE, of "Lee Hall."

ISSUE

1st. Dr. William.
2nd. Henry LEE.

3rd. Mary, b. circa 1745; m. (firstly) 2d Mar.
(secondly) 3d Apr. 1774, Reginald GRAHAM

5. Elizabeth, m. 9th Dec. 1754, Francis MILLER.
6. Sarah, d. s. p.; m. John JONES.

II. Captain Richard, b. Lancaster Co., Va.; d. 1726; m.

59.

BALL (cont.)

lan. Sur. Archer Payno. Wit. Val Wood. James Ball's letter of consent to his ward's marriage, witnessed by Andrew Robertson. John Payne's letter of consent to Mary Chichester's marriage. Douglas Reg., p. 12; W(1)16; 77(1)16.

Catharine m. Thomas Keiling.

Clementine m. Rodham Lunsford, Jr. (1st w.).

Cordelia m. John M. Cilmour.

David, son of Col. William, Jr., b. 26 Sept., 1686; d. 14 Dec., 1732; m. (1) Mary ____; L. (2) 29 May, 1727, Ellen Heale, dau. of George. Sur. George Heale. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond; Hayden, p. 51.

Easter m. William Glascock.

Easter m. Rowleigh Chinn.

Edward m. 4 Feb., 1724, Sarah Owen. Christ Church, p. 164.

Eleanor m. William Powell.

Elizabeth m. John Tidbury.

Elizabeth m. Isaac Supplee.

Elizabeth m. Joseph Chinn (1st w.).

Elizabeth m. Joseph Smith.

Elizabeth m. Michael Musgrave (Musgrave).

Elizabeth³ m. Rev. John Carnogic.

Ellen m. Richard Chichester.

Eva m. (1) Thomas Taylor; m. (2) Solomon Ewell.

Frances m. John Carter (1st w.).

George, Capt., will prov. 1746, m. Grace Haynie, dau. of Anthony, will prov. 1709, and his wife, Sarah (Harris), dau. of Maj. John, will prov. 1713. 21V326; 25V418.

George, Jr., of Northumberland Co., m. 14 Juno, 1736, Anna Taylor, dau. of Elizabeth. Sur. Thomas Edwards. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond; 35V215.

George m. 10 Oct., 1735, Judith Payno. Sur. Merriman Payno. Lancaster Co. Mar. Record.

Grace m. William Nelms.

Hannah m. Edward Downing.

Hannah m. Capt. David Fox (as his last w.).

Hannah³ m. (1) Raleigh Trevors; m. (2) Simon Pearson.

Henry m. 2 Nov., 1705, Alice Brookes. Christ Church, p. 79.

Henry m. 12 May, 1714, Sarah Bristow. Christ Church, p. 83.

Henry m. 23 Aug., 1722, Elizabeth Tuglo. Christ Church, p. 164.

James, Maj., m. bef. 25 March, 1708, Mary (Conway) Daingerfield, b. 1686, wid. of John Daingerfield, Jr. Essex Co. Records of 1708; Orange III, p. 55. Married 16 April, 1707. 8J(1)97.

James, Col., m. Mary Vaulx, dau. of Capt. Robert of Westmoreland Co. NNHM 1:1:20.

James Wallace m. 31 May, 1779, Anne Ball. Sur. Richard Soldon. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.

Jesse m. 9 March, 1765/6, Agatha Conway. Sur. Edwin Conway. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.

Jesse C. m. 17 Feb., 1789/90, Peggy Mitchell. Sur. Richard Mitchell. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

1997 Family Archive Project

60.

BALL (cont.)

Johannah m. John Blake.
 John m. 12 March, 1765/6, Mary Ball, dau. of Lettice.
 Sur. Mungo Harvey. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.
 John m. 21 Dec., 1797, Polly Gibbs. Culpeper Co. Mar.
 Records.
 John m. 17 Jan., 1775, Jean Kindred, both of Goochland.
 Douglas Reg., p. 16.
 John, of Fauquier Co., b. 2 Oct., 1742; d. 1806; son of
 William and Martha (Broomfield); m. 3 Nov., 1767, Sarah
 Ellen Payne. 23V308.
 John, son of John and Sarah Ellen (Payne), m. Alcy Withers.
 23V308.
 John S. m. 8 April, 1799, Nancy Opie. Sur. Thomas Taylor.
 Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.
 Joseph, Col., b. Eng., 24 May, 1649; d. June, 1711; will
 prov. 11 July, 1711, Lancaster Co.; m. (1) Elizabeth
 Romney, dau. of William of London; m. (2) Mary (____)
 Johnson of Lancaster Co. NNHM 3:1:192, 194; NNHM 5:1:
 427, 429. Married (1) Elizabeth Rogers or Romney.
 Haydon, p. 56.
 Joseph, Col., of "Coan," Northumberland Co.; will prov.
 1721; son of Col. William of Lancaster Co.; m. Mary
 Spencer, gr.dau. of Col. John Mottrom. NNHM 1:1:19.
 Married Mary Mottrom, dau. of Spencer, 1LT Mary Spencer,
 dau. of Col. Nicholas Spencer, as stated by Haydon in
 "Virginia Genealogies." 21V326.
 Joseph, son of Capt. George, m. Hannah Haynie, dau. of
 Capt. William and Jane (Waddy). 21V326.
 Joseph, widower, m. 25 Jan., 1797, Ann Canell. Sur.
 George Ball. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.
 Joseph³ m. Frances Ravenscroft. NNHM 5:1:429.
 Judith m. Henry Lee Gaskins.
 Judith m. Thomas Brumell.
 Judith m. George Glascock.
 Keziah m. John Scotland.
 Margaret m. Rawleigh Downman.
 Margaret m. William Ball, Jr.
 Martha m. Eli Porter.
 Mary m. Thomas Glascock.
 Mary m. Augustine Washington.
 Mary m. John Ball.
 Mary m. Richard³ Seldon.
 Mary m. Robert Green. Also given as "Pattie."
 Mary (____) Johnson, wid. 1st of ____ Johnson, 2nd of Col.
 Joseph Ball, m. (3) Capt. Richard Hewes.
 Mary E. m. George Chilton.
 Richard of Lancaster, m. Mary³ Wallace (James², Rev. James¹).
 9:1:130.
 Richard m. 3 Nov., 1798, Susannah Adams. Halifax Co. Mar.
 Records.

Colonial Virginia Source Records, 1600s-1700s

Marriages of Virginia Residents Vol I, Part I, Surnames A-B, Page 60

© MyFamily.com, Inc., March 18, 2005

38. MARY, b. Mar. 23, 1707-8; d. yng

until Apr. 15, 1884, on which day a commission to Francis John Howley was issued (H. 11)

Records.)

William Burgess was one of the leaders of his day. His tombstone recorded that he was "a member of His Lordship's Deputy Governors; a Justice of Ye High Provincial Court; Colonel of a Regiment of Trained Bands, and sometimes General of all ye Military Forces of this Province".

The will of Col. Wm. Burgess (South River, A.A. Co., Md., 1686/7) named his "dearly beloved wife, Ursula", who received property in both Md. and England; his son Edward (also Wm. and Eliza, children of said Edward); dau. Susanna, wife of Maj. Nicholas Sewall, and grandchildren, Charles and Jeanne Sewall; sons George, William, John, Joseph, Benjamin, and Charles; daus. Elizabeth, Susanna, and Anne.; execs., his wife Ursula and his friends Maj. Nich. Sewall, Maj. Nich. Gassaway, Capt. Henry Hanslap.

The will (7 Nov. 1700-30 June 1702) of Ursula Moore, formerly the third wife of Col. Wm. Burgess, named daughter Susanna Mitchell, sons Benjamin and Charles Burgess and Richard Moore; also George Burgess, son of George Burgess. Susanna received 300 acres called "Greenwood", in Calvert Co. (now in Prince George's Co.) on the west side of the Patuxent River, but if she had no heirs it was to be divided equally between Ursula's sons Benjamin and Charles Burgess. This land was bought in Ursula's widowhood from George Yeates. Another tract of 500 acres, called "Westphalia", also bought from him, was to be sold by her "deere Husband Mordica Moore" and the proceeds used to buy "flower" negro slaves, one to go to each of her sons Benjamin and Charles Burgess, her daughter Susanna Mitchell, and son Richard Moore. Small "tokens of [her] love" also went to George Burgess, Edward Burgess, and Susanna Sewell, and she left a feather bed and "all things belonging to it" to Alice Weathers "for her care and trouble". Witnesses were Alice Withers, John Watts, and Thos. Bale. (Liber #1, folio 11, Orphans' Court of Prince Geo. Co., Md.) The fact that she had a daughter Susanna Mitchell, whom she mentioned first and to whom she left the most, seems to indicate that Col. Burgess was not her first husband. *Liber 11 folio 309*

Mordica Moore (will 1713-1721) also left to "daughter-in-law Susannah Mitchell" and her children Burgess, Mordica, John, and Henrietta. (Md. Cal. of Wills, V, 25) He left 200 acres each to Mordica Burgess and Mordica Mitchell; 100 acres to John, youngest son of "daughter Mitchell." When daughter Deborah arrived at age of adulthood or marriage, his entire estate was to be divided, one-half going to wife Deborah and one-half to son Richard. The latter was to get the entire estate upon death of wife Deborah. Execs., wife Deborah and son Richard; test, Frances Collier, Jr., Constance Young, John Gerard, and Wm. Mordana. *Liber 16 folio 185*

A William Mitchell died in Anne Arundel Co., Md. (will Feb. 1684-Mar. 1685), leaving a wife (unnamed), sons William, John, and Edward, all under 18, and daughter Elizabeth. (Md. Cal. of Wills, I-161)

Capt. Edward, the eldest son of Col. Wm. Burgess and his first wife, was born in Virginia; d. 1722; mar. Sarah Chew, dau. of Col. Sam. and Anne (Ayres) Chew. Edward was a Justice of the Provincial Court of A.A. Co. Edward had sons William, Samuel (who m. Elizabeth Durkin), and John (who m. Jane Macklefresh; he d. 1774); daus. Ann White, Elizabeth (who m. Wm. Nicholson), Sarah Gaither, and Susannah. (Mrs. John Chenoweth Everett of Maysville, Ky., is a descendant of John³ Burgess through Joseph⁴, Joshua⁵, Mordecai⁶, Joshua B.⁷, Anne B.⁸)

114659092



William Sweet *

19 Oct 1856 - 21 Apr 1930

115015481

Copyright © 2018 Find A Grave · Privacy Statement · Terms of Service

Susanna, daughter of Wm. Burgess by his second wife, mar. Maj. Nich. Sewall. Their daughter Jeanne mar. Clement Brooke, son of Major Thomas.

John and Joseph Burgess died evidently between 1686 and 1700.

George Burgess, son of William prob. by the second wife, mar. Mrs. --Stockett and removed to co. Devon, England. Benjamin also went to England to live.

William Burgess, Jr., inherited the homestead. He mar. Ann (Watkins) Lord, daughter of John Watkins, and widow of Edw. Lord. She died 28 June 1698. (Gravestone) Of Charles Burgess, see below.

Anne Burgess, the youngest daughter of Col. Wm., was born 7 Oct. 1680; m. 8 June 1697 Thomas Sparrow, but died the following month, 25 July 1697, before her 17th birthday. (Gravestone)

2. (DR.) CHARLES² BURGESS (Col. William¹), b. before 1684, d. before 3 May 1740; m. Elizabeth (perhaps Warman or Moore?) Hanslap, widow of Joseph, who was the son of Capt. Henry Hanslap. (She had a daughter Frances by her first husband; and was Stephen Joseph Hanslap their son? Stephen Warman of Anne Arundel Co., Md., called him a grandchild in his 1740 will.) (See wills of Henry Hanslap and wife Eliz. in Md. Cal. of Wills II, 157, and III, 32; A.A. Co. Will Bks. H-163, 3, pt. 2, T.B. #2)

Charles inherited from his father a 1600-acre tract of land at the head of Sassafras River and 500 acres on the Susquehanna.

Dr. Mordeca(i) Moore of A.A. Co., Md., whom Charles's mother, Ursula Burgess, had married after the death of Col. William Burgess, remembered in his will (1713-1721) not only his own children but those of his "son-in-law, Charles Burgess", viz., William, Ursula, Mordeca, Charles, and Benjamin Burgess, Jr., (all under 21); also Frances Hanslap; also his daughter-in-law, Susannah Mitchell and her children. (See above.) He made Samuel Preston, Richard Hill, and Isaac Norris his Overseers, and referred to them as "brothers." (Md. Cal. of Wills, V, 25)

In his will, made 14 Dec. 1739, pr. 3 May 1740, Charles² Burgess bequeathed to "my Daughter-in-Law Martha Burgess the Dwelling Plantation where my Son Charles late-ly lived on with 200 Acres of Land Adjacent thereto Including the Said Plantation Provided she Lives thereon and keeps Single and do not Marry during her Natural life and at the time she shall Marry or Die I give and bequeath to my Grandson Bassell Burgess 100 Acres of the Land aforesd." Bassell was then under age. Charles also named in his will his son Richard and daughter Elizabeth Offutt. (Liber 1, folio 295, Orphan's Court of Prince Geo. Co., Md.)

Fleming County Cemetery Memorials

9 matching records found

Filter By All Names



Benjamin Sweet *
17 Jul 1740 – 15 Nov 1804

No grave photo

175323548



Edward Thomas "Edgar" Sweet *
29 Sep 1898 – 25 Feb 1922

No grave photo

126902000



Julia E. Rice Sweet *
6 Jan 1863 – 8 Jun 1928

104083021



Martha Ella Barton Sweet *
1738 – 1807

No grave photo

175324142



Mary E. Sweet *
1903 – 1926

125181658



Minnie Sweet *
1891 – 1916

125181482



Susan E Sweet *
1824 – 1904

114659043

Thomas Sweet *
1823 – 1907

Charles City-Clarke-Frederick County Virginia USGenWeb Archives Biographies.....Byrd, Richard Evelyn

Copyright. All rights reserved.

<http://www.usgwarchives.net/copyright.htm>

<http://www.usgwarchives.net/va/vafiles.htm>

File contributed for use in USGenWeb Archives by:

Alice Warner Brosey <http://www.genrecords.net/emailregistry/vols/00015.html#0003503> December 13, 201

Source: Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography

Author: Lyon Gardiner Tyler

Hon. Richard Evelyn Byrd.

A lineal descendant of the old Virginia Byrd family of Westover, founded by William Byrd, a successful man of business, Richard Evelyn Byrd. inheriting the strong traits of a distinguished ancestry, has in his own right achieved a success in law and public life that places him among the leading men of his state.

The Byrds of Virginia have produced many notable men. The founder, William Byrd. held conspicuous place in the early annals as receiver general of the royal revenues, an office to which he was appointed, December 24, 1687, holding it until his death, December 4, 1704. His son, William (2) Byrd, was born March 28, 1674, died August 26, 1747. and filled more important positions, achieving great distinction. The following is the epitaph upon his tomb at his country seat at Westover in Charles City county. (The ancient lettering only is changed).

Being born to one of the amplest fortunes in this country
he was sent to England for his education,
Where under the care and direction of Sir Robert Southwell
And ever favored with his particular instructions
He made a happy proficiency in polite and various learnings
By means of the same noble friend
he was introduced to many of the first persons of the age
for knowledge, wit, virtue, birth or high station.
And particularly contracted a most intimate and bosom friendship
With the learned and illustrious Charles Boyle Earl of Orrery.
He was called to the bar in the Middle Temple
Studied for some time in the Low Countries
Visited the Court of France,
And was chosen fellow of the Royal Society.
Thus eminently fitted for the service and ornament of the country
he was made Receiver General of his Majesty's revenues here,
was thrice appointed public agent to the court and ministry of England
and being thirty-seven years a member
at last became President of the Council of this Colony.
To all this were added a great elegance of taste and life,
the well bred gentleman and polite companion,
the splendid economist and prudent father of a family,
with the constant enemy of all exorbitant power
And hearty friend to the Liberties of his Country.

In 1728 he was appointed one of the two commissioners to represent Virginia in running the dividing line between Virginia and North Carolina. Of this journey he made a journal which he afterward elaborated into an equivalent of 250 octavo pages. This manuscript, along with the manuscript of an account of a

James Earl Ray, alias "Eric Starvo Galt", was born on May 19, 1928, in Jackson, Mississippi. He was a white male, 5'10" tall, 170 lbs, with brown hair and eyes. He was a member of the Central Postal Directory in London, England, and was known for his work as a typewriter repairman.

Ray was arrested in London in 1967 on charges of kidnapping and holding for ransom. He was later convicted and sentenced to life imprisonment. He was transferred to the United States in 1969 and was held in the Alcatraz Federal Penitentiary.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

Ray was a member of the Black Panther Party and was known for his involvement in the civil rights movement. He was also known for his work as a writer and publisher of the newspaper "Black Panther" in London.

journey which he made four years later to "Eden," a tract of land he had bought in south central Virginia, and a narrative of his progress to the mines of Germanna in 1732, besides others of his papers, are yet preserved. All the Byrd manuscripts were reprinted in the Wynne edition of 1866 and in 1901, "The Dividing Line," "A Journey to Eden" and "A Progress to the Mines," with several of his letters and reports were edited by John Spencer Bassett.

A later day William Byrd, great-grandson of the third William Byrd, of Westover, was adjutant general of the state of Texas and served with distinction during the war between the states, attaining the rank of colonel in the confederate army, department of the Lower Mississippi. He was the father of the subject of this sketch. In 1865, after the war closed, Colonel Byrd moved to Winchester, Virginia, and there practiced law. He was a son of Richard Evelyn Byrd, of Clark county, Virginia, also a lawyer, whose middle name, Evelyn, was borne by the maiden who died of a broken heart, not being allowed by her father to marry the man of her choice. Her memory, and that of his grandfather also is perpetuated in the person of Richard Evelyn Byrd, of Winchester, and of Richmond. Richard Evelyn Byrd married Ann Harrison, of Lower Brandon, Virginia, and had sons, George Harrison, William (Colonel) and Alfred H. Colonel William Byrd married Jennie, daughter of John Rivers, of Texas. From an ancestry of such men, lawyers, literattcurs and soldiers, comes Richard Evelyn Byrd of Winchester and Richmond, a true Virginian in all save place of birth.

Richard Evelyn Byrd, son of Colonel William and Jennie (Rivers) Byrd, was born in Analin, Texas, August 13, 1860, his father at that time being adjutant general of the state. When five years of age, his parents moved to Winchester, Virginia, where the lad began his education. He prepared at Shenandoah Valley Academy, going thence to the University of Virginia. After completing a classical course at the university, he entered the law department of the University of Maryland at Baltimore, whence he was graduated LL. B. in 1882. He was admitted to the Virginia bar, and at once began the practice of his profession at Winchester. He was in due season admitted to the state and federal courts of the district and was soon firmly established in public esteem as a strong, aggressive, able lawyer. In the year 1884 he was elected commonwealth attorney for Frederick county, an office he ably filled for twenty years. During this period he won high standing as an able, fearless prosecutor and as a learned, upright lawyer.

He took an active part in the political battles of the period, was a member of the Democratic State Committee, became one of the well known, progressive and influential men of his state, and was listened to with respect in party councils. In 1906 he was elected a member of the Virginia house of delegates, re-elected in 1908-10-12, and at the beginning of the second term was chosen speaker of the house, and reelected in 1910-12. Becoming a partner of the law firm of O'Flaherty, Fulton & Byrd, of Richmond, when elected to the house of delegates, Mr. Byrd did not feel it necessary to discontinue his residence in Winchester. He was also commissioner of accounts for the circuit court of Frederick county, master commissioner in chancery, and special examiner of records for the counties of Frederick, Clarke, Warren, Page, Shenandoah, and the city of Winchester. As a politician Mr. Byrd is fearless and aggressive, a hard fighter, but one who fights in the open. He is stalwart in his devotion to his party and always bows to the will of the party when expressed through the secular party channels. As a legislator he has favored progressive legislation, while as speaker he won the respect of friends and foes by his fairness and consideration. His public and professional career has been above reproach, and the name of Byrd, honored in Virginia, through three centuries has been worthily upheld by this twentieth century scion.

This record of a busy professional and official life would be incomplete did it omit to refer to Mr. Byrd's literary tastes and work. The literary ability of the second William Byrd, of Westover, seems to have bridged the generations and reappeared in his descendant. He has written a great deal editorially for the Virginia papers, and is a lover of the works of Shakespeare, Scott, Dickens and George Eliot and of the Bible. His style is clear, vigorous and concise, his deductions logical and his argument strong. He introduced carefully prepared and worded bills for legislative consideration, and before the Bar Association of Maryland and Virginia has read papers of deep literary and professional value. Just at the height of his physical powers, Mr. Byrd's services to the state are by no means ended, but the years hold for him nothing but even brighter promise of usefulness. Like all the Byrds of earlier

generations, he is a member of the Episcopal church. He also holds membership in the Westmoreland. Commonwealth and Country clubs of Richmond.

Mr. Byrd married, in Martinsburg, West Virginia, September 15, 1886, E. Bolling Flood, daughter of Major Joel W. Flood, of the Confederate army, and Ella (Faulkner) Flood, his wife, daughter of Hon. C. J. Faulkner, of Martinsburg. Children: Harry Flood, Richard Evelyn, Thomas Bolling Byrd.

File at: <http://files.usgwarchives.net/va/charlescity/bios/byrd213gbs.txt>

This file has been created by a form at <http://www.genrecords.org/vafiles/>

File size: 8.6 Kb

...in the

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..



COL. WM. BYRD
Founder of Richmond

Virginia Genealogies and Biographies, 1500s-1900s
Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography, Vol. I, Colonial Councillors of State, Page 150a
© The Generations Network, December 27, 2007

tailed, red-shouldered, and broad-winged hawks are all buzzard hawks. See also **HAWK**. O.S.P., JR.

Classification. The Old World buzzards belong to the family *Accipitridae*; new World, to the *Cathartidae*.

BUZZARDS BAY. See AGASSIZ, LOUIS AND ALEXANDER; CAPE COD CANAL; MASSACHUSETTS (Land).

BUZZ-BOMB. See GUIDED MISSILE.

BYELORUSSIAN SOVIET SOCIALIST REPUBLIC. See WHITE RUSSIAN SOVIET SOCIALIST REPUBLIC.

BYERS, WILLIAM NEWTON (1831-1903). See COLORADO (Press, Radio, and Television).

BYLAW is a rule adopted by members of a club, corporation, or society. The term is often used to distinguish a rule from the *constitution* or *charter* of the organization. Bylaws usually concern such matters as the time and place of meetings and the methods of voting. More important matters, such as the powers of officers, are contained in the constitution. Normally a constitution can be changed only when almost all the members agree. But bylaws usually may be changed by majority vote. See also **PARLIAMENTARY LAW**. E.N.G.

BYLINA, by *LE nah*. See **RUSSIAN LITERATURE**.

BY-LINE. See **NEWSPAPER** (Terms).

BYNG, bing, JULIAN HEDWORTH GEORGE (1862-1935), FIRST VISCOUNT OF VIMY, was a British military leader, and the Governor-General of Canada from 1921 to 1926. He had previously served in the Sudan expedition, in South Africa and Egypt, and at the Dardanelles. He commanded the Canadian corps in 1916 during World War I, and the next year was placed in command of the Third Army with the rank of general. Parliament voted him a gift amounting to \$150,000 for his services. In 1932 he was made field marshal. E.R.A.



U.S.U.

BYNNER, WITTER (1881-), is an American poet. Many of his poems reflect his love of the Southwest, which he adopted as his home. He also had a deep interest in the Orient, where he traveled extensively. With Kiang Kang-hu he translated many Chinese poems, which are included in a book, *The Jade Mountain*. Other works include *Grenstone Poems*; *Indian Earth*; *Eden Tree*; and *Against the Cold*. Plays include *Tiger* and *Cake*. Using a pen name, "Emanuel Morgan," he was the co-author of *Spectra*, a take-off on modern verse. Bynner was born in Brooklyn, N.Y. E.L.C.

BY-PASS. See **ROADS AND HIGHWAYS** (By-Passes).

BYRD, bird, RICHARD EVELYN (1888-), is an American aviator, navigator, explorer, and naval officer. He was the first man to fly over both the North and the South poles. In 1928, he organized a scientific expedition to the Antarctic. He took the most elaborate equipment ever used in exploration. Thirty-two scientists went with him. Among them were specialists in geology, meteorology, physics, radio engineering,

geography, topography, and acrology. Commander Byrd established a base near the edge of the Ross Shelf Ice. From there he flew over the South Pole in November, 1929. Congress made him a rear admiral for his services. On a second expedition in 1933-1935, Byrd conducted a scientific survey of the Antarctic Continent. He explored 900 miles of coast line around Marie Byrd Land during his third trip in 1939-1940. He led another expedition in 1947, and was named officer in charge of a 1955-1956 survey.

Flight to the North Pole. Byrd went to Greenland with the MacMillan expedition in 1925. Airplanes were used then for the first time in Arctic exploration. He was flight commander on the trip. He believed that a flight to the Pole was possible, decided to make the trip by plane, and took Floyd Bennett as his pilot. On May 9, 1926, they flew a Fokker monoplane from Spitsbergen to the Pole and back in fifteen and a half hours.

Byrd attempted to fly across the Atlantic Ocean to Paris in July, 1927. His Fokker airplane was called *America*. He took another pilot and two navigators with him. They were forced down at sea, but were rescued.

Byrd was born in Winchester, Va., on October 25, 1888. He studied at Virginia Military Institute and the University of Virginia. Then he went to the United States Naval Academy, graduating in 1912. He entered aviation service after four years at sea. Byrd assisted in developing important navigation devices and methods. He is the author of the books *Alone*; *Skyward*; *Little America*; and *Discovery*. Byrd is the brother of U.S. Senator Harry F. Byrd of Virginia. See also **ANTARCTICA**; **POLAR EXPLORATION**. J.Cot.

BYRD, WILLIAM (1674-1744). See **AMERICAN LITERATURE** (History).

BYRNES, burnz, JAMES FRANCIS (1879-), is an American statesman who has held high office in each of the three branches of the United States Government. Byrnes served as United States Secretary of State from 1945 to 1947. Before that he had served in Congress,



United Press

James F. Byrnes is an American politician.



United Press

Richard E. Byrd, explored the Arctic and Antarctic.

fourteen years as a Representative and ten years as a Senator. He became Associate Justice of the United States Supreme Court in 1941. Sixteen months later he resigned to assist President Franklin Roosevelt as Economic Stabilizer and later as War Mobilizer.

Byrnes was born in Charleston, S.C., after his father's death. He left school at the age of fourteen to become office boy for a law firm. Meanwhile,

26 Nov 2007

124

THE COMPENDIUM OF AMERICAN GENEALOGY

- George Evelyn, prominent in Md., in James City Co., Va., 1649, son of Robert Evelyn, of Long Ditton and Godstone, Surrey, Eng.);
- 4-James Parke (d ca. 1770), ed. William and Mary Coll.; served in Am. Rev.; m Elizabeth Hill Byrd;
- 3-Rebecca Parke (d 1822), m Maj. Richard Corbin (3 above).
- 7-William Byrd (1652-1704), from Eng., 1674; established "Westover," in Va.; Burgess; mem. Council; auditor and receiver gen. of Va.; m Mary (1652-89), widow of Samuel Filmer and dau. of Col. Warham Horsmanden (d ca. 1683 in Eng.), of Charles City Co., Va.; Burgess, 1657-59; mem. Council, 1657 (desc. of Daniel Horsmanden the loyalist, rector of Uicombe, Kent and through her mother Ursula, dau. of Warham St. Leger, Mary Byrd desc. from one of the most eminent knightly families of Eng.);
- 6-Col. William (1674-1744), of "Westover"; author; receiver gen. and pres. of the Council; founder of Richmond, Va.; m 2d, Maria (1698-1771), dau. and co-heiress of Thomas Taylor, of Kinsington, Eng.;
- 5-William (1728-77), of Westover; mem. Council, 1754; importer of thoroughbreds; m 1748, Elizabeth Hill Carter;
- 4-Elizabeth Hill (1754-1819), m 1st, 1771, James Parke Farley (4 above).
- 3-John Carter (1820-89), from Eng. to Va., 1649; Burgess; member Council; col. comdg. expdn. against Rappahannock Indians, 1654; m 1st, June Glyn; m 2d, Eleanor Brocus; m 3d, Anne Carter (Cleve); m 4th Sarah, dau. of Gabriel Ludlow;
- 7-Robert (1663-1732), of "Corotoman"; speaker House of Burgesses; treas. and pres. of the Council, and actg. gov.; m 1st, 1688, Judith Armistead (Col. John's [1635-98], of "Hessie," Gloucester Co., Va., justice, before 1675, high sheriff, 1675, Burgess, 1685, lt. col. of Horse, 1686, col. and co. lt., 1685, apptd. to Council, 1687; refused to take the oaths after the accession of William and Mary, becoming a Jacobite, m Judith, dau. of Theophilus Hone (d post 1679; William [bap. 1610-aute 1690], came to Va., 1635, m Anne-, Anthony, of Deighton Park in the West riding of Yorkshire, Eng., m 1693, Frances Thompson);
- 6-John (1690-1743), seized of "Shirley" (Jure uxorio); barrister of the Middle Temple; sec. of state 1722; mem. Council, 1724; m 1723, Elizabeth Hill;
- 5-Elizabeth Hill m William Byrd (5 above).
- 10-Capt. Edward Hill (d 1634), of Elizabeth City Co., Va.;
- 9-Col. Edward (d 1663), of "Shirley"; speaker House of Burgesses, 1644-45, 54, 1658-59; mem. council, 1661; Burgess, 1639, 42, 44, 45, 47, 49; chosen gov. of Md., 1646, by the insubvertory party; was taken prisoner by Gov. Calvert; cdr. in chief of Henrico and Charles City cos., Va., and in 1657, when in command of a force of colonists and friendly Indians he was defeated by the hostile Indians which gave the name of Bloody Run to a stream, now within the limits of the city of Richmond; disfranchised and fined for this defeat by the Assembly;
- 8-Col. Edward (1637-1700) of "Shirley"; atty. gen., 1679; speaker House of Burgesses, 1694; mem. council, 1683; treas., 1693-99; cdr. in chief of Charles City and Surry cos.; judge of the Admiralty Ct. for Va. and N.C. disfranchised by Bacon's House of Burgesses, 1676; m -Williams(?);
- 7-Gen. Edward (d 1748), of "Shirley"; collector James river, 1716; Burgess, 1704-05; m 1696, Tabitha Scarborough;
- 6-Elizabeth (d 1770), m John Carter (5 above).
- 5-Edmund (Scarborough) Scarborough (qv);
- 8-Col. Edmund (ca. 1611-1671), of "Seaside," Accomac Co., Va.; vestryman North Hampton Parish, 1652; speaker House of Burgesses, 1646; surveyor gen., 1656-71; m Mary Charlton (Stephen), mem. council, 1644-45, 53);
- 7-Tabitha, as widow of Maj. Gen. John Custis, m 2d, Gen. Edward Hill (7 above).
- 5-Maj. George Hoopes, granted land by the British Crown in Caroline Co., Va., 1670; built "The Mansion" which was first called Bowling Green, 1675;
- 4-Col. John Waller (d 1805), a great sportsman and importer of thoroughbreds; ed. at Donald Robertson's Sch.; treas. Caroline Co., Va., 1777; gave material aid to the cause of America in the Am. Rev.; entertained with a great banquet on the lawn of his estate, "The Mansion" General Washington and his army when returning from Yorktown in honor of Marquis de LaFayette; mem. House Dele., 1791-95; mem. Va. State Senate, 1796-1805; m Hannah Bataille;
- 3-Richard Hay (d 1834), 2d lt. in War 1812; m Eliza Lewis Taliaferro.
- 2-James Parke Corbin (1810-68), of "Laneville," "Corbin Hall," and "Nestling Green Branch"; m 1st, 1838, Jane Catherine Wellford (1809-55; Dr. John E., of Fredericksburg, Va.); m 2d, 1856, Eliza Lewis Hoopes (1840-93); issue (1st marriage): I-Richard (1833-killed in battle, of "Moss Neck" 1863; mem. Co. B, 3th Va. Cav., C.S.A.; courier of "Stonewall" Jackson; m 1856, Roberta Carey); II-Spotswood Wellford (1835-97; lt. C.S.N.; m 1858, Diana Fontaine, dau. of Commodore Matthew Fontaine Maury); III-Frances Nelson (1838-1911; m 1857, William H. Dickenson); IV-Catharine (1839-1918; m 1st, 1862, Col. Alexander S. Pendleton, killed in battle, C.S.A., m 2d, 1871, Commodore John Mercer Brooke, U.S. and C.S.N., prof. V.M.L.); V-James Parke (1845-1908; ed. V.M.L.; served in C.S.A., participated in battle of New Market; m 1876, Edmonia Fitzhugh Picklen); issue (2d marriage): I-Channing Moore (1 above); II-Elizabeth Farley (d 1859; m 1878, Joseph Swift Browne, d 1888); III-Tazewell Tayloe (b 1861); IV-Champe Carter (b 1863; m Sallie Gatchell); V-Sophia Hoopes (b 1887; m Eugene Bowie).
- 1-Not married, Ed. Ky. Agri. and Mech. Coll. (Now Ky. U.). A Virginia gentleman with the traits and inclinations of his ancestors. Residence: Lexington, Ky.
- 1-CORBIN, Walter Everett, b Brimfield, Mass., Oct. 28, 1885.
- 8-Clement Corbin (qv);
- 7-James (1665-1736), of Woodstock, Conn.; held many public offices; m 1697, Hannah Eastman (1679-1762; Philip, m 1673, Mary Barnard b 1645);
- 6-Philip (b 1708), of Dudley, Mass.; m 1731, Dorothy Barstow;
- 5-Lemuel (1740-1825), of Dudley; capt. Am. Rev.; m 1763, Rebecca Davis (1736-1820; Samuel, m 1731, Mary Weld, 1695-1786);
- 4-Philip (1764-1816), of Dudley, Mass., and Union, Conn.; was selectman several yrs.; state rep., 1814-15; m 1789, Rhoby Healy (1763-1840; Capt. Samuel [1738-1817] Am. Rev., m 1760, Phebe Curtis, 1737-97);
- 3-Healy (1799-1878), of Union, Conn.; state representative, 1851-52; m 1825, Nancy Coy (1803-78; David [1773-1831], m 1797, Lucy Kinyon [1774-1861]; Archibald [1741-94], Am. Rev.; m 1760, Elizabeth Badger, 1740-1806);
- 2-Miner Healy (2 below).
- 10-Widow Christian Brown (qv);
- 9-Dea. Henry (1615-1701), of Salisbury, Mass.; m 1641, Abigail - (d 1702);
- 8-Henry (1659-1708), of Salisbury; m 1682, Hannah Putnam (1663-1731; John, m 1682, Rebecca Prince; John, qv);
- 7-John (1685-1738), of Salem, Mass.; m 1708, Mary Elsy (d 1731);
- 6-Jonathan (1716-99), of Brimfield, Mass.; agt. in Indian wars; lt. in Am. Rev.; m 1741, Abigail Russell (1716-1803; John, m Rebecca [b 1689], dau. Thomas Blodgett [1651-1740], m 1685, Rebecca Tidd, d 1750);
- 5-Jonathan (1744-1803), of Brimfield; soldier in Am. Rev.; m 1773, Abigail (Dunbar) Sargent (d 1809);
- 4-Jonathan (1782-1865), of Brimfield; m 1810, Lucretia Bugbee (1787-1849; David, m 1772, Hannah [1748-1845], dau. William Thompson);
- 3-James Henry (1811-90), of Brimfield; m 1846, Anne Howard Holbrook (1812-97; Zenas [1768-1857], m 1807, Sarah Billings Howard, 1772-1843);
- 2-Miner Healy Corbin (1840-1919), m 1st, 1868, Jane Betsey Dimmock (1849-60); m 2d, 1881, Sarah Billings Brown (1851-1926), of Brimfield; issue (1st marriage): I-Minnie Jane (1871-1924; m 1899, William Arthur Royce [b 1878]; m 2d, 1913, Burton Carlton Reynolds); II-Herbert Miner (1873-1928; m 1901, Chella

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

743

his residence and another of his family, a county of which he was long a justice and officer of militia and which he represented in the House of Burgesses in 1679, 1680, 1682 (Henrico records), and in the latter years was appointed member of the Council (Council Journal). He was appointed auditor general in 1687.

In April, 1679, the Assembly granted him a tract of land beginning at the south side of James River a mile and a half below the Falls, and extending up five miles and back one mile (all of which he accompts and presumes to be his own land), on condition that he should seat on said lands fifty armed men and other titthables not exceeding two hundred and fifty. (Hening, II, p. 448.) Col. Byrd and his descendants owned all the land here described as is shown by a volume of his land titles now in the possession of the Virginia Historical Society, and he also owned large landed estates elsewhere in Virginia and North Carolina. In 1688 he purchased and moved to "Westover," Charles City County. He married Maria, daughter of Warham Horsmander, of Charles City County, and formerly of Purleigh, Essex, England, to which he returned after the restoration, after having been a Burgess for Charles City County, 1657-58, and elected to the council during the session. Col. William Byrd is buried at "Westover," where his tomb remains and bears the following inscription:

The Byrd Family.
Hic Recondentur Cineres Galicomi
Byrd, Armigen Regii.
Hugus Provincial Quaestoris, Qui Hanc Vitam
Cum Eternitate Commutavit 4th Die
December, 1704, Post Quam Vixisset,
52 Annis.

His wife's tomb is also at "Westover":

Here Lyeth the Body of
MARY BYRD,
Late wife of William Byrd, Esq.,
and
Daughter of Warham Horsmander, Esq.,
Who died the Ninth Day of November, 1699
In the 47th year of Her Age.

SOME PROMINENT

- II. Thomas Taliaferro⁴.
 - III. Martha Taliaferro⁴. Married Mr. Fox.
 - IV. Gabriella Taliaferro⁴. Married Colonel Davis, of King and Queen Co., Va.
 - V. Lewis Taliaferro⁴. Married Catherine Doswell, of Hanover Co., Va. Issue:
 - I. Lewis Taliaferro⁵, of Augusta Co.
 - II. Susan Taliaferro⁵. Married Mr. Pendell, of Richmond, Va.
- Zachary Taliaferro³, grandson of the emigrant, Robert Taliaferro, settled in Amherst Co., Va. Had issue:
- I. Benjamin Taliaferro⁴, soldier in the Revolution 1776. Married, first, Martha Merriwether; second Miss Cox.
 - II. Zachary Taliaferro⁴, son of Zachary Taliaferro, Jr., removed to Kentucky.
 - III. Sarah Taliaferro⁴. Married Daniel Harvie.
 - IV. Richard Taliaferro⁴.
 - V. Warner Taliaferro⁴. Married Mary M. Gilmer.
 - VI. Burton Taliaferro⁴. Married, first, Sarah Gilmer; second, Miss Carter.
 - VII. Nancy Taliaferro⁴. Married Thompson Watkins.
 - VIII. Frances Taliaferro⁴. Married Moses Penn.

JOHN BYRD.

John Byrd, of London, married Grace, daughter of Thomas Stegg, of London, who lived at various times in London and Virginia, and who was a member of the House of Burgesses for Charles City County, Va., and speaker in 1642-43, and was appointed by Parliament one of the commissioners to reduce Virginia, was lost at sea in 1651 while in an English frigate on his way to the Colony. (Strausburg Abstract.)

John and Grace (Stegg) Byrd had issue (besides other children, amongst whom were Thomas, Elizabeth, Sarah, Mary and Grace), a son, Col. William Byrd, b. 1652; d. December 4, 1704. He came to Virginia about 1674 to take possession of a large estate left him by his uncle, Thomas Stegg (who died unmarried), and first settled at "Belvidere," Henrico County, Va., within the present limits of Richmond, where there is a street bearing the name of

Table 1: Summary of Data

10

1	John Doe	12345
2	Jane Smith	67890
3	Bob Johnson	11111
4	Alice Brown	22222
5	Charlie White	33333
6	Diana Green	44444
7	Frank Black	55555
8	Grace King	66666
9	Henry Lee	77777
10	Ivy Adams	88888
11	Jack Hall	99999
12	Karen Young	10101
13	Liam Scott	20202
14	Mia Baker	30303
15	Noah Hill	40404
16	Olivia Clark	50505
17	Peter Lewis	60606
18	Quinn Walker	70707
19	Rachel Hall	80808
20	Samuel King	90909

Table 2: Detailed Data

The first table shows the names of the individuals and their corresponding IDs. The second table provides a more detailed breakdown of the data, including additional information such as dates and locations. The data is organized into two main sections, each with its own set of columns and rows. The first section covers the period from January to March, while the second section covers the period from April to June. The data is presented in a clear and concise manner, allowing for easy comparison and analysis of the information.

Nathaniel Bacon, goes on Joseph Lewis' bond in £1000 for the said Lewis' faithful performance of the duties of sheriff of Henrico County. Dated November 4, 1765. Recorded—June 2, 1766. Ibid. p. 968.

Izard Bacon is appointed executor by the will of William Owen, dated Aug. 14, 1774. Wills No. 1, 1781-87, p. 112.

Nathaniel Bacon, Jr. decd. Thomas Jarvis, who married the relict of said Nathaniel Bacon, Jr., appointed trustee of the estate of sd. Nathaniel Bacon, Jr., decd. Col. Edw. Hill and Mr. Wm. Shirwood, securities. Sd estate being now in the crown. 9ber 27, 1679, Vol. 1677-92, p. 213.

Nathaniel Bacon, late decd. Thomas Jarvis, Trustee, of Kignotan [Kecoughtan] in Elizabeth City Co., Merchant, appoints Thomas Charles, of Henrico Co., his attorney to collect all claims due the estate of Nathaniel Bacon, decd. in the counties of Henrico, and Charles City. Mch. 12, 1681, Ibid. p. 214.

Nathaniel Bacon Esq. decd. of Curles in Henrico Parish and Co. Thos. Jarvis, of Kignotang, Elizabeth City Co., Gent. who married the Relict of and is Trustee of the estate of said Bacon. deed from Edward Hatcher. Consideration 1100 pds. of Tobacco paid by said Bacon decd. to sd. Hatcher. 50 acres in Varina adjoining land formerly belonging to the widow Parker, now in possession of Wm. Byrd, Esq. and is part of a dividend of 200 acres formerly belonging to William Dawkes, being purchased of Robert Bullington and Henry Rowing and Alice, his wife, by Wm. Hatcher Jr. and Henry Hatcher by two conveyances Feb. 1, 1661, and conveyed by Henry Hatcher to Edward Hatcher Aug. 20, 1667. Mary, wife of said Edward Hatcher, relinquishes her dower. Recorded—April 1, 1694. April 1, 1684, Ibid. p. 269.

ORDER BOOKS

William Bacon, Deft. vs James Young, Plt. Deft. not appearing, Judgment is rendered for the Plt. for £10 curr. & costs. June 1744, Order Book 1737-47, p. 267.

Isham Family

HENRICO COUNTY RECORDS

Receipt of William Randolph to Capt. Byrd Exor. of Capt. Knowles for 2187 lbs. tobacco & cask in full of wch Capt. Isham obtained agst. Knowles Estate as bail to him in Danley's suit. Recorded this 28, of 7 br 1677. Vol. 1677, 1692, p. 41.

Receipt of William Randolph to Capt. Wm. Byrd Exor of Capt. John Knowles, decd. for the full contents of this order wth. in written for the use of the Exor. of Capt. Henry Isham, decd. Sept. 11, 1677. Vol. 1677, 1692, p. 41.

Henry Isham of Henrico Co. Va. will of; dated Nov. 13, 1678. To testator's brother Joseph Royall £40: sterlg. in goods to be delivered him within 12 months after testator's death. To Richard Perrin's wife, Jno Wilkinson's wife, & Wm. Byrd's wife, each a gold ring about twelve shillings price. To my honored mother Mrs. Katherine Isham 1 third part of my personal estate hath of what is in Virginia & England after ye legacies above are satisfied. To sister Mrs. Ann Isham 1 third part of personal estate. Plantation in Charles City Co. in Va. commonly called Doggams, to be equally divided between testator's sisters Mrs. Mary Randolph and Mrs. Anne Isham. To Mr. Wm. Randolph residue of estate both in Virginia & England or elsewhere, and Mr. Wm. Randolph Executor. Witnesses—Ja. Tubb, John Wynn, Wilbert Dannill, Hugh Davis. Probated Feb. 1, 1678/9. Vol. 1677, 1692, p. 71, 72.

Samuel Torke, of Grandhurst, in Kent County, clothier, admr. with will annexed of Henry Richards, late of London, Mercht., decd. unadministered by John Richards late brother & executor of last will & testament of sd. Henry Richards, allsoe, decd. and admr. of sd. John Richards. to Henry Isham, of London Mercht. £140: lawfull money of England,

619

Three Morford Family Bibles

CONTRIBUTED BY THE MORFORD HISTORIAN *

Many researchers are familiar with the Morford family of Monmouth County, N. J., descended from Thomas Morford, which has been well documented by Dr. John E. Stillwell in his *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany* 4:1-13. However, few are aware that most Morfords in the United States today are probably descended from his brother, John Morford, who is barely mentioned by Stillwell and whose descendants have yet to be the subject of a comprehensive genealogy. Research done by the contributor for such a publication has now reached an advanced stage, and help is being sought from readers to obtain any records they may have discovered dealing with the family in New Jersey prior to 1825.

It is known that John Morford "late of the Towneship of Middletown in the County of Monmouth, now of Middlesex [county]" settled on land near Cranbury, N. J., which he bought in July 1710 from John Harrison of Somerset Co., N. J. (Middlesex & Somerset Deeds, A:146); also that in June 1710 John Morford, with his wife Margaret, had sold to Richard Puttenger [Pittenger?] of Middletown, the 130 acres there which John had received by patent in 1677 (Monmouth Deeds, F3:132). John was living in 1729 but deceased before 24 August 1738. Some of the descendants of John and Margaret Morford appear to have settled in Burlington and south Jersey counties before joining in the migrations to other states in the post-Revolutionary period. The earliest record found to date of a probable descendant of John in Burlington County is the marriage license, 18 August 1735, of a David "Morphet" to Elizabeth Hedger, in which both were called "of Burlington County" (NJML 1727-34:7½). A WPA compilation at the N. J. State Library shows the birth, 18 January 1757, in Burlington County, of "a son of Richard Morford." Many members of the family appear to have been of limited means and left few records of their activities. To compound the problem of tracing lines, some of the south Jersey families used variants of the name, among them Morford, Morft, Morfoot and Morphett. As the families moved west they took with them their family Bibles and whatever records of Jersey events they contained. The records from three of these Bibles are presented here.

The first two records concern the families of the Morford brothers, John and James, who were perhaps great-grandsons of John and Margaret Morford. They were born and married in New Jersey, lived during a few of their adult years in Pittsburgh, Pa., and later were of Maysville, Kentucky. Both were said to have been engaged, with a third brother whose name was not recollected, in the manufacture and sale of plows. From correspondence and memoranda left by the late Alexander Lee Morford (1878-1953) of Galena, Kansas, and now in the files of the Morford Historian, it is known that these

Nathaniel Bacon, goes on Joseph Lewis' bond in £1000 for the said Lewis' faithful performance of the duties of sheriff of Henrico County. Dated November 4, 1765. Recorded—June 2, 1766. Ibid. p. 968.

Izard Bacon is appointed executor by the will of William Owen, dated Aug. 14, 1774. Wills No. 1, 1781-87, p. 112.

Nathaniel Bacon, Jr. decd. Thomas Jarvis, who married the relict of said Nathaniel Bacon, Jr., appointed trustee of the estate of sd. Nathaniel Bacon, Jr., decd. Col. Edw. Hill and Mr. Wm. Shirwood, securities. Sd estate being now in the crown. 9ber 27, 1679, Vol. 1677-92, p. 213.

Nathaniel Bacon, late decd. Thomas Jarvis, Trustee, of Kignotan [Kecoughtan] in Elizabeth City Co., Merchant, appoints Thomas Charles, of Henrico Co., his attorney to collect all claims due the estate of Nathaniel Bacon, decd. in the counties of Henrico, and Charles City. Mch. 12, 1681, Ibid. p. 214.

Nathaniel Bacon Esq. decd. of Curles in Henrico Parish and Co. Thos. Jarvis, of Kignotang, Elizabeth City Co., Gent. who married the Relict of and is Trustee of the estate of said Bacon. deed from Edward Hatcher. Consideration 1100 pds. of Tobacco paid by said Bacon decd. to sd. Hatcher. 50 acres in Varina adjoining land formerly belonging to the widow Parker, now in possession of Wm. Byrd, Esq. and is part of a dividend of 200 acres formerly belonging to William Dawkes, being purchased of Robert Bullington and Henry Rowing and Alice, his wife, by Wm. Hatcher Jr. and Henry Hatcher by two conveyances Feb. 1, 1661, and conveyed by Henry Hatcher to Edward Hatcher Aug. 20, 1667. Mary, wife of said Edward Hatcher, relinquishes her dower. Recorded—April 1, 1694. April 1, 1684, Ibid. p. 269.

ORDER BOOKS

William Bacon, Deft. vs James Young, Plt. Deft. not appearing, Judgment is rendered for the Plt. for £10 curr. & costs. June 1744, Order Book 1737-47, p. 267.

[Return to normal view](#)

Ketzell-Lakin-Knoll Tree

Entries: 1185 Updated: Sat Aug 25 21:32:46 2001

Contact: Betty Knoll

bettyknoll@aol.com

- ID: I72597162
- Name: Daniel PITTENGER
- Given Name: Daniel
- Surname: Pittenger
- Sex: M
- Note: REFN: 247

Father: [Richard PITTENGER](#)Marriage 1 [Elizabeth Amy BIGGS](#)

Children

1.  [Benjamin PITTENGER](#) b: 12 Feb-1775

COLONIAL COUNCILLORS OF STATE

151

arrived in March, 1714-15, in which his name was again included and he seems after this to have been a regular attendant until his death in 1718, at his residence "Horn Elms" in Middlesex county. He married Lucy, daughter of Maj. Lewis Burwell and his wife Abigail Smith descended from the illustrious house of the Bacons in England.

Byrd, William, of Westover, a son of Councillor William Byrd, of the same place, was born March 28, 1674. He may truly be said to have been born under a lucky star, for his father had already made the name of Byrd distinguished in Virginia, and bequeathed to the son, besides worldly wealth and position, many admirable gifts of character and mind. He was sent to England as a mere lad for his education and placed under the direction of Sir Robert Southwell. Later he read law in the Middle Temple, and, in recognition of his gifts and scholarship, was made a fellow of the Royal Society of Great Britain. A trip to the continent and a visit to the court of France served as finishing touches to this education before his return to Virginia. Soon after reaching the colony, he was made a Burgess and, in Oct., 1696, was sent as the official agent of that body to England, where he remained at least as late as 1702, though the date of his visit's termination is not definitely known. Upon his return, he entered eagerly into the affairs of the colony and soon came to be looked upon as the leading man of his time. In Sept., 1705, Gov. Nott, upon the advice of the council, appointed him receiver general of Virginia to fill the vacancy occasioned by the death of his father, and in December, of the same year, he succeeded to his father's place in the council. In the conflict that arose between the assembly and Gov. Spotswood, Col. Byrd took part with the for-

mer, and the governor's displeasure was further increased by a long visit Byrd made in England. He consequently wrote to England advising the authorities there to remove Byrd and a number of his other enemies from the council. In the case of Byrd there was a long dispute with varying success, but in the end he retained his seat. This quarrel was finally ended and Byrd and Spotswood became cordial friends after the latter's retirement from public life. In 1727, Byrd was appointed by Gov. Gooch, one of the commission to confer with North Carolina upon the boundary line between the two colonies. The Virginia commission consisted of Col. Byrd, Richard Fitzwilliam and William Dandridge. These gentlemen not only succeeded in fixing the position of the line but accompanied the engineers that drew it on their difficult and painful survey through the wilderness. Col. Byrd kept a diary of the expedition which has been preserved for us, and which, along with other similar writings by him, afford a vivid picture of colonial life in that period. Col. Byrd built the famous brick mansion which stands to this day at Westover, and collected the largest library of the day in America. This library boasted 3,625 volumes, among which was the "Records of the London Company," which the Earl of Southampton caused to be made, and which Byrd's father had purchased in London. Col. Byrd's death occurred Aug. 26, 1744, and he was buried in the garden at Westover.

It was fit that a man of his eminent character should have been founder of the city of Richmond, the present capital of Virginia.

Porteus, Robert, of "New Bottle," Gloucester county, was born in 1679. His father was Edward Portens of the same county, who, in 1693, was recommended by the governor as

[illegible]

strongly opposed the popular uprising, and the loyal Beverley stood against the unjust usurpation of the King. It is also a high tribute to his courage and uprightness of purpose. He did not long survive his final political downfall, but died about March 16, 1687, leaving several sons of position and distinction, Robert Beverley, who wrote the history of Virginia, being one.

Kemp, Matthew, was a son of Edmund Kemp, of Lancaster county, a fact set forth in a grant to him of 1100 acres of land on Pianketank. He lived at first in Lancaster, then including Middlesex, and was justice and sheriff of that county in 1659. On Nov. 15, 1660, a certificate was granted by Lancaster county court to Matthew Kemp for the importation of certain head-rights, among whom were himself twice mentioned and his wife Dorothy. Later in life Col. Matthew Kemp removed to Gloucester county, which he represented in the house of burgesses. In 1676 Bacon, in his proclamation, included him among Gov. Berkeley's "wicked and pernicious councillors, aiders and assistants against the Commonality." The commissioners, sent to suppress the rebellion, however, regarding his character from their point of view, speak of him as a gentleman of an honest, loyal family, a very deserving person and a great sufferer at the hands of the rebels. In the years 1678 and 1679 Kemp was speaker of the house of burgesses, and on Dec. 12, 1681, he had recently been appointed by the governor a member of the council while still a Burgess. He was county lieutenant of Gloucester, and on May 8, 1682, Gov. Chicheley wrote to the King that he had dispatched Col. Kemp, with orders, to raise horse and foot and suppress riotous "plant cutters." This he soon succeeded in doing, making a number of arrests.

He died in 1683. There is hardly any doubt that Edmund Kemp was a grandson of Robert Kemp, of Gissing county, Norfolk, England, and nephew of Sir Robert Kemp, baronet.

Byrd, William, Sr., the founder of the distinguished Byrd family of "Westover," Virginia, was born about 1649, in London. He was the son of John Byrd, a London goldsmith and a descendant of an old Cheshire family. The date of his coming to Virginia is not known, but it must have been as very young man, as it is recorded that on Oct. 27, 1673, he was granted 1200 acres of land lying on the James river and Shokoe creek. He quickly assumed a prominent place in colonial affairs and was implicated in the matter of Bacon's rebellion. He was a near neighbor and adherent of Bacon in the early stages of his opposition, but it seems that he took no part in the actual rebellion and in all probability made his peace with Berkeley. He was accused by Col. Augustine Warner, after the rebellion, of having entered his house at the head of some of Bacon's men and plundered his estate to the value of £1,000 sterling, and Warner actually obtained judgment against him for the amount, but the end of the dispute is unknown and Byrd claimed that, at the time of the plundering, he was himself a prisoner in Bacon's hands. In a letter from his wife, written sometime before the rebellion to a friend in England, she speaks of the country as being well pleased with all that Bacon had done and remarks that she believed the council was, too, "so far as they durst show it." In the year 1695 Col. Byrd was alluded to as having been a member of the council for fifteen years, but the earliest record of him in this position, appearing in the official records, is in 1681, when he was appointed by Lord Culpeper. On Dec. 4, 1687, James II. ordered

~~JOHN L BARTLEY - ESTELLE S. SIBERT 2-25-1899 DAY CO. MO. THUS~~

COLONIAL COUNCILLORS OF STATE

139

that he be sworn to the office of auditor-general of Virginia, in place of Col. Nathaniel Bacon, the elder. There was a dispute between him and one Robert Ayleway, who claimed to have been properly appointed to the place, but Col. Byrd is mentioned as holding the office as late as the year 1703. Col. Byrd was one of the gentlemen appointed by the general assembly to form the first board of trustees of the newly chartered William and Mary College, and he was one of the four councillors sent to England by Gov. Andros against the charges of Commissary Blair. Upon his return from a trip to England he brought with him the copy made for the Earl of Southampton of the minutes of the Virginia Company, which he placed in the famous Westover Library. This library, commenced by him, was added to by his son and grandson, until it became the largest in America at the time. The records of the Virginia Company furnished most of the material for William Smith's "History of Virginia." They are now in the Congressional Library at Washington. In April, 1679, the general assembly passed an act granting to Capt. William Byrd a tract of land extending five miles along the James river on both sides and three miles wide and which included nearly all the ground now occupied by the cities of Richmond and Manchester. The act was later vetoed by the King, but Byrd was still granted a large area, nearly 42,000 acres in all. He carried on an extensive trade with the Indians and at one time petitioned the exclusive right to the Indian trade in Virginia. He was sent on a number of occasions to treat with the Indians and on one of these trips went as far north as New York and Albany. He died at Westover, his residence on James river, Dec. 4, 1701.

Wormeley, Christopher, the second of that name to become councillor, was related to the

Wormeleys of "Rosegill," Middlesex county, but the exact relationship is unknown. He is first mentioned in an order of court of Lancaster county, then including Middlesex, dated Nov. 9, 1666, which refers to Capt. Christopher Wormeley and his wife, who was the widow of Col. Anthony Elliott. In the next year he was a justice of Lancaster, in 1674 a justice of Middlesex, the colonel of the county militia in 1680, and sheriff of the county in 1681. It was in 1682 that he was appointed to the council, a member of which body he remained during the rest of his life. He held also the offices of collector and naval officer of the lower Potomac district, and deputy escheator. Col. Wormeley had taken the part of Gov. Berkeley in Bacon's rebellion, and was accordingly denounced in the proclamation of the rebel leader and commended by the commissioners appointed to suppress the same. He died in 1701.

Lear, John, probably came to Virginia about 1656, as in that year he had a grant of 100 acres of land on the "Oquiah River, in Westmoreland County." He soon removed to Nansemond county, which he represented in the house of burgesses from 1666 to 1676. During Bacon's rebellion, he was a staunch supporter of Gov. Berkeley, and remained with him until the rebellion was suppressed. He was the first to meet the commissioners, sent to suppress the rebellion, and give them an account of the condition of affairs, and by them was reported to have suffered heavily during the trouble. In 1676 a petition was sent the commissioners from some of the people of Nansemond county, complaining of the number of offices held by Col. John Lear and Mr. David Lear, probably his brother, the first of whom was county clerk, escheat master, notary public and surveyor, and the other "Sheriff superior." As relating to Col. Lear,

Col. William Byrd and Mary (Horsmander) Byrd had issue: First, William (of whom hereafter); second, a son; third, Ursula, married Robert Beverly, of "Beverly Park," King and Queen County, Va. (the historian), and died 1699; fourth, Susan, married John Brayne, merchant, of London; fifth, a daughter.

Col. William Byrd, the eldest son, lived at "Westover," and was b. March 15, 1674; d. August 26, 1744; was county lieutenant of Henrico County and Charles City, 1715; a member of House of Burgesses, 1702; appointed receiver-general and member of the Council, 1705 (Council Journal); became president of that body and was sent three times to England as agent of the colony. Col. Byrd was a man of great sagacity and enterprise, and also besides collecting the largest private library in America (3,507 volumes), made several interesting and valuable contributions to literature which have been published under the title of "Westover Manuscripts." He married, first (in 1704), Lucy, daughter of Col. Daniel Parke, Jr. (who was a member of the Virginia Council, distinguished at Blenheim, and was sent with the first news of the victory to England, receiving as services the office of Governor of the Leeward Islands, where he was killed in a riot). The tomb of Col. William Byrd is at "Westover," bearing his arms and the following inscription:

Here lyeth the Hon. William Byrd, Esq.

Being born to one of the amplest fortunes in this country, he was sent early to England for his education, where, under the care and instruction of Sir Robert Southwell, and ever favored with his particular instruction, he made a happy proficiency in polite and various learning; by the means of the same noble friend, he was introduced to the acquaintance of many of the first persons of the age for knowledge, wit, virtue, birth or high station, and particularly contracted a most close and bosom friendship with the learned and illustrious Charles Boyle, Earl of Onery. He was called to the bar in the middle temple, studied for some time in the lower countries, visited the court of France, and was chosen Fellow of the Royal Society. Thus eminently fitted for the service and ornament of his country, he was made Receiver-General of his Majesty's revenues here, was thrice appointed public agent to the court and ministry of England, and being thirty-seven years a member, at last became President of the council of this colony. To all this was added a great elegance of taste and life, the well-bred gentleman and polite companion, the splendid economist and proudest father of a family with the constant enemy of all exorbitant power and hearty friend to the liberties of his country. Nat. March 25, 1674. Mort. August 26, 1744, aetat 70.

VIRGINIA FAMILIES

746

Issue by first marriage: First, Evelyn, b. July 16, 1707; d. unmarried, November 13, 1737. (Her portrait, a lovely face, is preserved.) Second, Parke, b. September 6, 1709; d. June 3, 1710; third, Phillips Williams, b. February 23; d. December 9, 1712; fourth, Wilhelmina, b. November 6, 1715, married Thomas Chamberlayne of King William County.

Issue by second marriage: Fifth, Ann, b. in London, February 5, 1725; d. September 11, 1757, married (in 1742) Charles Carter, of "Hampstead," afterwards of "Cleve"; sixth, Maria, b. January 6, 1727, d. November 29, 1744, married Landon Carter, of "Sabine Hall"; seventh, Jane, b. October 13, 1729, married John Page, of "North End"; eighth, Col. William, b. —; d. January 1, 1777, of "Westover"; was for several years a member of the House of Burgesses from Lunenburg County, and was appointed to the council in 1754 (Journal); was commissioned a colonel of the Second Virginia Regiment in 1758, and was in active service on the western frontier during the French and Indian War. He was a liberal supporter of the turf, owning some of the most celebrated horses of that day in Virginia, and is stated to have expended much of the great estate left him by his father. He married, first, Elizabeth Hill, daughter of John Carter, of "Corotoman," and "Shirley," and second, Mary, daughter of Charles Willing, of Philadelphia, Pa. He had children by both wives.

In *Virginia Gazette*, of March 28, 1771, is the following marriage notice:

MARRIED.—James Parke Farley, Esq., to Miss Betty Byrd, eldest daughter of the Hon. William Byrd, Esq.

The Byrds are distinctly descended from Edward III, King of England, who had: John Duke of Lancaster, who had Joan, married Ralph, Earl of Westmoreland, and had: Sir Edward Lord Bergavenny, of Ulcombe, who had: Ursula, married Sir Worsham St. Ledger, and had: Sir Worsham St. Ledger, of Ulcombe, who had: Ursula, married Rev. Daniel Horsmander, and had: Worsham Horsmander, of Ulcombe, who had: Maria, married Col. William Byrd, of "Westover."—"Americans of Royal Descent"—Browning.

James, the first son, was born at New York, N. Y., July 18, 1797. He was educated at the University of the South, and was a member of the bar. He died at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1870. His wife, Elizabeth, was born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1797. She died at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1870. Their children were: William, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1800; Elizabeth, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1802; James, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1804; and John, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1806.

James, the second son, was born at New York, N. Y., July 18, 1797. He was educated at the University of the South, and was a member of the bar. He died at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1870. His wife, Elizabeth, was born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1797. She died at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1870. Their children were: William, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1800; Elizabeth, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1802; James, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1804; and John, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1806.

In the family of James, the third son, the following children were born: William, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1800; Elizabeth, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1802; James, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1804; and John, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1806.

James, the fourth son, was born at New York, N. Y., July 18, 1797. He was educated at the University of the South, and was a member of the bar. He died at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1870. His wife, Elizabeth, was born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1797. She died at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1870. Their children were: William, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1800; Elizabeth, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1802; James, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1804; and John, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1806.

The family of James, the fifth son, the following children were born: William, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1800; Elizabeth, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1802; James, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1804; and John, born at New York, N. Y., December 1, 1806.

TOMBSTONE OF MRS. ELIZABETH HILL SKIPWITH.

There was recently removed to Bruton Parish Churchyard in Williamsburg, from the lot whereon stands the house of Dr. T. G. Peachey, honored by the stay of Gen. La Fayette in 1824, a marble slab of beautiful design, bearing the following inscription:

Sacred to the Memory
of Mrs. Elizabeth Hill Skipwith,
Eldest daughter of William Byrd, Esquire.
Born at Westover Nov 26, 1755,
Died at Williamsburg August 6, 1819.

This monument, as the last tribute of duty and filial affection, is erected by her surviving daughters E. C. I., M. C., and R. P. C.

The lady, whose name it was intended to perpetuate, married 1st James Parke Farley, of Antigua; 2d Rev. John Dunbar; and 3rd Col. Henry Skipwith; and died at Williamsburg Aug. 6, 1819. "The three surviving daughters" were probably all by the first marriage with Farley, and were Elizabeth Parke Farley, whose third husband was Gen. George Izard, Maria married Champe Carter, and Rebecca Parke married Major Richard Corbin, of Laneville. Col. Henry Skipwith, the third husband of Elizabeth Hill Byrd, was a son of Sir William Skipwith, of Middlesex Co., and Elizabeth Smith, his wife. (See TYLER'S QUARTERLY, I, p. 70.)

TOMBSTONE OF MRS. ANNABELLA POWELL

A recent contribution to the Preservation of Va. Antiquities made by members of a family has been the removal of the gravestone of Mrs. Annabella Powell to Bruton Churchyard, from Kerr's Hill Farm, near Williamsburg. The ancient stone bears the following inscription—"Here lies in the hope of a joyful resurrection the body of Mrs. Annabella Powell, wife of Benjamin Powell, Esq. of York Co., who departed this life Jan. 7, 1782—in the 50th year of her age." This was published some years ago in the Wm. and Mary Quarterly, and was thus brought to the attention of the members of the Burwell family descended from Annabella Powell. Though residing far from Va., several of these felt sufficient interest in the past to preserve this family relic.

- 6 [Elizabeth GARNER](#) b: 1819 d: 1871
- 6 [John GARNER](#) b: 1 MAY 1820 d: 26 FEB 1889
 - + [Mary Ann Olive RAWSON](#)
- 6 [Eliza GARNER](#) b: 1821 d: 1871
 - + [Clark MCCAFFERTY](#)
- 6 [Marinda GARNER](#) b: APR 1823
 - + [Warren ROSE](#)
- 6 [Henry GARNER](#) b: 13 JUN 1827 d: 1898
 - + [Ann Marie MAHONEY](#)
- 5 [Christina GARNER](#) b: 1770
 - + [William LANIER](#)
- 5 [Mary GARNER](#) b: 1772
 - + [Peter BOSS](#)
- 5 [John GARNER](#) b: 1774
 - + [Honor BURKSHIRE](#)
- 5 [Anne GARNER](#) b: 1776
 - + [Louis SNIDER](#)
- 4 [Catherina WINKLER](#) b: AFT. 1748
 - + [George BERKSHIRE](#)
- 4 [Mary WINKLER](#) b: 1751
 - + [Jacob BECK](#)
- 4 [Eliza WINKLER](#) b: AFT. 1752
 - + [Devault BLAZE](#)
- 4 [Henry WINKLER](#) b: MAR 1756 d: 1 JUL 1836
 - + [SUSANNAH](#)
- 4 [Phoebe WINKLER](#) b: BEF. 1760 d: ABT. 1855
 - + [John RICKARD](#) b: ABT. 1753 d: ABT. 1841
- 5 [John L. RICKARD](#) b: ABT. 1780 d: AFT. 1860
 - + [Barbara BOSS](#) b: ABT. 1770 d: BEF. 1850
- 6 [Noah RICKARD](#) b: ABT. 1803
 - + [Mary NOBLE](#) b: BEF. 1810
- 6 [Matthew RICKARD](#) b: ABT. 1805 d: AFT. 1870
 - + [Lucinda KITTINGER](#)
 - + [Malinda RAMEY](#) b: ABT. 1810 d: BEF. 1837
- 6 [Celia RICKARD](#) b: ABT. 1806 d: AFT. 1870
 - + [William VANDIVER](#) b: ABT. 1800 d: BEF. 1850
- 6 [Andrew RICKARD](#) b: ABT. 1807 d: BEF. 1850
 - + [Lucinda VANDIVER](#)
- 6 [Lewis R. RICKARD](#) b: ABT. 1808 d: AFT. 1825
 - + [Mary W. RUSSELL](#)
- 6 [David RICKARD](#) b: ABT. 1810 d: BEF. 1870
 - + [Nancy MILLER](#) b: ABT. 1820 d: AFT. 1870
- 6 [John RICKARD, Jr.](#) b: ABT. 1814 d: AFT. 1865
 - + [Elizabeth VICKERS](#) b: ABT. 1821 d: AFT. 1860
- 6 [Isaac RICKARD](#) b: BEF. 1815 d: ABT. 1850
 - + [Malinda VANDIVER](#) b: ABT. 1814 d: AFT. 1850
- 6 [Sarah RICKARD](#) b: BEF. 1815
 - + [Ralph JACKSON](#)
- 6 [Rachael RICKARD](#) b: BEF. 1820
 - + [Wmshada MOORE](#)
- 6 [Jacob RICKARD](#) b: ABT. 1823 d: ABT. 1905
 - + [America VANDIVER](#)
 - + [Elizabeth SCOTT](#)
- 5 [Mary \(Polly\) RICKARD](#) b: ABT. 1781 d: BEF. 1850
 - + [Frederick BECK](#) b: BEF. 1780
- 5 [George RICKARD](#) b: ABT. 1783 d: AFT. 1870
 - + [Levinna GIBBONS](#)
 - + [Nancy BOYD](#) b: BEF. 1836
- 6 [George W. RICKARD](#) b: ABT. 1814

47

JOLLINS

William m. bef. Sept., 1664, Rebecca (____) Orley of Cherry Poynt, Va.,
widow of Thomas. Proven by Court Record of that date in Lancaster
Co. and in Northumberland Co.

JOLLY

Charlotte m. John Bertrand, Sr.
Dudley m. 14 May, 1716, Martha Gardner. Christ Church, p. 162.
Edward of Dinwiddie Co. m. Frances Meanley, dau. of Absolom and Susanna
(Jarrett). 9T122.
Elizabeth m. George Humphrey (2nd wife).
Frances m. Richard Gaines.

JONES

____ m. John Pendleton.
____ m. John Lewis.
____ m. John Hawkins.
____ m. John Harvie.
____ m. James Gee.
____ m. bef. 1803, Phoeby Carter, dau. of Thomas, whose will, prov.
1803, Russell Co., proves it.
____ m. Jane Harris, dau. of Thomas and Ann (____). Boddie-Hist. IV:
205. Will of Thomas, prov. 14 March, 1687/8, Isle of Wight Co.
____ believed m. bef. 1709, Judith Swan, dau. of Alexander, whose will
of that date, Lancaster Co., names "dau. Judith Jones."
____ m. Mary Russell, d. bef. 1800, dau. of John and Jane (____) of
King William Co. 21T285.
____ m. bef. Feb., 1745/6, Catrine Phierpack, dau. of Henry Frederick
Phierpack, whose will, prov. that date, Orange Co., proves it.
____ m. Sally Chandler, dau. of Robert, whose will of 1802, Caroline
Co., names his "dau. Sally Jones." Caroline, p. 397.
____ m. Peter Winston.
____ m. bef. 31 Dec., 1748, Catherine Vass, dau. of John. Proven by
Court Record of that date, Essex Co.
____ m. Thomas Sims.
____ m. Sarah Mayo. 32V55.
____ prob. Rice Jones, m. Jane Cocke, dau. of Nicholas of Middlesex
Co. 5V164.
____ m. bef. 1788, Rebecca (____) Lorry, widow of William. Conveyance,
3 Sept., 1788, Spotsylvania Co., proves it.
____ m. Sarah Massey, dau. of Anne, whose will, dated 8 May, 1770,
Brunswick Co. 28V162.
____ believed m. bef. 1779, Ann Richardson, dau. of Robert, whose will,
dated 13 Feb., 1779, Fluvanna Co., names "dau. Ann Jones."
____ m. Mary Bell. Winston, p. 451.
____ m. Rebecca Edwards, dau. of Col. Nathaniel, whose will, dated 29
April, 1771, Brunswick Co. 28V163.
____ m. bef. Feb., 1707/8, ____ Walters, dau. of Roger. Had a son,
John Jones, of age bef. that date. Proven by Court Record, that date
Northumberland Co.
____ m. bef. 1763, Elizabeth Champe, dau. of John, whose will, filed
1763, Loudoun Co., names dau. Elizabeth Jones and grandson John
Jones.

25 NOV 1990

Dear Shirley,

In cleaning my desk yesterday, I found your last two letters and so I decided a good project for me today would be to answer them and send along a little data that I have on the Carters.

From the book "The Carter Tree" compiled by Robert Randolph Carter of Shirley 1897 (borrowed from the University of Virginia, Charlottesville, VA thru Inter-Library Loan).

I believe the Shirley, VA you referred to was probably the name of the plantation, just as Corotoman was.

I made the following notes that apply to the Robert E. Lee line:

1A - John Carter, first of name in America, b England, moved to Corotoman in Lancaster Co., VA in 1649, bur there 1669-
m/1 - Jane Glynn; m/2 - Elinor Eltonhead; m/3 - Anne Carter;
m/4 Sarah Ludlow; m/5 - Elizabeth Sherlock

2A - Robert Carter of Corotoman (1662-1732) called "King Carter"
m/1 in 1688 to Judith Armistead (1665-1699)

3A - John Carter m Elizabeth Hill of Shirley

4A - Charles Carter of Shirley (1732-1806) m/1 - Mary
W. Carter of Cleve (1736-1770); m/2 Anne Butler
Moore of Chelsea

5A - Anne Hill Carter (b 1773) m Gen. Harry Lee

6A - Robert Edward Lee, Gen. CSA, m Mary
Custis, d/o G.W.P. and Mary Fitzhugh
Custis of Arlington.

(Mary Fitzhugh was d/o William and Anne
Randolph Fitzhugh of Chatham.

William Fitzhugh was s/o Henry and Lucy
Carter Fitzhugh.

Lucy Carter was d/o Robert Carter of
Corotoman and second wife, Betty
Landon.)

7A - Gen. G. W. P. Custis Lee

7B - Mary Lee

7C - Gen. William H. F. Lee m/1
Charlotte Wickham and had two
children - no names given

m/2 Mary Tabb Bolling

8A - Robert Lee

8B - George Bolling Lee

8C - Harry Lee

7D - Annie Lee

7E - Agnes Lee

7F - Robert E. Lee Jr. m/1 Charlotte
Hoxall; m/2 Juliet Carter

8A - Anne Carter Lee

7G - Mildred Lee

5B - Dr. Robert Carter b 1774 m Mary Nelson of
York

6A - Thomas N. Carter m Juliette Gaines

7A - Col. Thomas Carter m Sue Roy

8A - Thomas Carter m Agnes Mayo

4B - Edward Carter of Blenheim m Sarah Champe

5A - Capt. John Carter of Revolutionary War
m Apphia Fauntleroy

6A - Thomas Carter m Harriet Aldridge

7A - Dr. Thomas Carter of Arkansas

8A - Samuel Carter

6B - C. Carter Lee m Lucy Taylor

6C - Anne Lee m Judge Wm. Marshall

6D - Sidney Smith Lee, Capt. USN m Nannie
Mason

6E - Mildred Lee m Edward Childe of Boston

The little information that I have on the children of Joseph and
Charity Huston Carter indicates their sons' names were William, Silas,
Samuel, Joseph and John.

At Salt Lake City I found a marriage record for Joseph Carter and
Charity Huston dated 31 JULY 1806 in Hardin Co., KY.

100 - ...
101 - ...
102 - ...

103 - ...
104 - ...
105 - ...
106 - ...

107 - ...
108 - ...

109 - ...
110 - ...
111 - ...

112 - ...

113 - ...

114 - ...

115 - ...

116 - ...

117 - ...

118 - ...

119 - ...

120 - ...

121 - ...

122 - ...

123 - ...

124 - ...

125 - ...

126 - ...

127 - ...

GENEALOGICAL & MEMORIAL HISTORY OF THE STATE OF NEW JERSEY
by Frances Bazley Lee
Copyright 1910

CARTER

Not every family whose name stands highest on the rolls of honor in this country can trace a lineage back to the English or to the home from which it spring; and fewer still can carry that line back step by step for generations. It is therefore a special source of gratification that the Carters of America can not only go back generation after generation for nine degrees in the mother country but also can trace the interrelationship of all the families in the new world.

(I) The first Carter of whom there seems to be official record is Johannes le Carter of Wodemanse Manor, in Beverly, a town of the East Rising, county York, England where he owned land which brought him a rental of two shillings, six pence.

He is mentioned first in a placita coram rege roll, in the Trinity term of the King's court of county Kent in the 25th year of Edward I (1297).

He died leaving issue: Johannes, referred to below; William married Elizabeth; Ingram and his wife, Alicia; Richard died unmarried; Henricus and his wife, Margaretta.

(II) Johannes le Carter, son of Johannes of Beverly, moved to Cussworth parish with his wife, Agnes, and in 1349 he is mentioned in the will of William de Shriburn, rector of Bolton Percy.

He left children: Nicholas; Radelphus and his wife, Alicia; William, referred to below; Sabina; Avicia and Thomas.

Thomas removed to St. Alban's, county Hertford, before 1392, and had two sons, Edmond - who was vicar of the Chapel of the Holy Angels in the town of York and whose son, William, was the ancestor of the London Carters; and Richard from whom descended Rev. Thomas Carter, who emigrated to New England in the "Planter" and became the first pastor of the church at Woburn, MA; and also Col. John Carter, of Upper Norfolk County, VA, who was the father of Robert, or "King", Carter, of the James River.

(III) William Carter, son of Johannes of Cussworth, married Matilda Marshall; children - John referred to below, William, Thomas and Richard.

(IV) John, son of William, became a freeman of York in 1476 and by his wife, Margaret, had children - (1) Nicholas who was knighted and recieved as his arms: Argent, a chevron between three cartwheels, vert crest; on a mount vert a greyhound sejant argent sustaining a shield of the last charged with a cartwheel vert. (2) John referred to below. (3) James; (4) Brian; (5) Thomas.

THE HISTORY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK
BY FRANCIS BRADY
Copyright, 1892

CHAPTER

THE first chapter of this history is devoted to the early history of the State, from the time of the first discovery of the continent by Christopher Columbus, in 1492, to the year 1614, when the first permanent settlement was made at Albany. It is a history of the early years of the State, of the struggles of the early settlers, of the growth of the State, and of the establishment of the first government.

The first chapter of this history is devoted to the early history of the State, from the time of the first discovery of the continent by Christopher Columbus, in 1492, to the year 1614, when the first permanent settlement was made at Albany. It is a history of the early years of the State, of the struggles of the early settlers, of the growth of the State, and of the establishment of the first government.

The first chapter of this history is devoted to the early history of the State, from the time of the first discovery of the continent by Christopher Columbus, in 1492, to the year 1614, when the first permanent settlement was made at Albany. It is a history of the early years of the State, of the struggles of the early settlers, of the growth of the State, and of the establishment of the first government.

The first chapter of this history is devoted to the early history of the State, from the time of the first discovery of the continent by Christopher Columbus, in 1492, to the year 1614, when the first permanent settlement was made at Albany. It is a history of the early years of the State, of the struggles of the early settlers, of the growth of the State, and of the establishment of the first government.

The first chapter of this history is devoted to the early history of the State, from the time of the first discovery of the continent by Christopher Columbus, in 1492, to the year 1614, when the first permanent settlement was made at Albany. It is a history of the early years of the State, of the struggles of the early settlers, of the growth of the State, and of the establishment of the first government.

The first chapter of this history is devoted to the early history of the State, from the time of the first discovery of the continent by Christopher Columbus, in 1492, to the year 1614, when the first permanent settlement was made at Albany. It is a history of the early years of the State, of the struggles of the early settlers, of the growth of the State, and of the establishment of the first government.

The first chapter of this history is devoted to the early history of the State, from the time of the first discovery of the continent by Christopher Columbus, in 1492, to the year 1614, when the first permanent settlement was made at Albany. It is a history of the early years of the State, of the struggles of the early settlers, of the growth of the State, and of the establishment of the first government.

The first chapter of this history is devoted to the early history of the State, from the time of the first discovery of the continent by Christopher Columbus, in 1492, to the year 1614, when the first permanent settlement was made at Albany. It is a history of the early years of the State, of the struggles of the early settlers, of the growth of the State, and of the establishment of the first government.

The first chapter of this history is devoted to the early history of the State, from the time of the first discovery of the continent by Christopher Columbus, in 1492, to the year 1614, when the first permanent settlement was made at Albany. It is a history of the early years of the State, of the struggles of the early settlers, of the growth of the State, and of the establishment of the first government.

(V) John son of John Carter of York, was a merchant in that town and on the jury list in 1500. Children - Richard and William referred to below.

(VI) William, son of John Carter of York, merchant and also inn holder in 1548 a freeman, and married May, daughter of Christian Bedell; children - Martin, Christian referred to below, Nicholas.

(VII) Christian, son of William Carter of York, was living at Horingham in 1605 with his wife, Isabella; children - (1) Francis married Frances Webster of Hunsington; (2) George whose wife was Mary Watkinson of Hemingborow; (3) Michael married the widow Janet Lacke of Halifax; (4) John whose wife was Mary Buck of Sowerby; (5) Thomas referred to below; (6) William; (7) Matthias.

(VIII) Thomas, son of Christian Carter of Horingham married in 1594, Ellen Wade of Alne. Children - (1) Roger referred to below; (2) Nicholas married Dorothy Strangeways; (3) Susan wife of Samuel Firth; (4) Mary wife of William Robinson; (5) John whose wife was Jane Piers; (6) Jesset wife of Robert Holmes; (7) Almond married Anna Williamson.

(IX) Roger, son of Thomas Carter, was born in Helperby, county York May 8, 1595 and married in St. Michael's Belfry, York, NOV 25, 1627, Emma daughter of William Rayles and Abigail Haxupp. Children - (1) Nicholas referred to below; (2) John married Phebe Foster DEC 12, 1647, (3) Roger, who when he married Marie Haxupp JUNE 8, 1652 stated that he was the "son of Roger Carter of Helperby and Ellen Carter, and brother of Nicholas Carter now in New England; (4) Benjamin married Obedrina Northrup.

(I) Nicholas Carter, eldest son of Roger of Helperby, was born in that place June 4, 1629 and died at Elizabethtown, New Jersey in October of November 1681.

He emigrated to New England and settled in Stamford, Connecticut sometime prior to 1652 in which year he is recorded as having come to Newtown, Long Island from Stamford. April 12, 1656 he was one of the purchasers of the Stamford lands from the Indians and was given 20 acres as his allotment. From this time until 1665 he is repeatedly spoken of in the Newtown records as being one of the leading men of the place. In this later year he became one of the Elizabethtown Associates having February 10, 1664 received for himself, his wife, son and maidservant 360 acres as his right of land according to the concessions, and being given a third lot right in the town. His house lot contained five acres, 10 x 5 chains, bounded on the east by highways, on the north by a creek, and on the south and west by William Hill.

He had 20 acres of upland on Luke Watson's Point adjoining Edward Case and Jacob Melyn as well as 40 acres of upland "in a swamp lying at the east side of the blind ridge" and bounded partly by Aaron Thompson and Jacob Melyn. He sold this property and bought 101 acres in the South Neck.

In addition he owned 70 acres of upland bounded by Roger Lambert, George Pack and the swamp. Also 193 acres on the mill creek, bounded by Barnabas Wines and another 22 acres in the Great Meadow and 18 acres on Thompson's Creek. He lands he bought of Jacob Melyn he sold again shortly before his death on May 18, 1681 to Samuel Wilson.

November 8, 1681 Robert Mass and William Brodwell filed the inventory of his estate valuing it at 64 pounds 19 shillings 8 pence. On the following November 14 letters of administration were granted to Nicholas' son, John.

It is not known whom Nicholas Carter married but authorities are almost unanimous in saying that she was a relative of Robert Watson of Windsor, CT. By her Nicholas had four children - (1) Nicholas (2), referred to below, (2) John, undoubtedly the eldest, and as he took the oath of allegiance to the Dutch with his father in 1673, must have been over twenty-one. March 28, 1676 he received warrant for survey of his sixty acres. November 14, 1681 he was appointed administrator of his father's estate; August 18, 1682 he gave his fellow bondsmen, Samuel March and James Hinde, a mortgage on his house and 190 acres of upland "to hold them harmless for being his bondsmen." In this last record he is styled "carpenter of Elizabethtown". (3) Samuel, quite a celebrated character in disputes in Elizabethtown, (4) Elizabeth who married John Radley, or Ratcliffe, August 6, 1681, shortly before her father's death.

(II) Nicholas (2), son of Nicholas (1) Carter the emigrant, is said to have been born in Newtown, Long Island in 1658.

December 10, 1687 Nicholas and his brother, Samuel, mortgaged to Thomas Osborn, seven acres of meadow.

January 18, 1688 David Smith deeded to Samuel Carter 32 acres he had previously bought of both Samuel and Nicholas, in which deed it is stated that both of the Carter brothers were at that time in England. When Nicholas returned, if he ever did, is unknown as is the location of his final resting place.

He apparently left no will and the name of his wife and children are unknown except for the fact that family tradition is responsible for the statement that Barnabas, who is referred to below as his son.

Henry Whittemore's conjecture is that either Nicholas or Samuel are supposed to have removed to Morris County as the Carters are mentioned among the early settlers of the town of Whippanong, constituted in 1700 - and that Barnabas is probably a son of Benjamin, the first name mentioned in connection with Morris County.

Charles Carroll Gardner's supposition is that Barnabas may have been a son of Samuel.

The family tradition that Barnabas was son of Nicholas appears to fit in best with the evidence from later generations given below and is therefore adapted here.

(III) Barnabas, traditional son of Nicholas (2) Carter of Elizabethtown was born about 1680 and died in Hanover, Morris County in October 1748. And old land record of 1728 shows that at that time he owned and lived on a farm near Salem, Union Township, which was then in the borough of Elizabethtown.

Shortly after this he moved to Morris County and built himself a grist mill on the Passaic River near the present town of Chatham.

He is also said to have been the "first settler in those parts, and to have owned the first land there and also the first grist mill."

In his will, dated October 1, 1748, proven October 19, 1748, he leaves to "Barnabas Carter (2), my loving son, one fourth of my natural meadow on Passaic River", and also appoints him one of his executors.

"To my loving son, Benjamin Carter", the other executor, he leaves "a sartain Peace or parcell of Land and swampy ground at the South West corner of my land by Passaic river running easterly along my land so far as it is swampy thence bearing northwesterly so as to contain all that is now within ffence as the ffence Now Runs; also all my land that lyeth on the West dide of the Road, also my grist mill with the privileges of the stream and pond so long as the said mill shall stand without rebuilding and also one fourth of my meadow."

To my loving son, Luke Carter, I bequeath one fourth of my meadow and also all remainder of my land by Passaic except one fourth part of said river meadow.

To my loving son, Nathaniel Carter, I bequeath one fourth part of my Natural River Meadow with all the remainder of my Land and my house.

To my grandson, Simon Hall, I give one yoke of oxen and three cows and hoops and boxes for a cart, one graught chain and my horse gears, plows and harrows and one narrow ax also one feather bed rug and furniture.

To my loving children and grandchildren I bequeath all the remainder of my personal estate, one sixth to Barnabas, one sixth to Benjamin, to Luke one sixth, to Nathaniel one sixth, to my daughter Mary Wines one sixth and to my loving grandchildren Susanna and Sarah Hill one sixth at 18 years of age.

The will is witnessed by Jeremiah Genung and Stephen Ward.

Besides these six children mentioned above (Barnabas, Benjamin, Luke, Nathaniel and two daughters) the family tradition is that he had another son, Nehemiah, and that all of the sons except Nathaniel migrated to New Orleans. It is much more probable, however, that the Nehemiah Carter who went south was a cousin, and not a brother to Barnabas' children, as the records give the date of his migration as

between 1770 and 1775. He (Nehemiah) is probably the son of Nicholas Carter, who died in October or November 1770, leaving children: Abraham, Nehemiah, Moses, Nicholas, David, Reuben, Comfort and Kezia, and a widow, Susanna.

Barnabas, son of Barnabas Carter, died in 1822 leaving a daughter Betsey, and two grandsons, Barnabas Robert Carter and Azel Clisbey Carter, sons of a deceased son, William.

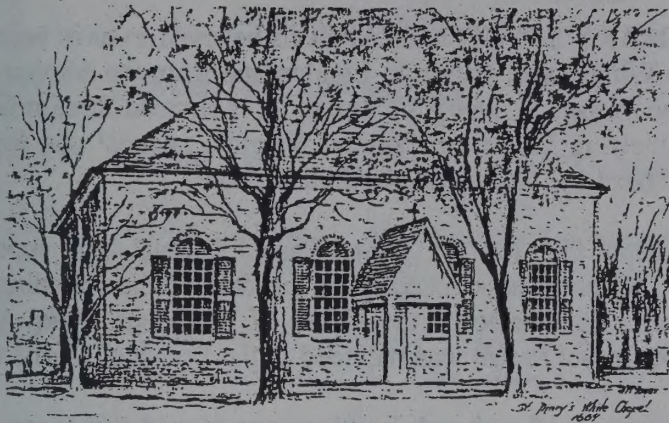
The Mr. Wines who married Mary, daughter of Barnabas Carter, was a great grandson of Barnabas Wines, the Elizabethtown Associate, and descendant of Goodman Barnabas Wines of Watertown, MA, who married a sister of John Benjamin of Watertown.

(IV) Nathaniel Carter, fourth son of Barnabas Carter, was born about 1715, and spent most his life at Hanover. He married Hannah Price of Elizabethtown; children - (1) Phebe married July 13, 1738, Michael Vanwinkle; (2) Anna married first Peter Beach, married second in 1778 Daniel Ball of Hanover; (3) Aaron Carter; (4) Eunice born about 1745 married first July 31, 1774 David Lee, who died in 1780, married second Job Coleman; (5) Rhoda married November 19, 1740 Joseph King; (6) Lois baptized January 12, 1752 married May 19, 1782 Nathaniel Willis, a widower with several children, and she had by him herself two children - Hannah, baptized April 27, 1783 and Harvey, baptized June 5, 1785; (7) Sarah Carter born April 18, 1756 married Thomas Brown of Newark; (8) Hannah died unmarried.

NOTE: The book continued through a number of additional generations, however, since there does not seem to be a connection with my line, I did not copy these.



CHARLES EWELL WAS THE ARCHITECT FOR THIS
CAPITOL BUILDING.



ST. MARY'S WHITECHAPEL
Episcopal Church
Founded 1669

**5940 White Chapel Road
Lancaster, VA 22503**

Office Telephone: (804) 462-5908

Services each Sunday at 11:15 am

ST. MARY'S WHITECHAPEL is believed to have been named from Whitechapel Parish in London and from the Mother Church of that Parish, St. Mary's Church. It is situated three miles south of Lively in Lancaster County, Virginia, which was formed in 1651 from the county of Northumberland.

The name "St. Mary's White Chapel Parish" first appeared in 1669, which is now accepted as the date of the founding of this Church. By decree of the House of Burgesses, April 8, 1752, White Chapel Parish was included in the Parish of Christ Church.

Construction of a church building was started sometime prior to 1675. An order of Court dated September 9, 1668, directed the building of a new road "from the new Church". The building was originally rectangular, but was made cruciform in 1741 by the addition of two wings on the north and south sides of the then existing edifice.

From about 1794 to 1830 the Church was dormant and abandoned because of the disestablishment. The Church, with other parish properties in the Commonwealth, was seized under an Act of 1802, resulting in its disuse for twenty years. During that period the east end (in which the chancel originally stood) and the "west gallery" end both deteriorated beyond repair. The north and south transepts (the two wings which had earlier been added) still stood. About 1830 they were joined together, and the "north door" was closed with new brickwork. The result is the rectangular form and barrel ceiling as seen today.

The existing gallery in the south end was built at private expense by members of the Ball family following their request for permission made in 1741. Two other private galleries were built; one over the "north door" and one in the west end. The latter two and a high pulpit have disappeared in the course of time. In 1979 a new pulpit was installed. The blue of the woodwork in the Church is a reproduction of the color of the undermost coat of paint found on woodwork of the only balcony which still exists, that of the Ball family.

A VISITOR'S GUIDE TO HISTORIC ST. MARY'S WHITECHAPEL CEMETERY Lively, Virginia

The cemetery is divided into five sections.

- Section #1:** Located south of the Church. Lots #A - M & S.
- Section #2:** Located northeast of the Church, enclosed by Cemetery Drive. Lots #1-86 and W & R.
- Section #3:** Located east of Cemetery Drive and south of Exit Road to State Rt. 201. Lots between #149-210.
- Section #4:** Located southeast of Cemetery Drive and north of State Rt. 201 - Lots 48-145. This section has the largest stone in the cemetery (Stoneham).
- Section #5:** Potters Field - located at the corner of Exit Road and State Rt. 201.

TO LOCATE A GRAVE SITE

1. Locate name and grave number on Cemetery Directory (alphabetical listing).
2. Locate section grave site is in on Cemetery Chart.
3. Chart shows name on first headstone in each row.

Lots vary in size from one grave to several.

St. Mary's Whitechapel Church is open for tours each Thursday from 1:00 pm - 3:00 pm. Group tours may be arranged for other times by contacting Franklin D. Kizer at 462-7371.

ST. MARY'S WHITECHAPEL is believed to have been named from Whitechapel Parish in London and from the Mother Church of that Parish, St. Mary's Church. It is situated three miles south of Lively in Lancaster County, Virginia, which was formed in 1651 from the county of Northumberland.

The name "St. Mary's White Chapel Parish" first appeared in 1669, which is now accepted as the date of the founding of this Church. By decree of the House of Burgesses, April 8, 1752, White Chapel Parish was included in the Parish of Christ Church.

Construction of a church building was started sometime prior to 1675. An order of Court dated September 9, 1668, directed the building of a new road "from the new Church". The building was originally rectangular, but was made cruciform in 1741 by the addition of two wings on the north and south sides of the then existing edifice.

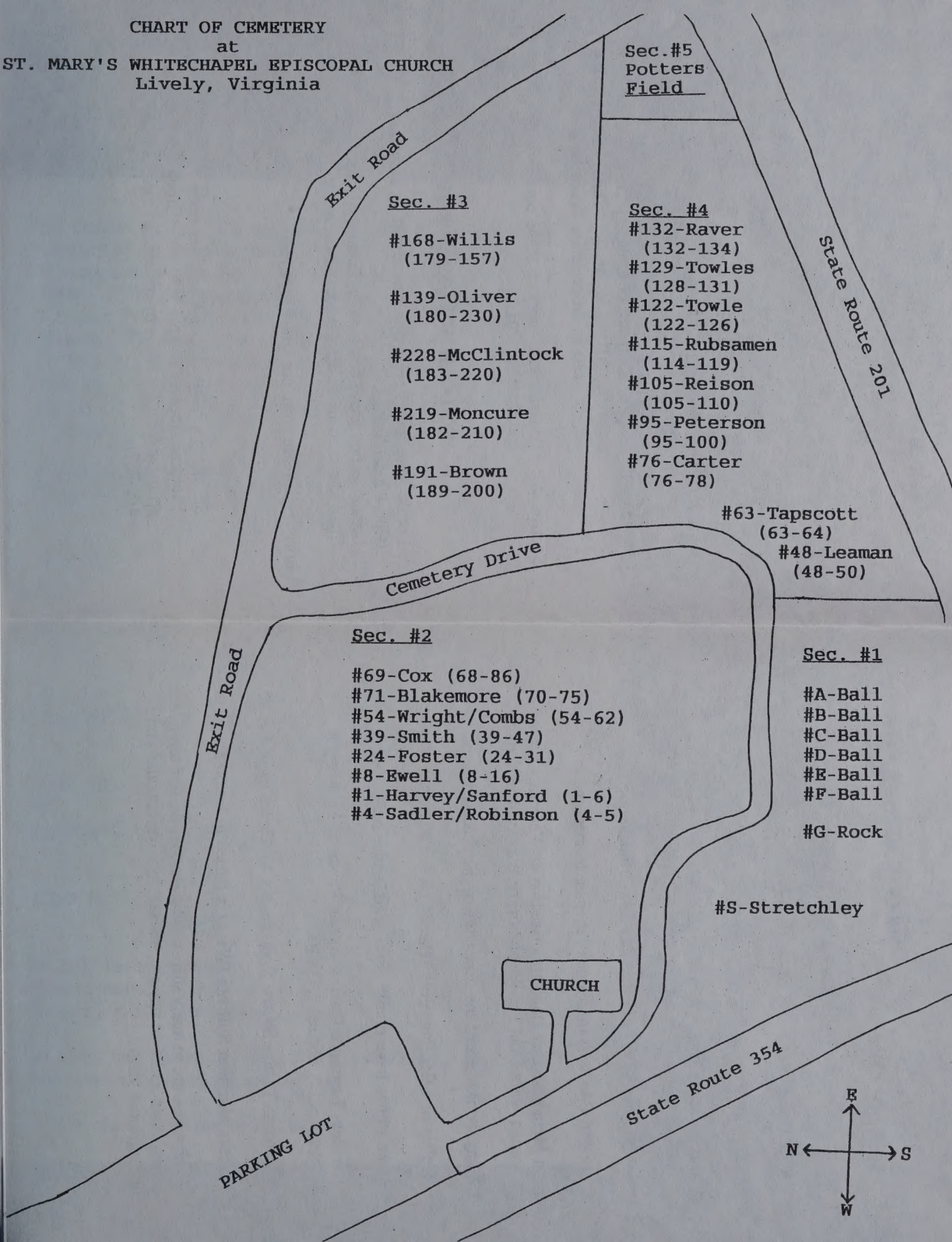
From about 1794 to 1830 the Church was dormant and abandoned because of the disestablishment. The Church, with other parish properties in the Commonwealth, was seized under an Act of 1802, resulting in its disuse for twenty years. During that period the east end (in which the chancel originally stood) and the "west gallery" end both deteriorated beyond repair. The north and south transepts (the two wings which had earlier been added) still stood. About 1830 they were joined together, and the "north door" was closed with new brickwork. The result is the rectangular form and barrel ceiling as seen today.

The existing gallery in the south end was built at private expense by members of the Ball family following their request for permission made in 1741. Two other private galleries were built; one over the "north door" and one in the west end. The latter two and a high pulpit have disappeared in the course of time. In 1979 a new pulpit was installed. The blue of the woodwork in the Church is a reproduction of the color of the undermost coat of paint found on woodwork of the only balcony which still exists, that of the Ball family.

CHART OF CEMETERY

at

ST. MARY'S WHITECHAPEL EPISCOPAL CHURCH
Lively, Virginia



INTERESTING AREAS IN CEMETERY AT ST. MARY'S WHITECHAPEL EPISCOPAL CHURCH

- * A 17th century grave of John Stretchly, Gent 1698 - Lot S
- * Rock Grave with statue of an angel & beautiful iron fence-Lot G
- * Box tombs of Balls-George Washington's maternal kin-Lots #A-F
- * Largest stone is a replica of Franklin D. Roosevelt's stone in Hyde Park. This is the Stoneman Lot #106.
- * Sermon in Stone - Many stones have Biblical quotes on them.
- * Lot #46 (Walker)-inscription "Prepare to meet me in Heaven"
- * On Memorial Day flags are placed on all Veteran's graves covering wars from the Revolutionary War to present day.
- * Many stones record the genealogy of the deceased.
- * Replica of Michelangelo's "David" on Lot #122.
- * Some stones have family crest, seals, emblems.
- * The Rev. Laurence Combs, former Rector of St. Mary's Whitechapel is buried in Lot #2.
- * Deaconess Louisa Smart, a Missionary to Alaska, is in Lot #5.
- * Actress Margaret Sullivan (Wagg) is buried in Lot #83.
- * Tombstones are in many shapes and sizes-obelisk, box tomb, flat tables, head and foot upright, stacked logs, rectangular and underground vault.

On October 6, 1652 the Reverend Alexander Cook accepted the ministry of the parish before the County Court of Lancaster. He is recognized as the first official minister of the parish. From 1669 - 1776, the congregation used the *1662 English Book of Common Prayer* and was a member of the Colonial Virginia Church. The first native Virginian to serve as curate and rector (1788-1791) was the Reverend David Ball. He was ordained on May 18, 1788 by Bishop William White of Pennsylvania and was one of the first rectors ordained by a bishop of the Protestant Episcopal Church.

Early Acquisitions Still in Possession of the Church:

CHALICE: Bequest from David Fox, Sr., November 4, 1669, made by George Garthorne, a British silversmith.

PATEN: Gift of George Spencer by will dated November 13, 1690, marked with the initials "G.G."

DECALOGUE: The center tablet on which the Ten Commandments are lettered in gold was a gift of David Fox, by will recorded in 1702.

THE CREED and LORD'S PRAYER: The tablets were bequeathed by William Fox, by will recorded in 1718.

THE FONT: Bequest by William Fox in his will of 1718.

COMMUNION TABLE: A gift from a Ball. It is of oak and of Queen Anne design.

OLD BIBLE: Presented to the Church by Rawleigh William Dowman in 1832, at the time of its reactivation.

In 1979 the two chairs in the chancel (bishop and priest chairs) were presented to the Church by Dr. and Mrs. J. Garland Pollard, Jr. and Mr. and Mrs. Harry Garshwiler.

In 1984 the Women of the Church presented the needlepoint kneelers for the altar rail and acolytes.

A new organ was installed in 1984.

The burial grounds in the churchyard are several centuries old. The earliest grave that is marked, still extant, a ledger, is that of "John Stretchley, Gentleman, 1698...". It is located near the south entrance. Within these grounds also rest the remains of many of the Ball family... Washington's maternal kin... and the early settlers and their descendants.

The small brick building situated to the north of the Church was built in 1967 with funds derived from donations by Mrs. Alfred I. duPont. In recognition of her many generous contributions to the Church, the congregation named the building the "Jessie Ball duPont Meeting Room" in her honor.

The new parish house was dedicated on Sunday, July 19, 1987 by the Rt. Rev. Peter James Lee, Bishop of the Diocese of Virginia. This building was made possible by contributions from members and friends of St. Mary's Whitechapel with a matching grant from the Jessie Ball duPont Religious, Charitable and Educational Fund.

We are presently engaged in trying to find any and all old records of St. Mary's Whitechapel for our archives.

Guided tours for large groups may be arranged for by contacting Franklin D. Kizer, Church Historian, 162 Chilton's Point Road, Lancaster, VA, 22503, telephone (804) 462-7371.

St. Mary's Whitechapel is an active congregation of the Protestant Episcopal Church and extends a cordial invitation to all to worship with us on Sundays at 11:15 am.

The Will Of

AUGUSTINE WASHINGTON

Father To General George Washington

In the name of God, Amen.

I Augustine Washington of the County of King George — Gentleman being sick and weak but of perfect and disposing sence and memory. Do make my last will and Testament in manner following hereby revoking all former will or wills whatsoever by me heretofore made.

Imprimis; — I give unto my Son Lawrence Washington and his heirs forever all that plantation and tract of Land at Hunting Creek in the County of Prince William containing by estimate, two thousand and five hundred acres with the Water Mill adjoining thereto or lying near the same and all the Slaves, Cattle and Stocks of all Kinds whatsoever and all the Household Furnature whatsoever now in and upon or which have been commonly possessed by my said son, together with the said plantation track of Land and Mill.

Item. — I give unto my son Augustine Washington and his heirs forever all my lands in the County of Westmoreland except such only as are hereinafter otherwise disposed of together with twenty five head of neat Cattle forty hogs and twenty sheep and a negro man named Frank besides those negroes formerly given him by his mother.

Item. — I give unto my said son Augustine three young working Slaves to be purchased for him out of the first profits of the Iron Works after my desase.

Item. — I give to my son George Washington and his heirs the land I now live on which I purchased of the Executors of Mr. Wm Strother deceased. And one, one moiety of my land lying on Deeps Run and ten negro Slaves.

Item. — I give unto my son Samuel Washington and his heirs my land at Chotank in the County of Stafford containing about six hundred acres and also the other moiety of my land lying on Deeps Run.

Item. — I give unto my son John Washington and his heirs my Land at the head of Maddox in the County of Westmoreland containing about seven hundred acres.

Item. — I give unto my son Charles Washington and his heirs the land I purchased of my son Lawrence Washington whereon Thomas Lewis now lives, adjoining to my said son Lawrence's land above devised. I also give unto my said son Charles and his heirs the Land I purchased of Gabriel Adams in the County of Prince William containing about seven hundred acres.

Item. — It is my will and desire that all the rest of my negroes not herein particularly devised may be equally divided between my wife and my three sons Samuel, John and Charles, and that Ned, Jack, Bob, Sue, and Lucy may be included in my wife's part, which part of my said wife's, after her decease I desire may be equally divided between my sons George, Samuel, John and Charles, and part of my said negroes so devised to my wife I mean and intend to be in full satisfaction and in lieu of her dower in my negroes. But if she should insist notwithstanding on her right of Dower in my negroes I will and desire that so many as may be wanting to make up her share may be taken out of the negroes given hereby to my sons George, Samuel, John and Charles.

Item. — I give and bequeath unto my said wife and my four sons George, Samuel, John and Charles, all the rest of my Personal Estate to be equally divided between them which is not particularly bequeathed by this will to my wife and it is my will and desire that my said four sons Estates may be kept in my wife's hands until they respectively attain the age of twenty one years, in case my said wife continues so long unmarried but in case she Should happen to marry before that time I desire it may be in the power of my Executors to oblige her husband from time to time as they shall think proper to give security for the performance of this my last will in paying and delivering my said four sons their Estates respectively as they come of age, or on failure to give such security to take my said sons and their estates out of the custody and tuition of my said wife and her husband. —

Item. — I give and bequeath unto my said wife the crops made at Bridge Creek, Chotank, and Rappahanock quarters at the time of my decase for the support of herself and her children and I desire my wife may have the liberty of working my land at Bridge Creek Quarters for the time of Five years next after my decease, during which time she may fix a quarters on Deeps Run.

Item. — I give to my son Lawrence Washington and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten forever that tract of Land I purchased of Mr. James Hooe adjoining to the said Lawrence Washington's land on Maddox in the County of Westmoreland which I gave him in lieu of the land my said son bought for me in Prince William County of Spencer and Harrison and for want of such heirs then I give and devise the same to my son Augustine and his heirs forever.

150
Item. — I give to my said son Lawrence all the right title and interest I have to in or out of the Iron Works in which I am concerned in Virginia and Maryland provided that he do and shall, out of the profits raised thereby purchase for my son Augustine three young working slaves as I have herein before directed and also pay my daughter Betty when she arrives at the age Eighteen years the sum of four hundred pounds which right title and interest on the condition aforesaid I give to my said son Lawrence and his heirs forever.

Item. — I give to my said daughter Betty a negro child named Mary daughter of Sue and an other named Betty daughter of Judy. —

Item. — It is my will and desire that my sons Lawrence and Augustine do pay out of their respective Estates devised to them one half or moiety of the debts I justly owe and for that purpose I give and bequeath unto my said two sons one half of the debts and owing to me. —

Item. — For as much as my several children in this will mentioned being of several venters cannot inherit from one another in order to make a proper provision against their dying without issue. It is my will and desire that in case my son Lawrence should die without heirs of his body lawfully begotten that then the land and Mill given him by this my will lying in the county of Prince William shall go and remain to my son George and his heirs but in case my son Augustine should choose to have the said lands rather than the lands he holds in Maddox either by this will or any Settlement. Then I give and devise said lands in Prince William to my said son Augustine and his heirs on his conveying the said lands in Maddox to my said son George and his heirs. And in case my said son Augustine shall happen to die without issue of his body lawfully begotten, then I give and bequeath all the said lands by him held in Maddox to my son George and his heirs and if both sons Lawrence and Augustine should happen to die without issue of their several bodies begotten then my will and desire is that my son George and his heirs may have his and their choice either to have the lands of my son Lawrence or the lands of my son Augustine to hold to him and his heirs and the land of such of my said sons Lawrence or Augustine as shall not be so chosen by my son George or his heirs shall go to and be equally divided among my sons Samuel, John and Charles and their heirs share and share alike and in case my son George by the death of both or either of my sons Lawrence and Augustine should according to this my intention come to be possessed of either their lands then my will and desire is that said lands hereby devised to my said son George and his heirs should go over and be equally divided between my sons Samuel, John and Charles and their heirs, share and share alike and in case all my children by my present wife should happen to die without issue of their bodies. Then my will and desire is that all the lands by this my will devised to any of my said children should go to my sons Augustine and Lawrence if living and to their heirs or if one of them should be dead without issue then to the survivor and his heirs. But my true Intent and meaning is that each of my children by my present wife may have their lands in fee simple upon the contingency of their arriving at full age or leaving heirs of their bodies lawfully begotten or on their dying under age and without lawful issue their several parts to descend from one to another according to their course of descent and the remainder of their or any of their land in this clause mentioned to my sons Lawrence and Augustine or the survivors of them is only upon the contingency of all my said children by my present wife dying under age and without issue living, my sons Lawrence and Augustine or either of them.

Lastly. — I constitute and appoint my son Lawrence Washington and my good friends Daniel McLarity and Nathaniel Chapman — Gentlemen Executors of this my last will and Testament. —

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal the Eleventh day of April 1743.
AUGUSTINE WASHINGTON (L. S.)

Signed sealed and published in the presence of us.

Robert Jackson
Anthony Strother
Jas Thompson

Provided further that if my lands at Chotank devised to my son Samuel should by course of law be taken away then I give to the said Samuel in lieu thereof a tract of Land in Westmoreland County where Benjamin Wicks and Thomas Finch now live by estimation seven hundred acres.

Item. — I bequeath to my son George one lot of land in the town of Fredericksburg which I purchased of Col. John Walton also two other lots in the said town which I purchased of the Executors of Colo. Henry Willis with all the Houses and appurtenances thereunto belonging. —

And whereas some proposals have been made by Mr. Anthony Strother for purchasing a piece of land where Matthew Tiffy lately lived now if my Executors shall think it for the benefit of my said son George then I hereby empower them to make conveyance of the said land and premises to the said Strother.

In witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and seal this eleventh day of April 1743.
AUGUSTINE WASHINGTON (L. S.)

Signed sealed and published in the presence of us.

Robert Jackson
Anthony Strother
Jas Thompson

At a court held for King George County the 6th day of May 1743 The last will and testament of Augustine Washington Gent'n deceased was presented into Court by Lawrence Washington Gent'n one of the Executors who made oath thereunto and the same was proved by the oath of Anthony Strother and James Thompson admitted to Record.

A Copy Teste

HARRY TURNER — Clerk

W. E. NICHOLS

724 Ashby Drive
Waynesboro, Virginia 22980-3461
540-949-6989

April 21, 2005

Dear Shirley,

We had a very pleasant trip to Stratford Hall and surroundings. Sunday was a nice spring day and we left here early, had lunch in Tappahannock and drove down to Christ Church. It was open for tours and we walked over some of the more recent graves that have bronze markers flush in the ground. We talked with the tour ladies. One got a book of cemetery records and Mary Ball was not in it. She explained that there were many Balls but they were up the road in St. Mary's White Chapel near Lancaster, the County seat. The book costs \$30 so we did not buy it although it has many Balls listed.

We stopped in Lancaster at an antique store to ask directions and the owner said that she was descended from Mary Ball. She gave us the enclosed sheets. She also told us that there is a Mary Ball Library in Lancaster that has a great collection of material but Mary Ball Washington is buried in Fredericksburg, Virginia, another 75 miles up the road. We went to White Chapel and found what you wanted very near the church. It is a huge cemetery that goes back 300 years. We got their brochure but the visitor center was closed. Vernetta operated the camera skillfully.

Later we went into the Historical Library in Montross where we got a photocopy of the ancestral chart of George Washington. We drove up to Washington's birthplace where we bought a copy of the Ball genealogy. What you asked for starts on the bottom of page 8 and goes on to page 9. Mary Ball/ George Washington is on page 49. There were several clippings about Mary Ball Washington including a picture of the monument at her grave in Fredericksburg. We must go there some day.

We learned that the expression, "Mary, Mary, quite contrary" was coined to describe George Washington's mother who had her own strong opinions about many things.

You would really enjoy working your way through the Northern Neck of Virginia. It is hard to get to but worth the effort after you are there. We hope you can schedule a trip here one of these days and we can really work the Colonial history of ancestors and walk many exciting cemeteries.

If we can answer any additional questions, please let us know.

Bill and Vernetta

Washington-Ball exhibits are expanded at museum

The myths and stories surrounding George Washington and most recently his mother, Mary Ball Washington, are woven into Northern Neck history, particularly since the nation's first president was born on Pope's Creek in Westmoreland County, on February 22, 1732.

The bicentennial observance of George Washington's death on December 14, 1799, at Mount Vernon, has led to a year-long recognition of the man known as the "Father of His Country" in many of the areas of Virginia with which he is associated. It also has brought to light more information about his mother, Mary Ball, and her relationship to Lancaster County.

The Mary Ball Washington Museum in Lancaster began its observance of Washington's death with an exhibit of Washington/Ball family memorabilia earlier this year.

The exhibit now has been expanded to include "The Ball Family: George Washington's Maternal Ancestry," which explores the contributions of the Ball family to the political, social and economic aspects of local history. It also looks at the family's involvement in state and national affairs.

The Ball family legacy began in 1653, two years after

the county was formed (Lancaster County will celebrate its 350th anniversary in 2001). In 1653 immigrant William Ball purchased 300 acres of land along the Corrottoman River. As Colonel of the Militia, Chief Justice, Burgess and vestry man, William Ball I set a precedent of service for succeeding generations. Descendants of this family, including the nation's first (more on page 25)

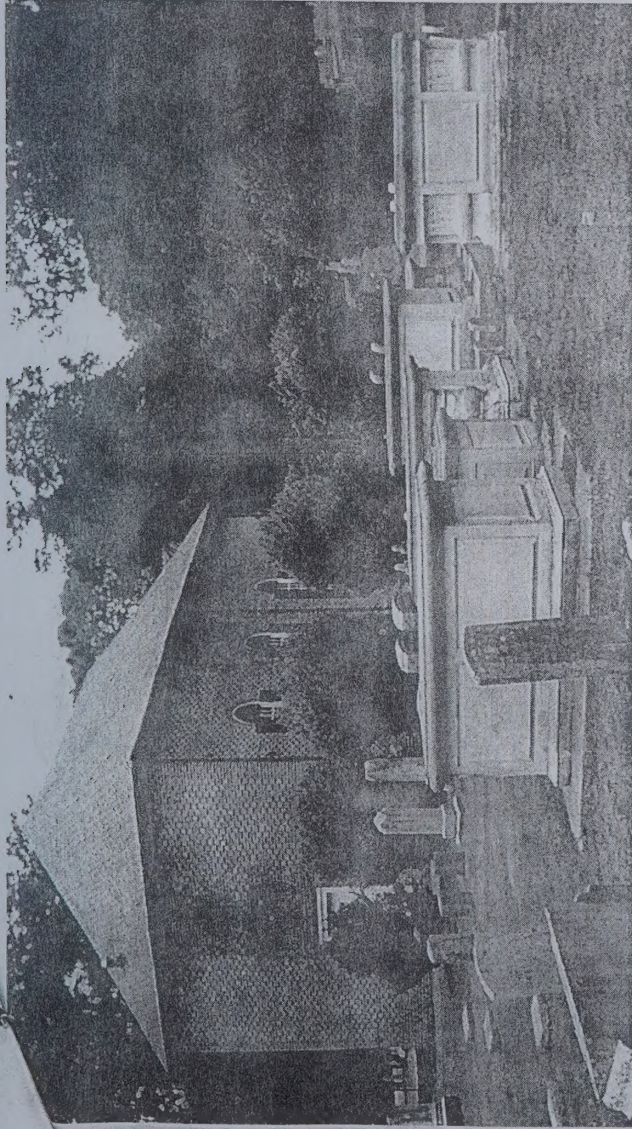
Tour directions:

The Mary Ball Washington Museum and Library is in Lancaster Courthouse on Mary Ball Road (Route 3), about 8 miles north of Kilmarnock.

To reach Epping Forest, continue north on Mary Ball Road (Route 3) from Lancaster through Lively. Turn left on Morattico Road (Route 622). The house is on the left about a mile from the turn.

St. Mary's White Chapel can be reached by continuing west on Morattico Road and turning left on River Road (Route 354). The church is at the intersection of River Road and White Chapel Road (Route 201).

White Chapel Road returns to Lively and intersects with Mary Ball Road (Route 3); turn right to return to the museum in Lancaster.



The Ball family graves are to the rear of the south wall at St. Mary's White Chapel, where Mary Ball Washington's father was a member of the vestry. The central portion of the rear east wall shows where the original church's altar may have been. The grave of 1930's Broadway star Margaret Sullavan, possibly a distant Ball descendant, is also in the cemetery. Her tombstone reads "Margaret, Wife of Kenneth Wagg."

(from the previous page)

In February, 1707, one of three deeds of gift to his children leaves title of all his lands to Joseph Ball's son and reserves the use of it until his death. It also provides a cautionary statement: "Provided also and it is ye true intent and meaning of these presents that if ye said Col. Joseph Ball shall take a wife, that then it shall be lawful for him to assign for her dower during her natural life so much of ye tract of land whereon ye said Col. Joseph Ball now dwells..."

He further notes the boundaries indicated land around the

their tobacco for his wares, Jenkins said, and the opportunity to intercept the trade and thereby make money from later shipping the tobacco abroad.

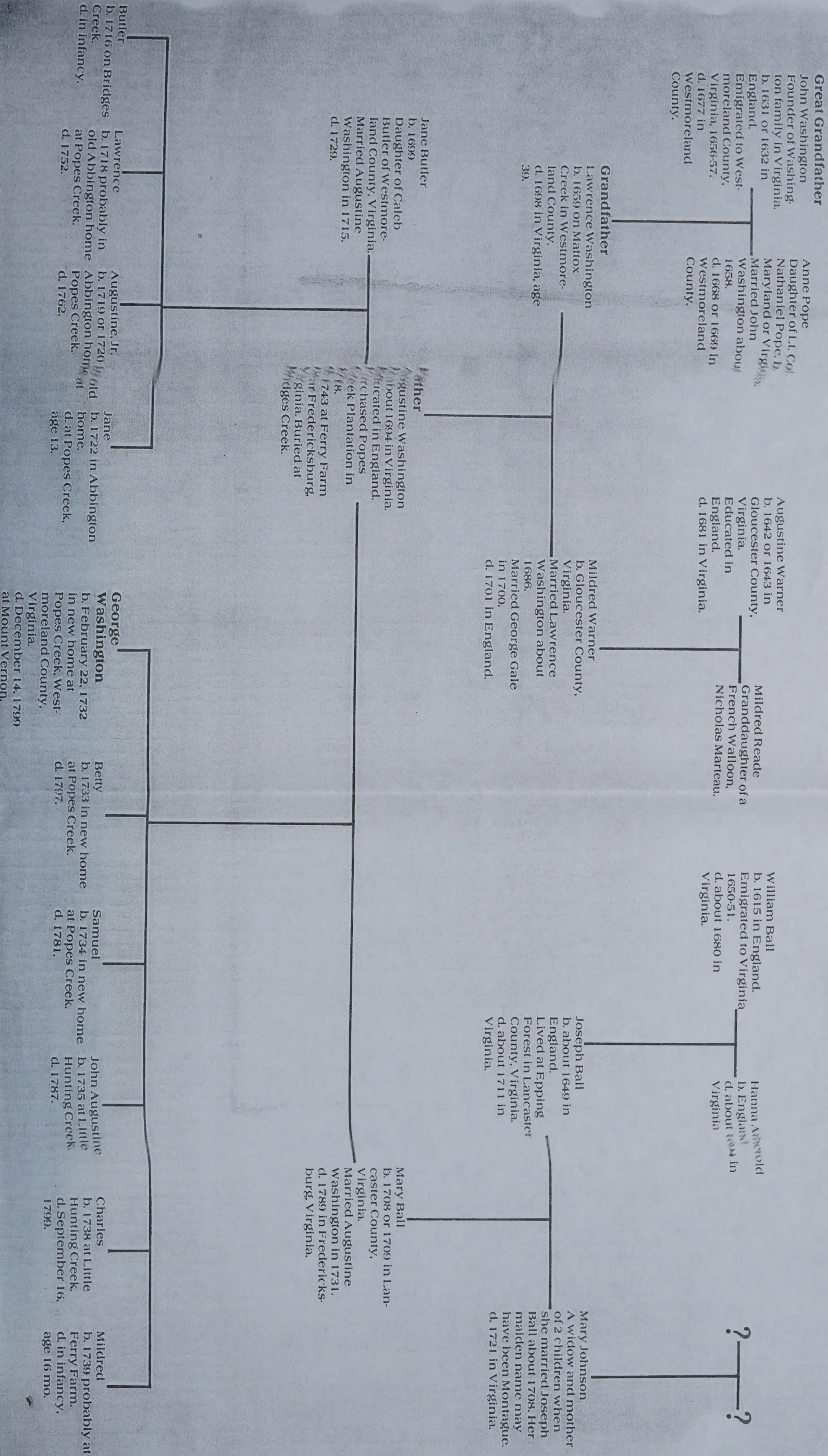
He apparently used the room at Morattico House to see his tobacco shipped and to conduct his shipping business. Later wills and inventories mention property there that only would have filled one chamber.

Another will, specifying gifts to his wife and daughter, Mary, dated June 25, 1711, adds gifts to "my loving wife Mary Ball,

(more on the next page)

Other historic sites along the River

GEORGE WASHINGTON'S VIRGINIA ANCESTORS



The Maternal Ancestors of George Washington

Colonel William Ball, George Washington's Great-Grandfather Colonel Joseph Ball, George Washington's Grandfather

William Ball, George Washington's great-grandfather, arrived in Lancaster County by 1653, and thus began the Ball family legacy in Virginia. He and his wife Hannah had four children - Richard, William, Joseph and Hannah. As Colonel of the Militia, Chief Justice, Burgess and Vestryman, William Ball set a precedent of service for succeeding generations. His descendants would remain active in Colonial, State and Local government for over 200 years.

William's youngest son, Joseph, followed his father's footsteps as a political and social leader in one of the earliest frontiers of the Virginia Colony. Becoming Lt. Colonel of the militia, Chief Magistrate and Burgess, Joseph Ball was one of a relatively small number of men throughout the Colony who served to bring permanence and security to the colonial experiment.

As a member of a more elite class of late 17th/early 18th century colonists, Colonel Joseph Ball had a noteworthy impact upon the development of local political institutions and commerce. This societal infrastructure is of unquestioned importance to the evolution of the Northern Neck. It also represented the localized beginnings of great self-reliance which, over the course of the 18th century, would build to the point that a new nation could emerge on the collective strength of those local institutions.

That George Washington was instrumental in the eventual formation of that new nation may only be an historical curiosity, nonetheless, Washington's career can be viewed as a continuation of the Ball family tradition of public service and political leadership.

In 1677, Colonel Joseph Ball purchased a 720 acre tract of land. At different times it has been called the Forest Plantation, The Forest Quarter and finally in 1826, Epping Forest. Colonel Ball simply referred to it as his "dwelling plantation". The first residence was built after 1677 and added to in the 1690's. Widowed by 1704, he married Mary Johnson sometime after February 1707. A daughter, Mary Ball was born in 1707/08.

Colonel Ball died in 1711, leaving his widow unconditional life rights to all of his dwelling plantation except the orchard whether or not she remarried.

New Evidence Points To Remaining At Epping Forest

The widow Ball did indeed marry again in 1712 to Richard Hues of Northumberland County. It is here where historians assume both Mary Johnson Ball Hues and her daughter Mary Ball moved to Northumberland County. It would be highly unlikely that Richard Hues would move to his smaller plantation when he had access, through his wife's dower, to Ball's 720 acres in Lancaster County. (If Mary Johnson Ball Hues left Epping Forest for her new husband's plantation, her rights to Ball's property would be forfeited in favor of Ball's son, Joseph, Jr.) It is also assumed that Richard Hues died in Northumberland County, however it is interesting to note that the witnesses to his death are the same ones that witnessed Colonel Ball's death.

With Hues's death in 1713, she became the mistress of two plantations; Ball's 720 acres in Lancaster and Hues's 160 acres in Northumberland. There is still no sign, other than travelling from one plantation to the other, that Mary Ball left Lancaster County with her mother. Indeed in 1718, Mrs. Hues, sues in Lancaster County Court on behalf of her daughter Mary Ball, an overseer (Delany) for abusing a slave. Her success in managing the two plantations is made evident by the increasing respect paid to "Madam Hues" by the Lancaster County Court.

Mary Ball's connection to her father's dwelling plantation ended in 1721 with the death of her mother. The experiences of her mother, however, appear to have served the young daughter well. In 1730/31 Mary Ball married Augustine Washington of Westmoreland County. George Washington was the first child of this marriage. As his second wife, she would shoulder much of the responsibilities for running each of three separate plantations which served as the Washington family homes. At age 35, Mary Washington would find herself a widow with two properties to manage; Ferry Farm, the family plantation across the Rappahannock from Fredericksburg, and her own property located up river a short distance at the falls of the Rappahannock.

What lessons of self-reliance and individual responsibility learned here where later passed on to a young George Washington?

She raised five children to adulthood and continued to run Ferry Farm on into middle age. Around 1772 George Washington persuaded his mother to leave Ferry Farm and move to a house in Fredericksburg. She lived there until her death on August 25, 1789 at 81 years of age.

Epping Forest Today

The plantation, today, is approximately 700 acres and represents most of what was Joseph Ball's dwelling plantation at the time of the birth of his daughter, Mary Ball.

In an intensive architectural survey conducted in 1997 by the Virginia Department of Historic Resources in conjunction with the Lancaster County Historic Resources Commission, Epping Forest was recommended for designation to the Virginia Landmarks Register and the National Register of Historic Places. The survey further explains that the main house standing today most probably dates 1780 -1800 and originally had a hall/parlor plan with a side entry. This original portion is structurally intact, having been encompassed in the 1800-1820 addition to the north elevation. This enlargement created the main block of the present building, being a central-passage double -pile plan.

A second addition, finely detailed with Federal-style ornament including fanlights, mantels, and casings, was constructed on the east elevation in circa 1840 by William T. Jesse. To balance this left side addition, the right side of the house was also expanded.

There are four existing 19th century dependencies - the smoke house, carriage house, brick barn, and an interesting brick lined ice house. The ice house has an estimated 15,000 bricks lining a circular pit that is approximately 18 feet deep. Ice from local fresh water ponds was cut in winter and stored for summer use.

Approximately 350 acres are in cultivation with the crops being barley, wheat, corn and soybeans.

Husband: **Charles Ewell** died at age: 62

Born: ca1660 in England ¹
 Died: 1722 in Lancaster County, Virginia ¹
 Buried: in St. Mary's Whitechapel Episcopal Churchyard, Lancaster County, Virginia
 Father: Charles Ewell

Charles came to Virginia with two brothers under contract to build the State Capitol at Williamsburg in 1690. He settled in St. Mary's Parish, Lancaster County, Virginia. He bought land near Corotoman Creek of Matthew Meres/Mews and 1000 acres more or less of "Tolliver's Mount" from Thomas Chitwood. He died in Lancaster County in 1722. His will was dated 13 Jan 1721-2, probated April 1722. His father has been given as James and also Charles. There are extensive listings of the Ewell family in Virginia Genealogies by Hayden; Northern Virginia Heritage; Colonial Families of the United States by Mackenzie; Genealogy of the Hord Family by Hord; Men of Mark in Virginia, Vol. 111 p.127-128

Wife: **Mary Ann Bertrand** died at age: 59
 Married: 1705-1710 in Lancaster County, Virginia his age: 50 her age: 20

Born: 1690 in England
 Died: 12 Feb 1749/50 in in 60th year
 Buried: St. Mary's Whitechapel Episcopal Churchyard, Lancaster County, Virginia ²
 Father: John Bertrand
 Mother: Charlotte de Jolie
 When Charles died, Mary Ann inherited negros Jenny and Letty and the remainder of the plantation upon which they lived.

F Child 1: **Mary Ann Ewell** died at age: 86

Born: ca1710 in Lancaster County, Virginia
 Died: 1796 in Lancaster County, Virginia
 Husband: Isaac John White b. ca1700 d. Bet 1767-1775
 Married: 11 Oct 1727 in Lancaster County, Virginia ^{3,4}
 Mary Ann inherited 150 acres of "Tolliver's Mount" from her father. Mary Ann also inherited a negro girl Sarah.

M Child 2: **Charles Ewell**

Born: ca1713 in Lancaster County, Virginia ⁴
 Died: in Lancaster County, Virginia
 Wife: Sarah Ball b. 13 Jan 1712
 Married: 22 Sep 1736 in Lancaster County, Virginia ⁴
 From his father's will, Charles inherited "all that tract of land near the mouth of Corotoman, which was bought from Matthew Meres, also 250 acres of the tract "Tolliver's Mount" purchased from Thomas Chitwood". Charles also inherited the negro Comfort and one of his two bricklayers. Charles was a vestryman of Dettengen Parish, Prince William County, Virginia, June 1, 1745. He was paid 541 lbs. of tobacco for a book for the Parish, October 14, 1745; was Church Warden October 4, 1746-7; ordered then to buy a large Prayer Book for the Church. He was a member of the Virginia Grand Jury, April 1745. Charles, pro. No.3, retired from Commission of Peace, K.G. Co. 1745.

M Child 3: **Bertrand Ewell** died at age: 80

Born: ca1715 in Buck Hall, Lancaster County, Virginia ⁴
 Died: 1795 in Lancaster County, Virginia ⁴
 Wife: Frances Kenner
 Married: ca1735 in Lancaster County, Virginia ⁴
 Bertrand inherited from his father half the tract Charles lived on, with half the orchard, not including any part of the homeing during his mother's life and after her decease the whole to Bertrand, also 250

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DOM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors	Relationship	Location
-----------	--------------	----------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

_____	_____	_____
-------	-------	-------

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

acres of "Tolliver's Mount". Bertrand also inherited the negro girl Mol. Bertrand lived at "Buck Hall", Prince William County, Virginia. Bertrand was a vestryman of Dettengen Parish, November 1749-51; church warden 1755; styled "Major" in official documents; justice, 1743-1754; surveyor for Prince William County, 1759. Bertrand and Frances deeded lands in Fauquier County, September 23, 1760 to Nimrod Ashby, being part of a grant to Charles Burgess, gentleman, by patent of 1176 acres, June 17, 1731, conveyed by deed to James and Jesse Ball, by Edwin Conway and James Ball, executors of Charles Burgess, 1740, and by James Ball to Bertrand Ewell. The Town of Dumfries was in 1761, enlarged by Act of Assembly, by condemning the land of Bertrand. Bertrand and Frances had 18 children. according to the Bible record of son Charles, only records of 12 have been found.

- M Child 4: **Capt. Soloman Ewell** died at age: 43
 Born: 17 May 1716/18 in Lancaster County, Virginia ⁴
 Died: 15 Jan 1760 ⁴
 Wife: Eve Ball b. 24 Dec 1713 d. 18 Jan 1778
 Married: 10 Jan 1746 ⁴

Soloman inherited from his father, 350 acres of the "Tolliver's Mount", he was to have first choice of the whole tract. Soloman also inherited a negro girl Nancy. His death date, as given, may be incorrect. The appraisemnt of his estate was 7/20/1768 - recorded 7/22/1768 by Chat. Chowning, John Taylor and Jesse Chilton. In ventory returned by Eve Ewell. Will Book 18 p.18 (Lancaster County, Virginia, wills.) Division of estate recorded 4/19/1770. Mr. James Ewell in right of his wife Mary, daughter of Soloman, 1/3 estate. Will Book 18 p.167.

- F Child 5: **Charlotte Ewell**
 Born: in Lancaster County, Virginia
 Died: 1782 in Prince William County, Virginia
 Husband: Darby Gollihue b. 1700-1710 d. 1777
 Married: c1729 in Lancaster County, Virginia

Charlotte inherited 150 acres of "Tolliver's Mount" from her father. Charlotte also inherited a negro girl named Betty. Charlotte appears to have moved to Caroline County with her sister, Mrs. Isaac White, in the 1720's and to have settled on land left to her by her father Charles Ewell (d. 1722) on the south bank of the Rappanhannock in Caroline County.

- F Child 6: **Frances Ewell**
 Born: 1720
 Died:
 Husband: John Ballendine
 Married:

Frances was not named in her father's will. It is reported she had two children, John and Fanny. One of the Ballendines built a flour mill at the falls of Occoquan, Prince William County, Virginia. (Virginia Genealogies by Hayden p.335.)

¹ Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies*, p.334.

² Tombstone.

³ *Lancaster County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds 1717-1739*.

⁴ Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies*, p.335.

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses

DCM

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors

Relationship

Location

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

21 August 1783. Mrs. Ruth Griggs allotted estate as Guardian of orphans Charles and John Denny Everitt, that was in the hands of Wm. Griggs, Admr., decd. W.B. 20, p. 266.

Feby. Court 1737. Rec. 16 April 1787. Thomas Everitt's orphans estate. Charles Everitt, orphan of Thomas Everitt, decd., Mrs. Ruth Griggs former Guardian. Said Ruth Griggs her dower in hands of sd Thomas Everitt. By James Ball Jr., Jas. W. Ball, Wm. Warren. W.B. 22, p. 147.

EWELL, Charles. Will. 13 Jany. 1721. Rec. 11 April 1722.

Wife (name not shown); sons: Charles, Bertrand & Solomon; Daus. Maryann & Charlotte; Brian Pullen's eldest son; Mentions land bought of Mathew Mews and land at Tollivers Mount purchased of Thos. Chittwood. Wits. Wm. & Hannah Ball, Brian Pullen, James Ball, Dan Macdonald, Susannah Bertrand. Extrs. Wm. Bertrand & Bryan Pullen. W.B. 10, p. 376.

Appraisement above estate. Recd. 9 May 1722 by Maryann Ewell one of Extrs. W.B. 10, p. 386.

12 Oct. 1734. Rec. 28 Feby. 1734. Darby Gallahew & Sharlott his wife vs. Wm. Ballendine & Mary Ann his wife, and Wm. Bertrand & Brian Pullen, Extrs. of Charles Ewell, decd., regarding legacy bequeathed sd. Charlotte in the last will of sd Chas. Ewell. W.B. 12, p. 334.

EWELL, Capt. Sol. Appraisement of estate 20 July 1768. Rec. 22 July 1768. By Chat. Chowning, John Taylor & Jesse Chilton. Inventory returned by Eve Ewell. W.B. 18, p. 118.

Division Estate rec. 19 Apl. 1770. Mr. James Ewell in right of his wife Mary, dau. of Solomon Ewell, 1/3 estate. W.B. 18, p. 167.

EYRE, Martha. Will. 8 December 1716. Rec. 14 April 1725.

Sole legatee and Executor, Arthur Clarke. Wits. Katherine Howard, Eliz. Smith and John Brown. W.B. 10, p. 466.

FAIRMAN, John (St. Mary's White Chapel Par). Will. 9 Jan. 1726. Rec. 8 Feb. 1726.

Estate to grandchildren my daughter had by John Marshall. Extr. Daniel Stephens. Wits. Wm. Semor, Jno. Flint. W.B. 10, p. 513.

Appraisement above estate recorded 8 March 1726. by Danl. Stephens, Extr. W.B. 10, p. 523.

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DOM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

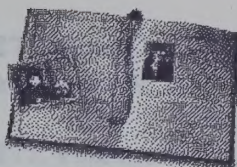
Survivors _____ Relationship _____ Location _____

Occupation _____ Military _____

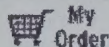
Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____



FamilyTreeMaker.com User Home Pages



Find Family | How-To Articles | Helpful Web Sites | World Family Tree | Search
Genealogy Help | Community | Books | Family Archive CDs | Family Tree Maker | Home

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

Ancestors of Joseph Davis Cornwell III

Generation No. 9

268. Samuel Stallard I³⁵⁷, born Bef. 1663 in St. Anns Parish, Essex Co (then Old Rappahannock) VA; died 1721 in Essex Co, VA. He was the son of **536. Walter Stallard I** and **537. Winifred**. He married **269. Grace**.

269. Grace³⁵⁷.

Notes for Grace:

Many family records show that Samuel I first married Sarah Nicols although no documented record of such a record has been found. This association may have ben made when sparce records were used to link Samuel Stallard with Sarah Noel. However, there is now documented proof that Sarah Noel was the daughter of Samuel Stallard and Nicols was confused with Noel, an easy mistake to make withthe old English script used in colonial records.

Children of Samuel Stallard and Grace are:

- i. Sarah Stallard³⁵⁸, married Corneius Noel.
- ii. **134** Walter Stallard II, born Abt. 1720; died Abt. 1806; married (1) Elizabeth Williams; married (2) Hannah Pitts.

272. Joseph Lane³⁵⁹, born 1665 in Jamestown, VA³⁶⁰. He was the son of **544. Thomas Lane** and **545. Elizabeth Jones**. He married **273. Jullian Jarrell**.

273. Jullian Jarrell³⁶¹.

More About Joseph Lane:

Fact 1: Moved to NC in the 1720s³⁶²

Child of Joseph Lane and Jullian Jarrell is:

- i. **136** Benjamin Lane, married Ann Drew.

Ancestors of Joseph Davis Cornwell III

Generation No. 2

268. Samuel Stallard I, born Bet. 1663 in St. Anne Parish, Essex Co. (Mass.)
Essex (Mass.) VA; died 1721 in Essex Co. VA. He was the son of 256. Walter Stallard I and 237.
Annie. He married 269. Grace.

269. Grace.

Note for Grace:
Many family records show that Samuel I first married Sarah Noel,
although no documented record of such a record has been found. This
association may have been made when sparse records were used to link
Samuel Stallard with Sarah Noel. However, there is now documented
proof that Sarah Noel was the daughter of Samuel Stallard and Anne,
was confused with Noel, an easy mistake to make within the old English
script used in colonial records.

Children of Samuel Stallard and Grace are:
i. Sarah Stallard, married Cornelius Noel.
ii. Walter Stallard II, born Apr. 1720; died Apr. 1806; married (1)
Elizabeth Williams; married (2) Hannah Pitts.

272. Joseph Lane, born 1665 in Jamestown, VA; He was the son of 244. Thomas I and
and 245. Elizabeth Jones. He married 273. Julian Jarrell.

273. Julian Jarrell.

Note About Joseph I and:
Fact I: Moved to NC in the 1720s.

Child of Joseph I and Julian Jarrell is:
i. Benjamin Lane, married Ann Davis.

276. John Dawkins³⁶³, born 11 Nov, 1705³⁶⁴. He was the son of 552. George Dawkins and 553. Mary Warwick. He married 277. Frances.

277. Frances³⁶⁵.

Notes for John Dawkins:

John Dawkins, son of George II, had moved to Stafford Co, VA before his father's death. We find the following land grant: 2 Feb 1729, to John Dawkins of Stafford Co, 2075 acres at the head of Licking Branch of broad Run of Occoquan river -- at the head of said river. He died and left a Will dated 16 Oct 1746, probated 26 Jan 1747 in Prince William Co, which was formed from Stafford Co in 1731.

Herbert C. Gray

Children of John Dawkins and Frances are:

- | | |
|-------------------|---|
| <p><u>138</u></p> | <p>i. George Dawkins, married Mary.</p> <p>ii. William Dawkins³⁶⁵.</p> <p>iii. John Dawkins³⁶⁶.</p> <p>iv. Thomas Dawkins³⁶⁶.</p> <p>v. Joseph Dawkins³⁶⁷.</p> <p>vi. Hannah Dawkins³⁶⁸.</p> |
|-------------------|---|

280. Thomas White³⁶⁹, born Abt. 1670 in (possibly) Scotland; died Abt. 1721 in Lancaster Co, VA. He was the son of 560. White and 561. <Unnamed>. He married 281. <Unnamed>.

281. <Unnamed>³⁶⁹.

Notes for Thomas White:

Thomas's will was recorded August 24, 1709. His wife's name is not given. He lists his sons Richard and Isaac and his brother William. Granted freedom to his personal servant, Thomas Langley in his will.

Witness were John Crosted, John Mill, Mil Walters.

Thomas recorded a new will on May 9, 1711 and named Elinor his then wife as appointed Extrx. WB #10, page 3

Thomas's will was executed Feb 14, 1721 John Rogers was appointed guardian of Isaac, orphan of Thomas. W.B. #10, page 361.

Will Book #10, page 105 Lancaster County, VA

From Chuck Johnson at the LDS library in Lancaster County, comes the information on Thomas White.

1. From "Abstracts of Lancaster County, Virginia Wills, 1653-1800" by Ida J. Lee, 1959, Dietz Press. Page 232, Estate Record of 14 Feb. 1721, Thomas White. John Rogers was appointed the guardian of Isaac White, orphan of Thomas White. Will Book 10. page 361.

Lease White, orphan of Thomas White. Will Book 10, page 361.

Page 332, Estate Record of 14 Feb. 1731, Thomas White. John Rogers was appointed the guardian of

1. From "Abstracts of Lancaster County, Virginia Wills, 1653-1800" by Ida L. Lee, 1959, Little Press

White.

From Chuck Johnson at the LDS library in Lancaster County, comes the information on Thomas

Thomas. W.B. #10, page 361.

Thomas's will was executed Feb 14, 1731 John Rogers was appointed guardian of lease, orphan of

#10, page 3

Thomas recorded a new will on May 9, 1711 and named Elmer his then wife as appointed Executor. Will

Witness were John Crosted, John Mill, Mill Walters

will.

Thomas's will was recorded August 24, 1709. His wife's name is not given. He has his sons Richard and Isaac and his brother William. Granted freedom to his personal servant, Thomas Langley in his

Notes for Thomas White:

281. <unnamed>

280. Thomas White, born Abt. 1670 in (possibly) Scotland; died Abt. 1731 in Lancaster Co. VA. He was the son of 260. White and 261. <unnamed>. He married 281. <unnamed>

vi. Hannah Dawkins

v. Joseph Dawkins

iv. Thomas Dawkins

iii. John Dawkins

ii. William Dawkins

i. George Dawkins, married Mary

138

Children of John Dawkins and Frances are:

Herbert C. Gray

Oct 1746, probated 26 Jan 1747 in Prince William Co, which was formed from Stafford Co in 1731. Branch of broad Run of Occoquan river -- at the head of said river. He died and left a Will dated 10 following land grant: 2 Feb 1729 to John Dawkins of Stafford Co. 2075 acres at the head of Jackson John Dawkins, son of George II, had moved to Stafford Co. VA before his father's death. We find the

Notes for John Dawkins:

277. Frances

283. Mary Warwick. He married 277. Frances

276. John Dawkins, born 11 Nov. 1702, He was the son of 253. George Dawkins and

Marriage Notes for THOMAS WHITE and UNKNOWN:

In a Depository Public Record Office Survey Report No.3653, there is mention of a Thomas White. It reads, " Two endorsements on the second fragment read as follows: "Ann Account (sic) of the passengers (sic) passing from the porte of gravesend from the 11th August 1677 to ye (?) of Nov 1677. and "Delivered this first day of December of 1677 into the office of H.Ms Fem. these tenne Rolles by Thomas White, Clerck (sic) to Wm. Monsharst & Obadiah Clayton, gents."

In a Depostory Public Record Office Survey Report No. 763, it reads, "Sale is to be completed to Thomas White of a tract of 220 acres, and of a tract of 136 acres of moorland bought from Robert Taliaferro and his wife Margaret; both tracts are in St. Mary's Parish."

There are several references to Thomas as being a clerk to Monsharst and Clayton in the Library of Virginia. Proof that this is the same Thomas White as father to Isaac has become difficult as there were several Thomas Whites' in Lancaster County, Virginia at the same time. However, it is a strong possibility that this is the Thomas from whom we descend.
(Pat Shannon)

Children of Thomas White and are:

- i. Richard White³⁶⁹, born Abt. 1699; died Abt. 1794 in Old Frederick Co, VA.
Notes for Richard White:
It is thought that Richard White was married and had two children.
However, secondary sources imply that his family was killed by Indians in colonial Virginia.

- 140 ii. Isaac John White, born Abt. 1700 in Lancaster Co, VA; died Bet. 1767 - 1775 in Frederick Co, VA; married Maryann Ewell 11 Oct, 1727 in Lancaster Co, VA.

282. Charles Ewell³⁶⁹, born 1660 in England; died 1722 in Lancaster Co, VA. He was the son of 564. Charles Ewell and 565. <Unnamed>. He married 283. Maryann Bertrand Bet. 1705 - 1710 in Lancaster Co, VA.

283. Maryann Bertrand³⁶⁹, born 1690 in England; died 12 Feb, 1750 in Lancaster Co, VA. She was the daughter of 566. John Bertrand and 567. Charlotte DeJolie.

Notes for Charles Ewell:

CHARLES1 EWELL (Source: (1) Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden, A genealogy of the Glassell Family of Scotland and Virginia also the families of Ball, Brown, Bryan, Conway, Daniel, Ewell, Holladay, Lewis, Littlepage, , Genealogical Publishing Co. 1891, 334., (2) Histories of some colonial families of the south., (3) Mackensie, Vol.I. page 561, Burke's Armory, Colonial Families in the U.S.A.) was born 1660 in England (Source: Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden, A genealogy of the Glassell Family of Scotland and Virginia, including the families of Ball, Brown, Bryan, Conway, Daniel, Ewell, Holladay, Lewis, Littl, Baltimore Genealogical Publishing Company 1891 reprint 1966, page 334.), and died 1722 in Lancaster County, Virginia (Source: Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden, A genealogy of the Glassell Family of Scotland and Virginia, including the families of Ball, Brown, Bryan, Conway, Daniel, Ewell, Holladay, Lewis, Littl, Baltimore Genealogical Publishing Company 1891 reprint 1966,

page 334.). He married MARYANN BERTRAND (Source: (1) Histories of some colonial families of the south., page 34., (2) Histories of some colonial families of the south., (3) Clayton Torrence, Wills recorded in local courts of Va 1632-1800, and of Administration Estates shown by Inventories of the Estates of Intestates recorded in Will (and, Published through the courtesy of the National Society of the Colonial Dames of America. The William Byrd Press, Inc, Printers, Richmond, Va.) Bet. 1705 - 1710 in Lancaster County, Virginia (Source: Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden, A genealogy of the Glassell Family of Scotland and Virginia, including the families of Ball, Brown, Bryan, Conway, Daniel, Ewell, Holladay, Lewis, Littl, Baltimore Genealogical Publishing Company 1891 reprint 1966, page 334.), daughter of JOHN BERTRAND and CHARLOTTE DEJOLIE.

Notes for CHARLES EWELL:

Charles Ewell was probably Scottish. He came to Williamsburg in 1690 with two brothers with the contract to build the Capitol in Williamsburg, VA. during the reign of Charles, the Second.

His name is sometimes spelled "Yuille." Charles and his brothers, Solomon and James, lived in Princess Anne (Norfolk County), Northumberland and Lancaster Counties, Virginia. Several of the houses that he designed are still in Virginia today. He died before MaryAnn and Isaac were married.

The following involves the transfer of property involving the heirs of Charles of Ewell.

A mortgage by way of indenture to the said James Lawson in greater security of these debts, by which he sold etc. to the said James Lawson, his heirs and assigns, all his lands, tenements, hereditaments, negroes, and other slaves, horses and utensils, for Lawson's own use, under provision of cancellation by payment of the sums due, with interest. The indenture further narrates that (e) James Lawson being in the position of not being able to satisfy his creditors, they met on 18 August, 1779, in Glasgow, and it was agreed that Lawson should convey his whole estate to John Alsont, Jr. and Alexr. Grindlay in trust for the creditors, and this indenture is part of that conveyance.

This document therefore transfers to these trustees all the lands in Prince William and Fairfax Counties, Virginia, purchased by John Semple from John Ballandine, Bertrand Ewell, heirs of Charles Ewell, Robert Carter, George Mason, John Grigg, heirs of Valentine Payton, and others, belonging to or convenient to the Forges of the said John Semple at River Occaquhan in Prince William County, with 26 negroes employed at the forges, 10 negro women and other slaves employed there.

It also conveys to them the lands in Frederick County purchased from Gersham Keys, Joseph McCames alias Mackermock, and Jacob Friend, on which the Keep-tryst Furnace and ore-banks were situated, and other lands pertaining to the furnace, with 13 negro men, 2 negro boys, 1 mulatto man, 1 negro girl and other slaves, and everything belonging to the Forges and Furnaces, to be administered by the trustees under the terms of disposition of Lawson's Scottish estate as set out. On the left of the document are the stamps for duty paid.

He settled in St. Mary's Parish, Lancaster county, Va., bought land near Corotoman Creek of Matthew Meres, and 1000 acres or more of Tolliver's Mount from Thomas Chitwood.

The will of Charles Ewell of Lancaster County gives to son "Charles all that tract of land near the mouth of Corittoman, which I purchased of Thos. Chitwood." " To my son Bertrand half of this tract I now live on, with half the orchard not including any part of the homeing during wife's life, and after her decease the whole" to Bertrand; also 250 acres of the Tolliver Mount tract.

"To my son Solomon 350 acres of the Tolliver Mount tract, he to his his first choice of the whole tract.
" To my daughter Mary Anne negro girl Sarah. To daughter Sharlott negro girl Betty. The other negro bricklayer to assist his three children, Solomon, Mary Anne and Sharlott, in building a brick house or chimney as they see fit.

To my loving wife negroes, Jenny and Letty and the remainder of the plantation whereon I now dwell not before given. All the rest, real and personal estate, to be equally divided between his wife and children.

My wife to enjoy the whole estate during her widowhood. Nominates "my loving wife executrix and my loving friends, Mr. William Bertrand and Mr. Bryan Pully, ex'rs. Witness, James Ball, Daniel McDonald and Susannah Bertrand. Codicil orders that his 3 sons may demand their estate at the age of 18 and his two daughters at 16.

More About CHARLES EWELL:

Burial: White Chapel, Lancaster County, VA

Occupation: 1690, Williamsburg, Virginia; Occupation: Builder of the Williamsburg Capitol8

Property: 1779, Williamsburg, Virginia; Property: Transfer of Property to Heirs9

Will: January 13, 1721/22, Lancaster County, Virginia10

(Pat Shannon)

Notes for Maryann Bertrand:

Notes for MARYANN BERTRAND:

Maryann Bertrand was first married to Charles Ewell, Jr. Upon his death she married a Captain William Ballendine and upon his death she married Major James Ball of Bewdley, Lancaster County, VA. He was born 1678 and died Oct. 13, 1754. He was the third son of Capt. William and Margaret Downman Ball; was a staunch and liberal supporter of the Established Church, and a Vestryman of Christ Church and a Warden in 1743. He recorded his will July 15, 1754 and it was probated November 15, 1754.

Mary Ann Bertrand was referred to as a "French Lady" in the colonial circles.

Mary Ann married twice after Charles' death.

More About MARYANN BERTRAND:

Burial: White Chapel, Lancaster County, VA

Sources:

Histories of SomeColonial Families of the South

Clayton Torrence, Wills recorded in local courts of Va 1632-1800, and of Administrationon Estates shown by Inventories of the Estates of Intestates recordedin Will (and, Published through the courtesy of the National Society of the ColonialDames of America. The William Byrd

National Society of the Colonial Families of America. The William Byrd
 Institutes recorded in Will (and Published through the country of the
 Administration Estates shown by Inventories of the Estates of
 Clayton Torrence, Will recorded in local courts of Va 1682-1800, and

Histories of Some Colonial Families of the South

Sources:

Burial: White Chapel, Lancaster County, VA
 More About MARYANN BERTLAND

Mary Ann married twice after Charles' death

children

Mary Ann Bertland was referred to as a "French Lady" in the colonial

it was probated November 12, 1724.

Church and a Woman in 1743. He recorded his will July 12, 1724 and

supporter of the Established Church, and a Vestryman of Christ

William and Margaret Downman Ball; was a staunch and liberal

born 1678 and died Oct. 19, 1724. He was the third son of Capt.

married Major James Ball of Bewdley, Lancaster County, VA. He was

death she married a Captain William Ballantine and upon his death she

Notes for MARY ANN BERTLAND

Notes for Maryann Bertland:

(Pat Shannon)

Will: January 13, 1721/22, Lancaster County, Virginia

Property: 1779, Williamsburg, Virginia; Transfer of Property to Heirs

Occupation: 1699, Williamsburg, Virginia; Occupation: Builder of the Williamsburg Capitol

Burial: White Chapel, Lancaster County, VA

More About CHARLES FEWELL

18 and his two daughters at 10.

McDonald and Susannah Bertland. Codicil orders that his 3 sons may demand their estate at the age of
 my loving friends, Mr. William Bertland and Mr. Bryan Polly, exrs. Witness, James Ball, Daniel
 My wife to enjoy the whole estate during her widowhood. Nominates "my loving wife executor and

children.

to my loving wife negroes, Jenny and Liddy and the remainder of the plantation wherein I now dwell
 not before given. All the real and personal estate, to be equally divided between his wife and

chancey as they see fit.

backslaver to assist his three children, Solomon, Mary Anne and Sarah, in building a brick house or
 "to my daughter Mary Anne the my girl Sarah. To daughter Sarah a negro girl Betty. The other negro
 "to my son Solomon 450 acres of the Tolliver Mount tract be to his first choice of the whole tract.

355.

EVERITT (cont.)

Michael m. 7 Jan., 1790, Peggy Jordan Cowling. Isle of Wight Co. Mar. Record.

EVERTS

Egbert m. 18 March, 1799, Elizabeth McGarvey. Sur. Chudleigh Southwick. Norfolk Co. Mar. Bond.

EVES

Abraham m. 1 Jan., 1788, Elizabeth Sharp, spinster. Sur. Thomas Kindred. Albemarle Co. Mar. Bond.

EVINS

Griffith m. 6 March, 1791, Martha McNeill by Rev. John Alderson, Jr. Rockingham Co. or Greenbrier Co. Ministers' Returns.

EVIS

____ m. bef. March, 1713/4, ____ Dier, dau. of William, whose will of that date, Essex Co., mentions grda., Alice Evis, a minor.

EVISSON

Mary m. Thomas Spenser.

EWART

Agnes m. William S. Lomen.

EWELDER

Ann m. Chisleley Beaman.

EWELL (or EWEL)

____, Capt., m. Anne Lee, dau. of Richard of Westmoreland Co. LW(1)
38.

Charles, b. 1713; m. 22 Sept., 1736, Sarah Ball. Sur. Thomas Edwards. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond; DAR No. 28 583.

Charles, Capt., b. 1760, Prince William Co.; d. 1830, Ballard Co., Ky.; served in Rev. War; m. (2) 1818, Maria D. (Tucker) Craik. DAR No. 55 207.

Charlotte m. Darby Gallaheew.

James m. 7 July, 1783, Sarah Ann Conway. Sur. Edwin Conway. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.

James m. 18 Dec., 1762, Mary Curle. Sur. Stokely Towles. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.

James, son of Charles and Sarah (Ball), res. 1774, Prince William Co.; d. there, 1809; m. (1) bef. 1770, Mary Ewell, dau. of Capt. Solomon and Eve (Ball). Estate sett. of Solomon Ewell, 19 April, 1770. Lancaster Co., proves the marriage. DAR No. 28 583.

James, Jr., Physician, m. 30 Nov., 1794, Margaret Robertson, dau. of Dr. Andrew of Lancaster Co. Sur. on Mar. bond, James Towles. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond; NREM 4:1:304.

Jesse, Lieut., m. 17 Nov., 1799, at Chestnut Hill, Richmond Court House, Mildred Beale by Rev. M. L. Weems. Announced in The Virginia Herald, 22 Nov., 1799.

Mary m. James Ewell.

Mary m. Robert Branble. *29-72 Norfolk Sur: Cornwall Vol. 1 GR. 11*

Mary (____) m. (2) Rev. Jonathan Saunders; m. (2) Maximilian Boush.

Mary Ann m. William Sellendino.

Marey m. 5 Jan., 1769, Ann Mullins, both of St. James Northam Parish. Douglas Reg., p. 11.

Smith m. Elizabeth Heale, b. 18 Nov., 1767, dau. of George and Sarah (Smith). 7T2E7.

Colonial Virginia Source Records, 1600s-1700s

Marriages of Virginia Residents Vol I, Part II, Surname E, Page 355

© MyFamily.com, Inc., July 18, 2005

356.

EWELL (cont.)

Solomon, Capt., b. 1716; d. 1760; m. 10 Jan., 1746/7. Eve (Ball) Taylor. Sur. John Edwards, the elder, Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond. She was widow of Thomas Taylor. 25V215; DAR No. 28 583.
 Sophia m. (1) _____ Ewen; m. (2) William Burgess.
 Thomas m. Mary Bonnett, b. bef. 1669, dau. of Thomas. 31V347; 32V 92.
 Thomas m. 21 Oct., 1765, Elizabeth Woodhouse. Sur. Lemuel Newton. Princess Anne Co. Mar. Bond.
 Thomas m. 27 April, 1793, Frances Collins of Princess Anne Co. LN Co. Va. 2:22.

is Ewen. 1768 Lancaster

EWEN

_____ m. Sophia Ewell. She m. (2) William Burgess. 23V314.
 _____ m. bef. 30 June, 1660, Mary Newton, sis. of Nicholas. Proven by Court Record of that date, Surry Co.
 William of Stepney, Middlesex Co., mariner, m. 9 Feb., 1613/4, Margery (_____) Clement, widow of John. Surry, p. 42.

EWING

Clemens m. 5 Dec., 1797, Jane Stuart. Rockingham Co. Mar. Record.
 Mary m. John Pence.
 Sarah m. John Davice.

EWING

Anna m. David Moore.
 Aron m. 6 March, 1791, Elinor Bartley by Rev. John Alderson, Jr. Rockingham Co. or Greenbrier Co. Ministers' Returns.
 Betsy m. William Jenne.
 Eleoner m. John Davidson.
 Gustavus m. 7 June, 1760, Elizabeth (_____) James. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.
 John m. 28 Nov., 1785, Jane Holbrooke, Northampton Co. Mar. Record.
 Margaret m. Obadiah Roberts.
 Martha m. Lieut. John Mills.
 Martha m. John Mills, Jr.
 Robert, Jr., b. 1760, Bedford Co.; d. 1832, Logan Co., Ky.; served in Rev. War; m. Jane McLean, b. 1769; d. 1832, dau. of Ephraim and Elizabeth (Davidson). DAR No. 55 206; DAR No. 64 894; DAR No. 83 233.
 Samuel, Capt., served in Rev. War from Va.; m. Mary Jones. 33T270.

EWINS

John m. 7 Aug., 1778, Esther Cook by Rev. John Alderson, Jr. Rockingham Co. or Greenbrier Co. Ministers' Returns.
 Nanky (_____) m. Thomas Tatam.

EXETER

Elizabeth m. Samuel Neale.

EXOM

Betsy m. Nathaniel Curenton.

EXUM

Ann m. _____ Williamson.
 Christian m. George Norsworthy.
 Deborah m. Edward Jones, Jr.
 Elizabeth m. _____ Smith.
 James m. bef. 1772, Anne Thomas, dau. of Henry, whose will, prov. 1772,

Press, Inc, Printers, Richmond, Va.)

The Original Lists of Persons of Quality.), and died February 12, 1749/50 in Lancaster County, Virginia (Source: Mackensie, Vol.I. page 561, Burke's Armory, Colonial Families in the U.S.A..

Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden, A genealogy of the Glassell Family of Scotland and Virginia also the families of Ball, Brown, Bryan, Conway, Daniel, Ewell, Holladay, Lewis, Littlepage, , Genealogical Publishing Co. 1891, 334

Mackensie, Vol.I. page 561, Burke's Armory, Colonial Families in the U.S.A..)

(Pat Shannon)

Children of Charles Ewell and Maryann Bertrand are:

- 141
- i. Maryann Ewell, born 1710 in Lancaster Co, VA; died 1796 in Lancaster Co, VA; married Isaac John White 11 Oct, 1727 in Lancaster Co, VA.
 - ii. Charles Ewell³⁶⁹, born 1712 in Lancaster Co, VA; died in Lancaster Co, VA; married Sarah Ball. 9-22-1736
 - iii. Solomon Ewell³⁶⁹, born 24 Dec, 1713 in Lancaster Co, VA; died Abt. 1790 in Lancaster Co, VA; married Eve Ball Taylor 10 Jan, 1746 in Lancaster Co, VA.
 - iv. Bertrand Ewell³⁶⁹, born 1715 in Buck Hall, Lancaster Co, VA; died 1795 in Lancaster Co, VA; married Frances Kenner 1734 in Lancaster Co, VA.
 - v. Charlotte Ewell³⁶⁹, born 1718 in Lancaster Co, VA; died 1782 in Prince William Co, VA; married Darby Gallahue 1744 in Lancaster Co, VA.

Notes for Charlotte Ewell:

Source: Clayton Torrence, Wills recorded in local courts of Va 1632-1800, and of Administration on Estates shown by Inventories of the Estates of Intestates recorded in Will (and Published through the courtesy of the National Society of the Colonial Dames of America. The William Byrd Press, Inc, Printers, Richmond, Va.), b. 1718, Lancaster County, Virginia; d. 1782, Prince William County, VA; m. DARBY GALLAHUE, 1744, Lancaster County, Virginia.

Notes for CHARLOTTE EWELL:

Charlotte was named in Charles' Will, dated 1/15/1721 and probated April 1722. He leaves "Sharlotte" 150a. of a larger tract, a negro girl named Betty...a negro bricklayer to assist Solomon, Mary Anne and Sharlotte in building a brick house or chimney as they see fit."

(Pat Shannon)

- vi. Frances Ewell³⁶⁹, born 1720.

*Darby on rent roll
Gn. Wm. Co Va 1773*

(Pat Shannon)

Shadotte in building a brick house or chimney as they see fit.
named Betty, a negro bricklayer to assist Solomon, Mary Anne and
April 1722. He leaves "Shadotte" 1504 of a larger tract a negro girl
Charlotte was named in Charles Will dated 1751/52 and probated
Notes for CHARLOTTE EWELL.

DARBY GALLAHUE, 1744, Lancaster County, Virginia.
Lancaster County, Virginia, b. 1782, Prince William County, VA, m.
The William Byrd Press, Inc. Printers, Richmond, VA, p. 1718.
country of the National Society of the Colonial Dames of America.
Estates of intestates recorded in Will (and published through the
1800, and of Administration Estates shown by inventories of the
Source: Clayton Torrence, Will's recorded in local courts of VA 1692-
Notes for Charlotte Ewell.

Co, VA.
Prince William Co, VA; married Darby Gallahue 1744 in Lancaster
Charlotte Ewell, born 1718 in Lancaster Co, VA; died 1782 in
Co, VA.
1795 in Lancaster Co, VA; married Frances Kemmer 1734 in Lancaster
Bethand Ewell, born 1715 in Buck Hall, Lancaster Co, VA; died
Lancaster Co, VA.
1790 in Lancaster Co, VA; married Eve Ball Taylor 10 Jan 1746 in
Solomon Ewell, born 24 Dec 1713 in Lancaster Co, VA; died Apr
Co, VA; married Sarah Ball.
ii. Charles Ewell, born 1712 in Lancaster Co, VA; died in Lancaster
Lancaster Co, VA.
Lancaster Co, VA; married Isaac John White 11 Oct 1737 in
i. Maryann Ewell, born 1710 in Lancaster Co, VA; died 1796 in

Children of Charles Ewell and Maryann Bernard are:

(Pat Shannon)

U.S.A.)
Mackenzie, Vol. I, page 561, Burke's Armory, Colonial Families in the

Co. 1891, 334

Daniel, Ewell, Holladay, Lewis, Lindpage, Genealogical Publishing
Scotland and Virginia also the families of Ball, Brown, Bryan, Conway,
Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden, A genealogy of the Glassell family of

page 561, Burke's Armory, Colonial Families in the U.S.A.
1749/50 in Lancaster County, Virginia (Source: Mackenzie, Vol. I
The Original List of Persons of Quality, and died February 15

Press, Inc. Printers, Richmond, VA.)

Notes for Frances Ewell:

Frances was born after the death of her father and was not named in his will.

(Pat Shannon)

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

[[Find Family](#) | [How-To Articles](#) | [Helpful Web Sites](#) | [World Family Tree](#) | [Search](#)]

[[Genealogy Help](#) | [Community](#) | [Books](#) | [Family Archive CDs](#) | [Family Tree Maker](#) | [Tech Support](#) | [Home](#)]

© Copyright 1996-2000, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

Notes for Frances Powell
Frances was born after the death of her father and was not named in
his will.
(Pat Shannon)

[Home Page | First Page | Previous Page | Next Page | Last Page |
Find Family | How To Articles | Helpful Web Sites | What's New | Search |
Genealogy Help | Community | Books | Family Archives | Family Tree Maker | Tech Support | Home]

© Copyright 1995-2000 Genealogy.com LLC. All rights reserved.

32. ii. MARGARET, m. Feb. 17, 1723-4, Captain William Ball, Jr., 25 (L.)
33. iii. HANNAH, m. Oct. 16, 1727, William Montague (L.), son of William Montague, Jr., of Essex, who rec'd 250 a. land in Essex, May 24, 1701 (Bk. IX. 424), and d. 1733, when his will was probated. He was pro. son of Peter, and grand-son of Peter, who came to Va. in the "Charles," 1621, aged 18, and was Burgess Lanc'r Co. 1651-8. William, Jr., was vestryman S. Farnham Par. He was surety on mar. bond of his son. William Montague gave bond as the adm'r of the estate of Mary Ann Ball, Lanc'r Co., May 9, 1749. (L.)
- Child.—i. William, d. Sep., 1784; m. (I.) Jan. 27, 1749, Hannah Ballendine; (II.) Dec. 11, 1772, Mrs. Mary Smith. Had by first mar. Thomas, Hannah, Frances, m. Nov. 1, 1787, Alexander Wallace (Wallace Excursus, end of WALLACE family), John and William.
- It is probable that Thomas Montague, b. 1710, d. 1777, who m. Jane Daniel (DANIEL —), was also a son of Wm. M., Jr.
34. iv. ESTHER, m. May 10, 1728, Captain William Glasscock. Had five sons and six daus. (v. BALL 6, note Glasscock, p. 61.)

8. MAJOR JAMES³ BALL (*William,² William¹*), of "Bewdley," Lancaster county, Va., b. 1678; d. Oct. 13, 1754, æ 76; will dat. July 15, 1754; pro. Lancaster county, Nov. 15, 1754; m. (I.) June 15, 1699, ELIZA HOWSON, d. Jan. 22, 1704-5, pro. dau. of Leonard Howson. (WALLACE 36, HOOE 3.) (II.) April 16, 1707, MARY (CONWAY) DANGERFIELD (L.), dau. of Col. Edwin and Sarah (Fleete) Conway (CONWAY 5), and widow of John Dangerfield, who d. s. p., and whom she m. Nov. 11, 1703. He was pro. son of John D., who rec'd 560 a. Rapp'k Co. April 6, 1671, or Wm. D., who rec'd 64 a. Rapp'k Co. Apr. 4, 1667. (VI. 173, 381.) She was b. Feb. 16, 1686; d. Sep. 15, 1730. (III.) April 25, 1742, MARY ANN (BERTRAND) BALLENDINE, b. 1670; d. Feb. 12, 1749-50, dau. of Rev. John Bertrand, of Rapp'k Co., and wid. of Capt. Wm. Ballendine (EWELL 1); will dat. Feb. 12, 1749-50; pro. Mar. 8, 1749.†

Co.; m. Grace Rosewell or Boswell. His will, pro. 1754, names four sons and one dau.

Child.—i. Capt. Joseph, of E. City, b. 1704; d. 1775; m. (II.) 1770, Widow Curle, and had (all minors 1774)—John, to whom father gave farm on Hampton R. and 1-7 of his negroes; Robert, to whom lot in Hampton, facing Col. Cary's, and 1-7 his negroes; Joseph, William, Samuel of E. City, m. Susannah —; will pro. 1806, names sons John, Samuel, James, Joseph.

ii. John of E. City, m. —; d. intestate Mar., 1775; had John of Nottaway; m. Anne —.

iii. Rev. William, Rector E. City Par. 1741-1783; had Wm. Boswell of Norfolk.

iv. Richard. "Richard Selden d. at his residence, Farmville, Lanc'r Co., Dec. 6, 1823, aged 65 years, leaving widow and an only son. Was 40 years a mem. Presby'n Church." M. Elizabeth Chinu. (BALL 220.)

3. Joseph, got by will father's lands on Potomac Cr'k, Staff'd Co.; m. Mary Cary, b. 1704, d. 1775. dau. Col. Miles Cary of "Richneck," Warwick Co., Va. Will pro. 1727.

Child.—i. Col. Cary, d. 1782-9; had Wilson Cary.

ii. Samuel, alive 1775; m. Mary Ann Mercer; had Cary of Staff'd, d. s. 1822, and Ann Mercer, m. Jno. T. Brooke.

iii. Rev. Miles, d. 1785; m. Rebecca, dau. of Miles Cary.

John Selden was Sheriff Lanc'r Co. 1732. "Old Mrs. Selden of Lanc'r Co. died 1791." See appendix for additional Selden.

† Lanc'r Co., Mar. 8, 1749. Dorothy Fountain and Elizabeth Ball swore this day that on her death bed, Feb. 12, 1749-50, Mrs. Mary Ann Ball devised her negroes and her estate between her daughters Hannah and Frances. James Ball, Jr., presented the certificate and the will was proven. (Bk. 14, 273, Est. Audit, id. 285.)

THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION
PUBLISHED WEEKLY

1917

CHICAGO, ILL.

Published by the American Medical Association, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.
Subscription price, \$5.00 per annum in advance. Single copies, 15 cents.
Entered as second-class matter, June 26, 1911, under post office number 384, at Chicago, Ill., under special permission of the post office and inspection service at Chicago, Ill., for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized on July 1, 1918.
Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized on July 1, 1918.
Postage paid at Chicago, Ill., and at additional mailing offices.
Postmaster: Send address changes in this journal to THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.

Published by the American Medical Association, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.
Subscription price, \$5.00 per annum in advance. Single copies, 15 cents.
Entered as second-class matter, June 26, 1911, under post office number 384, at Chicago, Ill., under special permission of the post office and inspection service at Chicago, Ill., for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized on July 1, 1918.
Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized on July 1, 1918.
Postage paid at Chicago, Ill., and at additional mailing offices.
Postmaster: Send address changes in this journal to THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.

Published by the American Medical Association, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.
Subscription price, \$5.00 per annum in advance. Single copies, 15 cents.
Entered as second-class matter, June 26, 1911, under post office number 384, at Chicago, Ill., under special permission of the post office and inspection service at Chicago, Ill., for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized on July 1, 1918.
Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized on July 1, 1918.
Postage paid at Chicago, Ill., and at additional mailing offices.
Postmaster: Send address changes in this journal to THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.

Published by the American Medical Association, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.
Subscription price, \$5.00 per annum in advance. Single copies, 15 cents.
Entered as second-class matter, June 26, 1911, under post office number 384, at Chicago, Ill., under special permission of the post office and inspection service at Chicago, Ill., for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized on July 1, 1918.
Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized on July 1, 1918.
Postage paid at Chicago, Ill., and at additional mailing offices.
Postmaster: Send address changes in this journal to THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.

BALL FAMILY.

65

39. v. FRANCES, b. Oct. 13, 1709; m. 1730? — Ball. Had i. Jesse, b. 1735.
40. vi. SARAH, b. Jan. 13, 1711-12; m. Sep. 22, 1736, Charles Ewell. (EWELL 3.)
41. vii. EVE, b. Dec. 24, 1713; d. —, 17—; m. (I.) Dec. 13, 1741, Thomas Taylor; (II.) Jan. 10, 1746, Solomon Ewell. (EWELL 5.)
42. viii. JESSE, b. June 27, 1716; d. Aug. 14, 1747. "Here Lyeth buried the Body of Jesse Ball, Gent: eldest son of James Ball, Gent: he was born the 27th day of June, 1716, and departed this Life the 14th day of August, 1747, in the 32d year of his age" (Tomb). He m. Dec. 10, 1737, Frances Burgess (L.), widow of Charles Burgess, and dau. of Samuel Fox. (BALL 22.) He was vestryman of St. Mary's Par., Lanc'r Co., 1740-45. In 1745 Capt. Jesse and Capt. James Ball, Jr., were Ch. Wardens. He rec'd 1440 lb. Tobacco for his acc't, 1745. In 1744 a ferry existed on Jesse Ball's plantation, Lanc'r Co., known as "Fox's old plantation" (Hen. V. 250.) He was appointed Justice of Lanc'r Co. 1738 (S).
- + 43. ix. JAMES, b. Dec. 31, 1718; d. Nov. 24, 1789; m. (I.) —; (II.) Mildred —; (III.) 1753, Lettice Lee.
44. x. MARY, b. Apr. 6, 1721; d. —; m. (I.) Nov. 21, 1741, Col. Richard Selden (L.), son of John Selden. (BALL 31.) He d. 1789, leaving i. John, named in will of James Ball, 8 (L.)
45. xi. EDWIN, b. July 29, 1722-3, d. s. p.
- + 46. xii. JEDUTHUN, b. July 4, 1725; d. Mar. 5, 1749-50; m. Elizabeth Burgess.
47. xiii. SINAH, b. Feb. 14, 1727-8, d. 1798; m. —, Col. Daniel McCarty. (Ball 27, McCarty Excursus, 11.)

9. CAPTAIN JOSEPH³ BALL (*William², William¹*), of "Coan," Northumberland county, Va., b. —; d. Sept. 1721; will dat. Oct. 19, 1720; pro. Sep. 15, 1721; m. —, MARY SPENCER, dau. of Colonel Nicholas Spencer.*

The inventory of his estate, 1721, gives the name of his wife as Mary. June 19, 1712, he gave bond as guardian of Sydnor Mothan, with Richard and George Ball sureties.

"A Northern Neck grant, 1717-8, states that in that year Joseph and George Ball, of North'd, were in possession of land in Rich'd Co., which was granted in 1662 to Margaret and Mary Williamson." (S.)

Children (from will):

- + 48. i. SPENCER,⁴ b. —; d. Feb. 11, 1767; m. — Mottrom.
49. ii. RICHARD, d. 1735. The will of Richard Ball was presented in North'd Court by Spencer Ball, 1735.
50. iii. SARAH, m. William Harding; had probably Sarah, who m. John Cralle. (Ball 130, Cralle Excursus 6.) Spencer Ball, April 13, 1747, made deed of gift of three negro girls to the children of his brother-in-law, Wm. Harding, by his wife, Sarah Harding.
51. iv. JOSEPH. Will of Joseph Ball presented North'd Ct. by Geo. Ball, 1735.
52. v. WILLIAM, b. —; d. 1745; m. June 10, 1742, Hannah Kenner. (Ball 23.) In 1745 Spencer Ball filed inventory of the est. of Wm. Ball, North'd Co., as Administ'r. Wm. Ball, who was to marry Hannah Kenner, sister of Rodham Kenner, gave bond concerning her property, North'd Co., Jan. 10, 1742. June 12, 1744, Wm. Ball sued the executors of Rodham Kenner. June 10, 1745, suit was abated by the death of Ball. (N. Co. Records.)

* Spencer. William Spencer, of James City, Yeoman, rec'd 250 a. land on the W. side Lawnes Creek, 1632, for 5 head rights. He was Burgess for Mulberry I- 1632-3. (Critic II. 48.) Col. Nicholas Spencer as Burgess for North'd Co. 1666. In 1676 he was appointed one of the Indian Commissioners. In 1681 he was the Secretary of the Colony and a mem. of the Council. (Va. Car.) He was appointed President of the Council 1683, the first patent signed by him as such bearing date Sept. 17, 1683. He continued in the office until Apr. 15, 1684, on which day a commission to Francis Lord Howard, dated Sep. 28, 1683, was rec'd. (Hen. II)

Va. gen. exp. Weyden

BALL FAMILY.

63

32. ii. MARGARET, m. Feb. 17, 1723-4, Captain William Ball, Jr., 25 (L.)
33. iii. HANNAH, m. Oct. 16, 1727, William Montague (L.), son of William Montague, Jr., of Essex, who rec'd 250 a. land in Essex, May 24, 1701 (Bk. IX. 424), and d. 1733, when his will was probated. He was pro. son of Peter, and grand-son of Peter, who came to Va. in the "Charles," 1621, aged 18, and was Burgess Lanc'r Co. 1651-8. William, Jr., was vestryman S. Farnham Par. He was surety on mar. bond of his son. William Montague gave bond as the adm'r of the estate of Mary Ann Ball, Lanc'r Co., May 9, 1749. (L.)
- Child.—i. William, d. Sep., 1784; m. (I.) Jan. 27, 1749, Hannah Ballendine; (II.) Dec. 11, 1772, Mrs. Mary Smith. Had by first mar. Thomas, Hannah, Frances, m. Nov. 1, 1787, Alexander Wallace (Wallace Excursus, end of WALLACE family), John and William.
- It is probable that Thomas Montague, b. 1710, d. 1777, who m. Jane Daniel (DANIEL —), was also a son of Wm. M., Jr.
34. iv. ESTHER, m. May 10, 1728, Captain William Glasscock. Had five sons and six daus. (2. BALL 6, note Glasscock, p. 61.)

8. MAJOR JAMES³ BALL (*William*,² *William*¹), of "Bewdley," Lancaster county, Va., b. 1678; d. Oct. 13, 1754, æ 76; will dat. July 15, 1754; pro. Lancaster county, Nov. 15, 1754; m. (I.) June 15, 1699, ELIZA HOWSON, d. Jan. 22, 1704-5, pro. dau. of Leonard Howson. (WALLACE 36, HOOE 3.) (II.) April 16, 1707, MARY (CONWAY) DANGERFIELD (L.), dau. of Col. Edwin and Sarah (Fleete) Conway (CONWAY 5), and widow of John Dangerfield, who d. s. p., and whom she m. Nov. 11, 1703. He was pro. son of John D., who rec'd 560 a. Rapp'k Co. April 6, 1671, or Wm. D., who rec'd 64 a. Rapp'k Co. Apr. 4, 1667. (VI. 173, 381.) She was b. Feb. 16, 1686; d. Sep. 15, 1730. (III.) April 25, 1742, MARY ANN (BERTRAND) BALLENDINE, b. 1670; d. Feb. 12, 1749-50, dau. of Rev. John Bertrand, of Rapp'k Co., and wid. of Capt. Wm. Ballendine (EWELL 1); will dat. Feb. 12, 1749-50; pro. Mar. 8, 1749.†

Co.; m. Grace Rosewell or Boswell. His will, pro, 1754, names four sons and one dau.

- Child.—i. Capt. Joseph, of E. City, b. 1704; d. 1775; m. (II.) 1770, Widow Curle, and had (all minors 1774)—John, to whom father gave farm on Hampton R. and 1-7 of his negroes; Robert, to whom lot in Hampton, facing Col. Cary's, and 1-7 his negroes; Joseph, William, Samuel of E. City, m. Susannah —; will pro. 1806, names sons John, Samuel, James, Joseph.
- ii. John of E. City, m. —; d. intestate Mar., 1775; had John of Nottaway; m. Anne —.
- iii. Rev. William, Rector E. City Par. 1741-1783; had Wm. Boswell of Norfolk.
- iv. Richard. "Richard Selden d. at his residence, Farmville, Lanc'r Co., Dec. 6, 1823, aged 65 years, leaving widow and an only son. Was 40 years a mem. Presby'n Church." M. Elizabeth Chinn. (BALL 220.)
3. Joseph, got by will father's lands on Potomac Cr'k, Staff'd Co.; m. Mary Cary, b. 1704, d. 1775, dau. Col. Miles Cary of "Richneck," Warwick Co., Va. Will pro. 1727.
- Child.—i. Col. Cary, d. 1782-9; had Wilson Cary.
- ii. Samuel, alive 1775; m. Mary Ann Mercer; had Cary of Staff'd, d. s. 1822, and Ann Mercer, m. Jno. T. Brooke.
- iii. Rev. Miles, d. 1785; m. Rebecca, dau. of Miles Cary.

John Selden was Sheriff Lanc'r Co., 1732. "Old Mrs. Selden of Lanc'r Co. died 1791." See appen- for additional Selden.

†Lanc'r Co., Mar. 8, 1749. Dorothy Fountain and Elizabeth Ball swore this day that on her death bed, Feb. 12, 1749-50, Mrs. Mary Ann Ball devised her negroes and her estate between her daughters Hannah and Frances. James Ball, Jr., presented the certificate and the will was proven. (Bk. 14, 273, Est. Audit, id. 285.)

Vol. Gen. Conf. 1840

BALL FAMILY

63

1. MAJOR JAMES BALL (Wm. Ball, 1744-1804) was born in 1744 in the town of Newbury, New Hampshire, and died in 1804 in the town of Newbury, New Hampshire. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War and a member of the Newbury militia. He was married to Mary Ball (1744-1804) and they had several children. He was a prominent figure in the town of Newbury and was involved in many of its affairs. He was a member of the Newbury church and was a devout Christian. He was a good father and a good husband. He was a man of many talents and was a great leader. He was a man of many virtues and was a great example to his children. He was a man of many accomplishments and was a great source of pride to his family. He was a man of many friends and was a great source of support to his community. He was a man of many talents and was a great leader. He was a man of many virtues and was a great example to his children. He was a man of many accomplishments and was a great source of pride to his family. He was a man of many friends and was a great source of support to his community.

2. MAJOR JAMES BALL (Wm. Ball, 1744-1804) was born in 1744 in the town of Newbury, New Hampshire, and died in 1804 in the town of Newbury, New Hampshire. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War and a member of the Newbury militia. He was married to Mary Ball (1744-1804) and they had several children. He was a prominent figure in the town of Newbury and was involved in many of its affairs. He was a member of the Newbury church and was a devout Christian. He was a good father and a good husband. He was a man of many talents and was a great leader. He was a man of many virtues and was a great example to his children. He was a man of many accomplishments and was a great source of pride to his family. He was a man of many friends and was a great source of support to his community.

3. MAJOR JAMES BALL (Wm. Ball, 1744-1804) was born in 1744 in the town of Newbury, New Hampshire, and died in 1804 in the town of Newbury, New Hampshire. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War and a member of the Newbury militia. He was married to Mary Ball (1744-1804) and they had several children. He was a prominent figure in the town of Newbury and was involved in many of its affairs. He was a member of the Newbury church and was a devout Christian. He was a good father and a good husband. He was a man of many talents and was a great leader. He was a man of many virtues and was a great example to his children. He was a man of many accomplishments and was a great source of pride to his family. He was a man of many friends and was a great source of support to his community.

MAJ. JAMES BALL, OF BEWDLEY, 1754.

In the name of God Amen I *James Ball* being in perfect health and memory thanks be to god do make this my last Will in Manner following viz I do first and most principally give and bequeath my Soul to God who gave it me in certain hopes notwithstanding my unworthyness to receive pardon of all my sins through the blessed merits and mediation of my dear redeemer Jesus Christ. Item I give to my Grand Son *Burgess Ball* all my lands in King George, Spotsylvania and Stafford Counties during his Natural life & at his decease I give it to his child or children as he shall think fit and to their heirs. Item I give to my Said grand son Twenty one Slaves viz. Dick, Bristor, Adam Rawleigh, & Alice yt I Bought of my son *James*, Lucy & her four children and her three grand children, Letty and her Seven children and all their future increase when he shall arrive to the age of twenty one or have lawful issue and that my exe'r keep a true account of the profits of the slaves out of which profits it is my desire my aforesaid grandson be well educated & when he shall arrive to the aforesaid age or have lawful issue, that he be possessed and entitled to ye said slaves and their increase as also what shall arrive from the profits of the said slaves, but in case my said Grand Son die before he come to the age of twenty one and without lawful issue then I give the Said Slaves and profits to be equally divided among my Son and five Daughters and their heirs. Item I give to my Said Grand Son my clock and my two mares Blase and Fancy & what stock I shall have on the land before given him and all their increase when he shall come to the age aforesaid or have lawful issue. Item I give to my Daughter *Sinah* and my four grand Sons viz. *Jesse Ball* son of my Daughter *Frances*, *James Ewell* and *James Ewell* son of *Eve Ewell* and *John Selden* and their heirs five thousand acres of land in Prince Wm County to be laid off at the upper end of my mountain tract to them and their heirs equally amongst them. I give to my Daughter *Eve* one Slave named Sarah and all her Encrease which she has now only the use of. Item I give to my daughter *Selden* and her heirs ye land I bought of Benjamin Taylor. I give to my grand son *John Taylor* Fifty pounds Sterling to be paid him when he shall come to the age of twenty one but if he should die before that age then I give it to his Mother it being part of her portion. Item I give to my five Daughters all my household goods except my plate. The best bed and furniture which I give to my Son *James*. Item I give to my Grand Son *Tobey Downman* Thirty pounds to be laid out in land or a Slave and no otherways. Item I give to my grandson *James Downman* my watch and Silver Buckles. Item I give to my son *James* the use of all the remainder of my estate including my Slaves in his possession which he has now the use of all during his natural life and at his death to dispose of as he shall think fit. Item I do appoint my Son Exr of this my last will and testament and guardian to my grand son *Burgess Ball* and my will is that my estate be not appraised. In witness my hand and seal this 15th day of July 1754. *JAMES BALL* [Seal]. At a Court held for Lancaster County on the 15th day of November 1754 This will was presented in Court by *James Ball* Gent Exr therein named who made Oath thereto and the same was ordered to be recorded. Teste, Thos Edwards, Jr. C. L. C. A copy Attest Benj'n M. Walker C. C. 1830. Dec 3d.

Major Ball was a vestryman of Christ Ch., Lanc'r Co., and Ch. Warden, 1743. In 1740 he and Mr. Joseph Ball were allowed to build a gallery in White Chapel Ch. for their families, provided that it be completed at the same time with the church and furnished in the same style with the west gallery. (Vestry Book.) In 1743 the vestry directed him to build a 20x16 vestry house.

Major Ball's second wife is given as b. Feb. 16, 1686. This date is reached thus: Her tomb states that she was 44 in 1730. Her bro. Ed. Conway was 80 in 1762, as per his will. Her father's deed of 1695, giving land to his children by his first wife, restrains his dau. Mary from marriage "to any person whatever before the 16 of Feb. 1702," under penalty of losing her estate. This was pro. her 18th birthday. She joined her husband in a deed recorded Lanc'r Co., May 20, 1709, to Richard Ball for 8 negroes.

These inscriptions are from tombstones in Lanc'r Co.:

"Here lyeth the Body of *Mary* the Wife of *James Ball* Gent; and daughter of *Edwin Conway* Gent, deceased, who departed this Life the 15th day of September 1730 in the 44th year or her Age leaving three sons and five daughters. She was a loving wife, a tender Mother, a peaceable good Neighbour and Lived and died a pattern of Piety and Virtue."

"Here lyeth the Body of *Mary Ann* wife of *James Ball*, Gent; and Daughter of the Reverend *John Bertrand*. She departed this life the 12th February 1749-50 in the 60th year of her Age. She was a Dutiful Wife a Tender Mother, and very Charitable to the Poor."

"Here also lyeth interred the Body of ye above mentioned *James Ball* gent: son of *William Ball* dec'd who departed this Life the 13th Day of October 1754 in ye 76th year of his age having lived in the constant practice of Temperance and Sobriety and other moral Virtues and died in a steadfast Faith in Christ & full hopes of a glorious Resurrection."

Children by first marriage:

35. i. ANNE, b. May 15, 1700; m. — Downman; had Toby and James.
36. ii. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 16, 1701-2; m. Nov. 2, 1721, William Keene. Wit. Wm. Ball (L.)
37. iii. ELIZA, b. Mar. 16, 1702-3 (?).

By second marriage:

38. iv. MARY, b. Mar. 23, 1707-8; d. yng.

VIRGINIA GENEALOGIES.

MAJ. JAMES BALL, OF BEWDLEY, 1754.

In the name of God Amen I *James Ball* being in perfect health and memory thanks be to god do make this my last Will in Manner following viz I do first and most principally give and bequeath my Soul to God who gave it me in certain hopes notwithstanding my unworthyness to receive pardon of all my sins through the blessed merits and meditation of my dear redeemer Jesus Christ. Item I give to my Grand Son *Burgess Ball* all my lands in King George, Spotsylvania and Stafford Counties during his Natural life & at his decease I give it to his child or children as he shall think fit and to their heirs. Item I give to my Said grand son Twenty one Slaves viz. Dick, Bristor, Adam Rawlrich, & Alice yt I Bought of my son *James*, Lucy & her four children and her three grand children, Letty and her Seven children and all their future increase when he shall arrive to the age of twenty one or have lawful issue and that my ex^{or} keep a true account of the profits of the slaves out of which profits it is my desire my aforesaid grandson be well educated & when he shall arrive to the aforesaid age or have lawful issue, that he be possessed and entitled to ye the said slaves and their increase as also what shall arrive from the profits of the said slaves, but in case my said Grand Son die before he come to the age of twenty one and without lawful issue then I give the Said Slaves and profits to be equally divided among my Son and five Daughters and their heirs. Item I give to my Said Grand Son my clock and my two mares Blase and Fancy & what stock I shall have on the land before given him and all their increase when he shall come to the age aforesaid or have lawful issue. Item I give to my Daughter *Simah* and my four grand Sons viz. *Jesse Ball* son of my Daughter *Frances*, *James Lovell* and *James Lovell* son of *ove Lovell* and *John Selden* and their heirs five thousand acres of land in Prince Wm County to be laid off at the upper end of my mountain tract to them and their heirs equally amongst them. I give to my Daughter *Sove* one Slave named Sarah and all her Increase which she has now only the use of. Item I give to my daughter *Selden* and her heirs ye land I bought of Benjamin Taylor. I give to my grand son *John Taylor* Fifty pounds Sterling to be paid him when he shall come to the age of twenty one but if he should die before that age then I give it to his Mother it being part of her portion. Item I give to my five Daughters all my household goods except my plate. The best bed and furniture which I give to my Son *James*. Item I give to my Grand Son *Tobey Downman* Thirty pounds to be laid out in land or a Slave and no otherways. Item I give to my grandson *James Downman* my watch and Silver Buckles. Item I give to my son *James* the use of all the remainder of my estate including my Slaves in his possession which he has now the use of all during his natural life and at his death to dispose of as he shall think fit. Item I do appoint my Son *Exr* of this my last will and testament and guardian to my grand son *Burgess Ball* and my will is that my estate be not appraised. In witness my hand and seal this 15th day of July 1754. JAMES BALL [Seal]. At a Court held for Lancaster County on the 15th day of November 1754 This will was presented in Court by *James Ball* Gent *Exr* therein named who made Oath thereto and the same was ordered to be recorded. Teste, Thos Edwards, Jr. C. L. C. A copy Attest Benjn M. Walker C. C. 1830. Dec 3d.

Major Ball was a vestryman of Christ Ch., Lanc'r Co., and Ch. Warden, 1743. In 1740 he and Mr. Joseph Ball were allowed to build a gallery in White Chapel Ch. for their families, provided that it be completed at the same time with the church and furnished in the same style with the west gallery. (Vestry Book.) In 1743 the vestry directed him to build a 20x16 vestry house.

Major Ball's second wife is given as b. Feb. 16, 1686. This date is reached thus: Her tomb states that she was 44 in 1730. Her bro. Ed. Conway was 80 in 1762, as per his will. Her father's deed of 1695, giving land to his children by his first wife, restrains his dau. Mary from marriage "to any person whatever before the 16 of Feb. 1702," under penalty of losing her estate. This was pro. her 18th birthday. She joined her husband in a deed recorded Lanc'r Co., May 20, 1709, to Richard Ball for 8 negroes.

These inscriptions are from tombstones in Lanc'r Co.:

"Here lyeth the Body of *Mary* the Wife of *James Ball* Gent; and daughter of *Edwin Conway* Gent, deceased, who departed this Life the 15th day of September 1730 in the 44th year or her Age leaving three sons and five daughters. She was a loving wife, a tender Mother, a peaceable good Neighbour and Lived and died a pattern of Piety and Virtue."

"Here lyeth the Body of *Mary Ann* wife of *James Ball*, Gent; and Daughter of the Reverend *John Bertrand*. She departed this life the 12th February 1749-50 in the 60th year of her Age. She was a Dutiful Wife a Tender Mother, and very Charitable to the Poor."

"Here also lyeth interred the Body of ye above mentioned *James Ball* gent: son of *William Ball* dec'd who departed this Life the 13th Day of October 1754 in ye 76th year of his age having lived in the constant practice of Temperance and Sobriety and other moral Virtues and died in a steadfast Faith in Christ & full hopes of a glorious Resurrection."

Children by first marriage:

35. i. ANNE, b. May 15, 1700; m. — Downman; had Toby and James.
36. ii. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 16, 1701-2; m. Nov. 2, 1721, William Keene. Wit. Wm. Ball (L.)
37. iii. ELIZA, b. Mar. 16, 1702-3 (?).

By second marriage:

38. iv. MARY, b. Mar. 23, 1707-8; d. yng.

VERGIL'S AENEID

THE AENEID OF VIRGIL

The Aeneid is a Latin epic poem by the Roman poet Virgil, telling the story of Aeneas, a Trojan who fled to Italy after the fall of Troy, and the founding of Rome. The poem is divided into twelve books. The first six books describe Aeneas's journey from Troy to Italy, and the last six books describe his life in Italy and the founding of Rome. The poem is written in dactylic hexameter, a meter used by many ancient Greek and Latin poets. The Aeneid is considered one of the greatest works of Latin literature, and it has been the source of inspiration for many writers and artists throughout the centuries.

The Aeneid is a Latin epic poem by the Roman poet Virgil, telling the story of Aeneas, a Trojan who fled to Italy after the fall of Troy, and the founding of Rome. The poem is divided into twelve books. The first six books describe Aeneas's journey from Troy to Italy, and the last six books describe his life in Italy and the founding of Rome. The poem is written in dactylic hexameter, a meter used by many ancient Greek and Latin poets. The Aeneid is considered one of the greatest works of Latin literature, and it has been the source of inspiration for many writers and artists throughout the centuries.

The Aeneid is a Latin epic poem by the Roman poet Virgil, telling the story of Aeneas, a Trojan who fled to Italy after the fall of Troy, and the founding of Rome. The poem is divided into twelve books. The first six books describe Aeneas's journey from Troy to Italy, and the last six books describe his life in Italy and the founding of Rome. The poem is written in dactylic hexameter, a meter used by many ancient Greek and Latin poets. The Aeneid is considered one of the greatest works of Latin literature, and it has been the source of inspiration for many writers and artists throughout the centuries.

The Aeneid is a Latin epic poem by the Roman poet Virgil, telling the story of Aeneas, a Trojan who fled to Italy after the fall of Troy, and the founding of Rome. The poem is divided into twelve books. The first six books describe Aeneas's journey from Troy to Italy, and the last six books describe his life in Italy and the founding of Rome. The poem is written in dactylic hexameter, a meter used by many ancient Greek and Latin poets. The Aeneid is considered one of the greatest works of Latin literature, and it has been the source of inspiration for many writers and artists throughout the centuries.

The Aeneid is a Latin epic poem by the Roman poet Virgil, telling the story of Aeneas, a Trojan who fled to Italy after the fall of Troy, and the founding of Rome. The poem is divided into twelve books. The first six books describe Aeneas's journey from Troy to Italy, and the last six books describe his life in Italy and the founding of Rome. The poem is written in dactylic hexameter, a meter used by many ancient Greek and Latin poets. The Aeneid is considered one of the greatest works of Latin literature, and it has been the source of inspiration for many writers and artists throughout the centuries.

The Aeneid is a Latin epic poem by the Roman poet Virgil, telling the story of Aeneas, a Trojan who fled to Italy after the fall of Troy, and the founding of Rome. The poem is divided into twelve books. The first six books describe Aeneas's journey from Troy to Italy, and the last six books describe his life in Italy and the founding of Rome. The poem is written in dactylic hexameter, a meter used by many ancient Greek and Latin poets. The Aeneid is considered one of the greatest works of Latin literature, and it has been the source of inspiration for many writers and artists throughout the centuries.

FIRST FAMILIES OF AMERICA

509

- selaer Co., N.Y., and for whom Petersburg was named; m 1760, Rebecca Rouse (b 1734; Geo.^s, m Hannah, dau. of Peter Horswell; James^s, Simon^s, John^s [1814-23], m Annis, dau. of John Peabody).
- 5-Rouse (b 1775), m 1st, Mary Potter (Icha.^s); 4-Deborah (d 1835), m Hiram Sweet (4 above); 3-Mary Ann, m Andrew Bradt (3 above); 2-Samuel Ellsworth (1851-1938), see portrait; aet. 15 entered firm of Bradt & Shipman, glove makers, became sec. and treas.; sec. and mgr. First Nat. Bank of De Kalb, 1894-24, pres. First Nat. and Commercial Trust & Savings Bank of De Kalb, 1934-38; sec. mgr. and v.p. DeKalb Bldg. & Loan Assn., 1885-1936; mem. Bd. Edn., 1900-38; commr. Ill. highways 15 yrs. and supt. state dept. highways, 1891-21; rep. U.S. Chamber of Commerce; councillor Am. Bankers Assn.; trustee First M.E. Ch. of De Kalb; m 1890, Bertha McConnell Glidden (qv for genealogy and issue).
- 1-m Oct. 8, 1935, Mary Louise Powell, b Canton, Ill., Nov. 23, 1905; grad. U. Ill. (Kappa Kappa Gamma); teacher, Univ. H.S., U. Ill.; dau. of George W. Powell, of Canton, Ill.; issue: 1-Samuel Ellsworth, II, b Highland Park, Ill., July 27, 1938; 2-Mary Kate, b Highland Park, Ill., July 26, 1940.
- 1-Grad. U. of Ill., '25 (Phi Gamma Delta). Sales mgr. and asso. with G. M. Laboratories, Inc., Chicago. Mem. Beta Gamma Sigma, Presbyterian. Home: 1011 Springfield, Deerfield, Ill.
- 1-BRADSHAW, Mary Eleanor Sayre (Mrs. Robert Y.), b Mont. Clare, Ill., Mar. 28, 1881.
- 9-Thomas Sayre (qv);
- 2-Job (ante 1650-1694), m 1870, Sarah-(d 1684); 7-Job (1572-1735), yeoman; m Susannah Howell (b 1639; Capt. John^s, m Martha, dau. of John White; Maj. John^s, Edw.^s, qv);
- 6-Nehemiah (d 1784), m 1741, Bethia Cooper (d post 1784; Abra.^s, m Bethia^s; Thos.^s; John^s; John^s);
- 5-James (1743-1807), m 1780, Elizabeth Howell (Jedah, m Elizabeth, dau. Rev. Eben. Gould, m Mary Ann, dau. Dan. Brewster; Hezek.^s; Rich.^s; Edw.^s, qv);
- 4-John Alsop (1732-1833), m 1808, Cleopatra Brewster (1785-1889; Hy.^s, m Martha Halsey [Corn. Halsey^s; Ephr.^s; Capt. Isaac^s; Thos.^s, qv]; Hy.^s; Nathl.^s; Thm.^s; Rev. Nathl.^s);
- 2-William Edwin (1833-73), Sayre Av., Chicago, named for him; Rutherford-Sayre Park donated in part by his dau., Mary E. (Sayre) Allen, as a memorial; m 1859, Harriett Esther Lovett;
- 2-John Joseph (2 below).
- 11-Francis Cooke, Mayflower Pilgrim (qv);
- 10-Jane (ca. 1612-ante 1668), m 1627/28 Experience Mitchell (1601-83), came in the "Anne";
- 9-Elizabeth (d ante 1634), m 1615, John Washburn (1621-86), from Eng.; settled at Bridgewater, Mass.; soldier Narragansett and King Philip's wars (John^s, qv);
- 8-Thomas (1647/48-will dated 1729), m Deliverance Packard (b 1652; Sam.^s, qv);
- 7-Hepzibah, m 1708, John Hutchinson (1634-1727; John^s, of Northampton, Mass., and Lebanon, Conn.; Ralph^s, m Alice Bennet);
- 6-Jonathan (1711/12-1736), m 2d, 1747, Hannah Sawyer;
- 5-Lydia (1766-97-1830), m 1788, Christopher Cronch (1765-1842; Chris.^s, m Rebecca Buell [Sam. Buell^s; Wm.^s; Sam.^s; Wm.^s, qv]; Wm.^s, m 1st, Desire Williams);
- 4-Lydia (1790-1845), m Joseph Lovett (1789-1835), New London, Conn., to Bath, Steuben Co., N.Y.; to a claim, now part of Chicago, Ill., 1833, brought family, 1855; Chicago public school was named in his honor (see Vol. III);
- 2-Harriett Esther (1819-1913), from N.Y. State by wagon with her parents, 1835; public school at Chicago named Harriet E. Sayre School in her honor; m William E. Sayre (3 above);
- 2-Thomas Sawyer (qv);
- 2-John (1681-1705), to Worcester, Mass.; resided at Lancaster, Mass., and Lyme, Conn.; m 1688, Mary Ball (d 1749/50);
- 7-Edward (1688-1768), m 1707, Elizabeth Mack (1686/87-1780; John^s, qv);
- 6-Hannah (b 1722), m Jonathan Hutchinson (6 above).
- 2-John Joseph Sayre (1847-95), farmer; m 1878, Amy Sarah Hand (1848-1895), from Eng.; issue: 1-William Edward (Apr. 11-Sept. 25, 1877); 2-Harriett Esther (b 1878; m Albert Franklin Keeney); 3-Mary Eleanor (1 above).
- 1-m Oct. 19, 1903, Robert York Bradshaw, b Stillwater, Ia., Jan. 15, 1873; son of Robert Bradshaw, of Lincolnshire, Eng., m Harriett York; issue (all b Mont. Clare, Ill.): 1-Harriett Amy, b Aug. 4, 1904; U. Chicago, '28; 2-Robert Sayre, b Nov. 23, 1909; U. Chicago, '21; 3-Mary Phyllis, b Oct. 30, 1914; Nat. Park Sem., and Northwestern U., ex-'31.
- 1-Mem. D.A.R. (regent George Rogers Clark Chapter, 1926-28), Art. Inst. of Chicago (life mem.), 19th Century Woman's Club, Congregationalist Summer place; White Pidgeon, Mich. Home: 2 Elizabeth Court, Oak Park, Ill.
- 1-BEANN, Mildred Carolyn White- (Mrs. Edward C.), b Leavenworth Co., Kan., Sept. 11, 1898.
- 3-Charles Ewell (ca. 1660-1722; son of James), from Eng. to Va., 1690; settled in St. Marys Parish, Lancaster Co., Va.; m 1705, Mary Ann Bertrand (1660-1749/50; Rev. John^s, m Charlotte de Jolie);
- 7-Mary Ann (b ca. 1710), m 1731, Isaac White (b ca. 1700), of Va.;
- 6--m Elizabeth-(d 1800-02);
- 5-Isaac, of Prince William Co., Va.; killed during Battle of L.I. in Am. Rev.; m 1762, Mary Ann;
- 4-Thomas (ca. 1763-1835), Va. to Knox Co., Ind., 1802; War 1812; pensioned; m Mariam (prob. Foushee);
- 3-Charles Foushee (1796-1875), settled in Mitchell Co., Kan., 1871; ranger in Capt. Pierre Andre's regt., received landgrants for services; co. clerk, co. commr., asso. Justice Circuit Ct. of Pike Co., Ind., 1831; m 2d, 1840, Lucretia Ward (Reubin^s, m Mary E. Hardin, of Ohio Co., Ky.);
- 2-Charles Wesley (2 below).
- 5-Obed Green (ca. 1777-1837), from Baltimore, Md., to Brooke Co., W.Va., ante 1810; War 1812; land grants for service; owned the Granite House, one of the early hotels at Wellsburg; m 1st, Sarah (prob. Evans; d 1817, aet. 40);
- 4-Eliza (1800-84), m 1822, John Shrimplin (1800-83), of Brooke Co., W.Va. (Wm.^s, will dated 1822, m Fanny-);
- 3-John Wesley (1835-85), carpenter and cabinet maker; settled in Jefferson Co., Kan., 1863; m 1858, Ladora Ann Hull;
- 2-Emma Elmira (2 below).
- 10-George Hull (qv);
- 9-Josiah (bap. 1616-d 1675), Dorchester, Mass., to Windsor, Conn., 1637, to Killingworth, Conn., 1643; dep. 1667-70; m 1640, Elizabeth Loomis (Jos.^s, qv);
- 8-Thomas (1668-1720), m 1685, Hannah Sheather (1665-1714; John^s, of Guilford, Conn., m Susanna-);
- 7-Capt. Lemuel (1710-96), of Killingworth; m 1728, Elizabeth Earl;
- 6-John (1729-55), of Killingworth; drummer 8th Co., 7th Regt., Conn. Vols. Am. Rev.; 1786, Sarah Wilcox (1733-1836; Dea. Jos.^s, m 1st, Rebecca Hurd; Lt. Jos.^s, m 1st, Hannah Kelsey; Jos.^s, Wm.^s, qv);
- 5-William (1744-1865), to Burg Hill, Trumbull Co., O., 1802; m 1802, Anne Hyde;
- 4-Hiara (1806-69), settled at Humboldt, Kan., 1837; m 1834, Irenia Lorey (1814-82);
- 3-Ladora Ann (1837-1912), m John W. Shrimplin (3 above).
- 10-William Bartholomew (qv);
- 9-William (1840-97), settled at Roxbury, Mass.; carpenter; lived at Marblehead, Deerfield, Hatfield and Branford, Conn.; returned to New Roxbury (Woodstock); surveyor; m 1863, Mary Johnson (1842-post 1705; Capt. Isaac^s [1615-75], freeman, 1635, m 1639, Elizabeth Porter [d 1653]; John^s, m Margery-, d 1653);
- 3-Joseph (ca. 1682-1724), of Woodstock, Conn.; m 1713, Elizabeth Sanger (d 1724; Nathl.^s [1651-ca. 1735], m 1st, Mary, dau. Rich. Cutter);
- 2-Benjamin (1733-1801), Pvt. Lexington Alarm; m 1748, Martha Carpenter (b 1725; Ephr.^s [1683-1742], m 2d, 1718, Martha [1682-1747], dau. Nich. Ide, Jr.; Wm.^s; Wm.^s [1605-83], qv);
- 6-Elizabeth (b 1754), m Ezra Hyde (b ca. 1735; Ezra^s, m Elizabeth Lefingwell [Capt. John

Sparacio

Abstracts of

PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTY LAND CAUSES 1789-1793

-17-

and his costs by him about this suit in this behalf expended and the said deft. may be taken &c.

pp. BE IT REMEMBERED that heretofore, to wit, at a General Court held for RICHMOND
34- the (blank) day of October 1785; came Aminidal Seekright by his Attorney and
58 exhibited his certain Bill against JAMES LONG and there are pledges to prosecute
to wit, John Doe and Richard Roe, which Bill follows in these words; to wit;

Aminidal Seekright, Lessee of JAMES HALLEY, complains of JAMES LONG in Custody and so forth for this to wit, that whereas the said JAMES HALLEY on the first day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and Eighty four at the Parish of Dettengin in the County aforesaid had demised leased and to farm let unto the said Aminidal one messuage, one tenement and three hundred and ten acres of land situate in Parish and County aforesaid; To have and to hold the said messuage tenement and Three hundred and ten acres of land unto the said Aminidal and assigns during the term of Twenty years from the first day of December until the same should fully be ended, by virtue of which demise the said Aminidal afterwards, to wit, on the fourth day of December in the said year entered into the demised premises and was thereof possessed and being so possessed thereof the said JAMES LONG afterwards, to wit, on the said last mentioned day and year with force and arms, to wit, with Staves guns and so forth entered into the demised premises and expelled and ejected the said Aminidal from the demised premises his said term not then expired and did to him other wrongs and injuries against the peace of the Commonwealth and to the damage of the said Aminidal Fifty pounds and thereupon he brings this suit and so forth

April	1785	Common Order
October		Common Order
April	1786	Defendant made &c. & Not Guilty
October	1786	Continued
April	1787	Order of Survey
October		Continued
April	1788	Continued
October		Continued
October	1789	Continued
May	1790	Referred

And at a District Court held at DUMFRIES October the 20th 1790;
Came the parties by their Attorneys and the persons appointed to hear and determine all matters in Controversy between the parties relative to this suit return their award which was ordered to be recorded and is in these words; to wit; In pursuance of the within rule of Refernce we the Subscribers have considered the matter to us submitted do award and finally determine that the Deft. is Guilty of the Trespass and Ejectment in the Declaration mentioned and that the Plt. recover of the Deft. one hundred and sixty acres of Land described in the Survey in this Cause made by BERTRAND EWELL dated 21st September 1790 by the Dotted line K I and the black line INOK and his costs in this suit expended; Given under our hands this 20th day of October in the year 1790;
ALEXANDER LITHGOW, RICHARD GRAHAM; Therefore it is considered by the Court that the Plt. recover against the said Deft. the said One hundred and sixty acres of land as above described together with his costs about this suit in this behalf expended and the said Deft. be taken &c.

The following papers were filed in this Cause:

THIS INDENTURE made the 28th day of November in the year of our Lord God one thousand seven hundred and forty eight Between LUKE CANNON of the County of Prince William of one part and RICHARD JOHNSTON of the same County of the other part; Witnesseth that LUKE CANNON in consideration of Five shillings Virginia currency to him in hand paid by RICHARD JOHNSTON by these presents doth bargain and sell unto RICHARD JOHNSTON a certain tract of land lying in County of Prince William containing One hundred and fifty three acres bounded, Beginning at a small white Oak about the middle of a Marsh on the lower side of POWELLS CREEK being the corner between the said Land and DARBY GALLAHUE, extending thence So. W. in the woods by an old line of marked trees one hundred and sixty poles to B two small Oak saplins and one Pine; thence N. 47 W. to C by a line of marked trees to the land of GEORGE BIGSBY one hundred and fifty one poles, thence West of said BIGSBYs line to D at another Marsh on the said Creeks side one hundred and forty four poles, thence W. of the several meanders down the said Creek S. 68 East forty six poles, So. 45 1/2 degrees Et. eighteen poles, S. 20 W. sixteen pole S. 82 1/2 E. forty three poles; S. 42 E. twelve poles, S. 20 Et. Eleven poles, S. 45 1/2 E. twelve poles, S. 17 1/2 E. twenty four poles to the begining and all houses orchards profits and advantages whatsoever belonging; To have and to hold the said one hundred and fifty three acres of land with the appurtenances unto RICHARD JOHNSTON his heirs during the full term of one whole year paying therefore one pepper corn on the last day of the said Term if demanded to the intent that by virtue of these presents and of the statute for transferring uses into possession RICHARD JOHNSTON may be in the actual possession of all the premises and be thereby enabled to accept a release of the inheritance thereof; In Witness whereof the said LUKE CANNON hath hereunto set his hand and seal the day and year first above written

Sealed and delivered (the five shillings currency being first paid) in presence of

HENRY THRELKELD,

LUKE CANNON

WM. BALENDINE, BERTRAND EWELL

At a Court held for Prince William County the 28th day of November 1748
LUKE CANNON acknowledged this Lease to RICHARD JOHNSTON to be his act and deed which is admitted to Record

Teste P. WAGENER, Cl Cur.

THIS INDENTURE made the 28th day of November in the year of our Lord God one thousand seven hundred and forty eight Between LUKE CANNON of the County of Prince William of one part and RICHARD JOHNSTON of the same County of the other part; Witnesseth that LUKE CANNON in consideration of the sum of One hundred pounds current money of Virginia to him in hand paid by RICHARD JOHNSTON (The Release of the foregoing Lease) In Witness whereof the said LUKE CANNON hath hereunto set his hand and seal the day and year above written

Signed sealed and delivered in presence of

HENRY THRELKELD,

LUKE CANNON

WM. BALENDINE, BERTRAND EWELL

At a Court held for Prince William County the 28th day of November 1748
LUKE CANNON acknowledged this Release and Receipt to RICHARD JOHNSTON to be his act and deed (And MARY the Wife of the said LUKE being first privately examined and thereto consenting relinquished her right of Dower) to the land and premises conveyed by the said Release, which are admitted to Record

Teste P. WAGENER, Cl Cur.

A Copy Teste JOHN GRAHAM, Cl Cur

On the motion of the Plt. and for reasons appearing to the Court, It is ordered that the Judgment recovered by the Defendant against the Plt. this Court be set aside and that the Cause be again heard at the next Court

At a General Court held in WILLIAMSBURG on the 22nd day of October 1772

EDWARD SMOOT

Plt.

against

Aminidal Seekright, Lessee of JAMES HALLY, Deft.

Upon an appeal from a Judgment of the Court of Prince William County recovered

by the Deft. against the Plt. the 12th day of May 1790 for his term then to come and in the lands and appurtenances in the Declaration mentioned with one penny damages and costs

This day came the parties by their Attorneys and thereupon the Transcript of the Record of the Judgment aforesaid being seen and inspected, It seems to the Court here that there is no Error in the said Judgment; Therefore it is considered that the same be affirmed and that the Deft. recover against the Plt. damages according to Law for retarding the execution thereof and his costs by him about his defence in this behalf expended

General Court costs 398 lbs. toacco at two pence 1020 lbs. Toba. at one penny half pence. County Court costs 208 lbs. Nt. Toba. & 30/ and 300 lbs. tobacco

Damage 32 4/6 or 45 do.

A Copy Teste JOHN BROWN, Cl. G. C.

Prince William Ss. At the request of the Plt. & Defendant and direction of the Commissioners appointed by the Honorable District Court of DUMFRIES to lay down HORSINGTONs Patent of Land for 2000 acres and run the head line for the Plts. land as each party shall require; I began September 21, 1790 and laid down the said Patent by a Survey made and returned by CORNELIUS KINCHELOE the 15th July 1788, late County Surveyor, Beginning at A the mouth of POWELLS CREEK and by the several meanders to B, 1000 poles on straight line & on the said Creek side, then S. W. 330 poles to C by the said Survey & by the several dotted lines and Letters C, D, E, F, G, to H being the lands claimed by the purchasers or holders of the said Patent, then the Plaintiff desired me to run the dotted line E, F. to his head line So. E. 152 poles, then the Defendant desired me to run the long back line from N to O 153 poles for the Plts. head line, then So. W. 20 poles to E the Corner the Plt. claims and make nine acres by the within plott

JOHN MATTERLY

&

Chainmen

BERTRAND EWELL

JAMES WILLIAMS

(The remainder of page 85 is a comprehensive drawing of the foregoing Survey.)

THIS INDENTURE made this eighth day of December in the year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord King William Anno Dom: 1700 Between BURR HARRISON of STAFFORD County in the Colony and Dominion of Virginia of one part and JAMES BLAND of SAINT MARYs County of the other part; Witnesseth that BURR HARRISON in consideration of the full sum of Seven thousand pounds of tobacco to him in hand paid by JAMES BLAND by these presents doth bargain and confirm unto JAMES BLAND his heirs one messuage or Tract of land lying in STAFFORD County in Virginia on the South side of POWELLS CREEK containing Six hundred acres begining at the mouth of the said Creek at the corner of a small Marsh below the Spring and so runs up the said Creek in length and breadth outward in the Neck called COLES POINT NECK with all rights members and

EWELL
OF
VIRGINIA

EWELL
OF
VIRGINIA

COMPILED BY

Frances C. Griffin
1313 Butts Station Road
Chesapeake, Va. 23320

Frances C. Griffin
1313 Butts Station Road
Chesapeake, Va. 23320

WELL
OF
VIRGINIA

COMPILED BY

FRANCIS C. WATSON
1315 South Main Street
Chesapeake, Va. 23026

VIRGINIA GENEALOGIES by H.E. Hayden
STATES:

Charles (1) Ewell, supposed son of Charles Ewell, born in England according to tradition, came to Virginia under contract to build the State Capitol at Williamsburg, 1690. As he was certainly aged 25 at that time, he was probably born 1660-5. He settled in St. Mary's parish, Lancaster county, Va., bought land near Corotoman Creek of Matthew Meres, and 1000 acres more or less of "Tolliver's Mount" from Thomas Chitwood. He died Lancaster county, 1722; will dated Jan. 13, 1721-2; pro. Lancaster county, April 1722. He married cir., 1705-10, Mary Ann Bertrand, born 1690; died Feb. 12, 1749-50, dau. of Rev. John & Charlotte (de Jolie) Bertrand. She married 2nd Feb. 16, 1724, William Ballendine of Lancaster county; married 3rd, 1742, Major James Ball.

CHILDREN:

- 1- Mary Ann born cir. 1710; married Oct. 11, 1727, Isaac White, Lancaster County.
- 2- Charles, born cir. 1713; married Sept. 22, 1736, Sarah Ball. (see later)
- 3- Bertrand, born cir. 1715; died 1795; married cir. 1735, Frances Kenner. (see later)
- 4- Solomon, born May 17, 1716-18; died Jan. 15, 1760; married Jan. 10, 1746, Eve (Ball) Taylor. (see later)
- 5- Charlotte.
- 6- Frances.

Captain Charles (2) Ewell, of Prince William county, Va., born cir. 1713; married Sarah Ball, born Jan. 13, 1711-2, dau. of Major James and Mary (Conway Dangerfield) Ball, of "Bewdley", Lancaster Co.

CHILDREN:

- 1- Jesse born Sept 24, 1743; died Sept. 30, 1805; married Oct. 10, 1767 Charlotte Ewell. (see later)
- 2- James died 1809; married 1st Mary Ewell; 2nd Sarah Ewell. (see later)
- 3- Charles.
- 4- Mariamne, born 1740; died 1814; married Nov. 13, 1760, Dr. James Craik, born Scotland, 1730; died Fairfax County, Va., Feb. 6, 1814.

Major Bertrand (2) Ewell, of "Buck Hall", Prince William Co., Va., born cir. 1715; died 1795; married Frances Kenner.

CHILDREN:

- 1- Solomon, married 1st Miss Hale; 2nd unknown. Issue: A. William; B. Charles both drowned in the Miss. River, 1819-20. C. Solomon, alive 1855. D. Nancy married Jesse Ewell.
- 2- Elizabeth, married 1st John Murray; married 2nd Galvan DeBerneau.
- 3- Captain Thomas Winder died 1784.
- 4- Charlotte born Feb. 14, 1750; died April 13, 1823; married Oct. 10, 1767, Colonel Jesse Ewell.
- 5- Jesse
- 6- Susanna married 1st Thomas Chapman, died 1785. Married 2nd M. Genet.
- 7- Mary, married Rev. Thomas Thornton, born 1712; died Dumfires, 1792.
- 8- Ann married a Mr. Taylor, Alexandria, Va.
- 9- Frances, married a Mr. Gunian or Gunyan.
- 10- Hannah married a Mr. Trenace of the West Indies.
- 11- Sarah, died Oct. 1823; married Col. James Ewell.

- 5- Nancy married as second wife, Capt. William Weems, of Md.
- 6- Mariamme married Alexander Compton.
- 7- Sarah married John Heath of North'd. Co.
- 8- Fanny died young.

Major James (3) Ewell, of Prince William Co., born July 4, 1754; died "Greenville", Prince William Co., April 13, 1797; married 1st July 12, 1783, Sarah Ann Conway, born Dec. 1, 1767; died Oct. 31, 1783. "Sarah dau. of Col. Edwin Conway, & wife of Major James Ewell, died Oct. 31, 1783, in the 17th year of her age." Married 2nd Ann Lee Gaskins, dau. of Col. Thomas Gaskins, Northumberland Co. CHILDREN, second marriage.

- 1- Sarah Conway born Oct. 14, 1784; died 1858.
- 2- Thomas Gaskins, was in the War 1812.
- 3- James born Sept. 17, 1789; died April 15, 1878; married 1st Agnes C. Eustace; Married 2nd July 7, 1836 Mira Ann Chowning. (see later)

Jesse (4) Ewell, born Dec. 1, 1771; died July 27, 1847; married Nov. 17, 1799, Mildred Beale, born Oct. 18, 1774; died Sept. 8, 1846; dau. of Thomas Beale, "Chestnut Hill", Richmond county, Va., brother of Richard Beale.

CHILDREN:

- 1- Jesse, M.D. of Hickory Grove, Prince William Co., born March 22, 1802; married Oct. 23, 1827, Ellen McGregor, born 1800; died July 7, 1890; dau. of John Smith & Eleanor Magruder.
 - 2- Jeduthum. 3- Fenton. 4- Martha. 5- Fannie. 6- Mildred.
- Two other sons & one dau., all d.s.p.

James (4) Ewell M.D. born Feb. 16, 1773; died 182-; married Margaret McIntosh Robertson, dau. of Dr. Andrew & Ann (Monroe) Robertson, Lancaster Co. Dr. Ewell studied medicine under his kinsman Dr. James Craik.

CHILDREN:

- 1- Cordelia Ball married Eliab Kingman.
- 2- Olivia Frances married Henry Martindale, Sandy Hill, N.Y.

Thomas (4) Ewell, M.D. born Prince William Co. Married 1808(?) Elizabeth Stoddert, born 1785; died Jan. 18, 1859; dau. of Hon. Benjamin & Rebecca (Lowndes) Stoddert, of Md.

CHILDREN:

- 1- Colonel Benjamin Stoddart, C.S.A.. Born D. C. June 10, 1810; married Julia McIlvain; grad. West Point Academy, 1832. Issue: Elizabeth S. married Beverley S. Scott.
- 2- Lieut. General Richard Stoddart, C.S.A. born D.C. Feb. 8, 1817; died Springfield, Tann. Jan. 25, 1872; married 1862-3, Lezinska (Campbell) Brown, his early love, the dau. of George W. Campbell & his wife.
- 3- Lieut. Thomas, U.S.A. grad. West Point, 1846; killed April 18, 1847, in the battle of Cerro Gordo, Mexico.
- 4- Elizabeth Stoddert.
- 5- Rebecca Loundes, d.s.
- 6- Rev. William Stoddest, D.D. born 1824; died 1866. In early manhood he legally changed his name by dropping EWELL and reserving STODDART, his mother's family name. Was ordained a Presbyterian clergyman and became a most successful preacher, popular lecturer, and esteemed teacher in Tennessee.

James Ewell & Esther Whealton, 26 March 1788, Accomack Co.
William Ballendine & Mary Ann Ewell, 16 Oct. 1728, Lancaster Co.
Elisha Whealton & Anne Ewell, 7 May 1788, Accomack Co.
William Whittington Ewell & Anne Mathews, 7 Oct. 1783, Accomack Co.
Robert Bramble & Mary Ewell, 9 June 1732, Norfolk Co.

PRINCESS ANNE COUNTY LOOSE PAPERS by J.H. Creecy.

17 Jan. 1763. Tamar Ewell, widow & relict of James Ewell, decd., refuses adm'n of the estate of her husband who died intestate, & prays that adm'n may be granted to her son Thomas Ewell, eldest son & heir at law of the said James.

THE LOWER NORFOLK COUNTY VIRGINIA ANTIQUARY by E.W. James
STATES:

Slaves Owners - Princess Anne County, 1860 were---
Edward H. Ewell; Sarah H. Ewell; John Ewell; Solomon Ewell.

Slave Owners - Princess Anne County, 1850 were---
Edward Ewell; William C. Ewell; Solomon Ewell

Slave Owners - Princess Anne County, 1810 were---
John Ewell; James Ewell; Ezekiel Ewell

Property Owners - Princess Anne County, 1860 were----
Jno. D. Ewell; Sarah H. Ewell; Edward H. Ewell; John Ewell; Solo. Ewell.

Land & Slave Owners, Princess Anne County, 1775 were----
Thomas Ewell

Land & Slave Owners - Princess Anne County, 1778 were----
Thomas Ewell; Somon Ewell.

Slave Owners - Princess Anne County, 1779 were---
Thomas Ewell; Solomon Ewell

Property Owners - Princess Anne County, 1782 were---
Thomas Ewell; Solomon Ewell

Carriage Owners - Princess Anne County, 1852 were---
Edward H. Ewell with 1 pleasure carriage; William C. Ewell with 1 buggy.

Slave Owners - Princess Anne County, 1840 were-----
Ezekiel Ewell; Edward H. Ewell; John Ewell; William Ewell & Mr. Gaskins;
Solomon Ewell, son of James; John Ewell, son of James; Charlotte Ewell.

Slave Owners, Princess Anne County, 1830 were----
Edward H. Ewell; Ezekiel Ewell; John Ewell & sons Jno. & William.

Property Owners, Princess Anne County, 1811 were---
James Ewell Est.; Joanna Ewell; Ezekiel Ewell; John Ewell; James Ewell.

Owners of Clocks - Princess Anne Co., 1859 were---
John C. Ewell; Sol Ewell; John Ewell.

Virginia Genealogies by Haydon



EWELL.

In the preparation of this family history acknowledgment must be made to Rev. Douglas French Forrest, D. D., for a Ewell Chart; to Dr. Jesse Ewell, Pr. Wm. Co., Hon. John Chowring Ewell of Lanc'r Co., Col. Benj. S. Ewell, LL. D., of Ewell, Va., and Mr. Wm. Reynolds, Baltimore, Md., for valuable data.

Dr. James Ewell (32), in his "Medical Companion," says that his family was of Welsh descent. The name does not occur, as spelled in Virginia, either in Burke's "General Armory," or in "An Alphabetical List of the Nobility and Gentry of England and Wales, 1671." Burke gives "Yule" and "Yuille," as the name of a Scotch family entitled to bear arms.

Dr. Jesse Ewell of Dumblane, P. W. Co., Va., aged 87 in 1889, wrote in 1869 that Charles Ewell came to Va. from England, 1690, with two brothers, names unknown, having obtained from the Proprietary Government in London a contract to build the first capitol at Williamsburg, to which place the seat of Colonial government was, about that time, to be removed from Jamestown. Of the two brothers of Charles, one settled south of the James R. in Princess Ann or Norfolk Co., and the other in Accomac or Northumberland Co. Charles located in Lancaster Co. Col. Benjamin S. Ewell, LL. D., thinks this Charles was son of John Ewell.

Major Charles Ewell recorded in his Family Bible this statement:

"I was told by my father, Bertrand Ewell, that his grandfather was an English gentleman by the name of Charles Ewell; that three of his sons came to this Country and the State of Va. during the reign of Charles the 2d; that on account of the disturbance of the Indians, Solomon and James retired to the Eastern Shore, and Charles, the eldest son, remained in Va. and married a Miss Bertrand, who was the daughter of the Rev. Bertrand, a French gentleman, who left one other child, a son, who married, died, and left a daughter, who married a Mr. Griffin. My grandfather Charles left three sons, Charles, Bertrand and Solomon. My father Bertrand married a Miss Kennor, who had nineteen children, myself being the eighteenth. I married a daughter of my Uncle Solomon. I had by her two sons, one died in infancy, the other one, named Charles, married a Miss Carter —." (From Miss Cynthia E., Paducah, Ky.)

In St. Michael's Hundred, Maryland, Aug., 1642, Thomas *Yewell* or *Uell* was taxed 24 lb. tobacco. In 1690 there was a *Ewell* in Pr. Geo. Co., Va., one in Lancaster and one in Northumberland Co. Thomas and James Ewell of South Carolina rec'd grant of 200 a. land, Pr. Anne Co., part of Lower Norfolk Co., June 6, 1699. (L. Bk. IX., 212.) I find in Northumberland Co. records that Thomas Youel or Youell rec'd 300 a. North'd Co., S. side Potomac R., in Nominy bay, for six head rights, Sept. 16, 1651 (L., 9). Thomas Youel and Ann, his wife, assigned this land, Feb. 17, 1651-2. to Rice Maddox (L., 16). Thomas Youell bought of Thomas Broughton 500 a. *in loco*, July 20, 1655 (L., 15), which he assigned same

day to Edmund Brent, mcht., Giles Brent, wit. (L., 16). He rec'd Sep. 14, 1651 from Wm. Loudon 100 a. on Armesby's Creek, North'd Co. (L., 17). The will of "Captain Thomas Youell of the Parish of Cople, West'd Co., Gentleman," dat. May 29, 1695, pro. West'd Co., May 29, 1695, names wife Anne, daughter Winfred English and her son Youell English, daughter Watts and her son Youell Watts, daughter Spence and her son Thomas Spence. The estate of Harmond Youell was inventoried by Dinah Youell, Aug. 17, 1725 (L., 17). Matthew Youell was Sheriff of North'd Co., 1739, Charles Ewell was Justice of K. G., 1743. From Capt. Thomas Youell of West'd Co., Gent., doubtless descended James Youell of Ky., whose son Simeon wrote his name Yewell, and whose gt. gr. dau., Mrs. Linda E. Haskins, is wife of Judge H. M. Haskins of Owensboro, Ky. Other Ewell and Youell data will be found at the end of the Charles Ewell pedigree. As this record has been extended for the elucidation of the Ball and Conway connection with Ewell, it has not been my intention to take up other branches of the name.

1. CHARLES' EWELL, supposed son of Charles Ewell, born in England according to tradition, came to Virginia under contract to build the State Capitol at Williamsburg, 1690. As he was certainly aged 25 at that time; he was pro. born 1660-5. He settled in St. Mary's parish, Lancaster county, Va., bought land near Corotoman Creek of Matthew Meres, and 1000 a. more or less of "Tolliver's Mount" from Thomas Chitwood. He died Lancaster county, 1722; will dat Jan. 13, 1721-2; pro. Lancaster county, Apr. —, 1722.* He m. cir. 1705-10, MARY ANN BERTRAND, b. —, 1690; d. Feb. 12, 1749-50; daughter of Rev. John and Charlotte (de Jolie) Bertrand.† She m. (II.) Feb. 16, 1724, William Ballendine of Lancaster county (L.); (III.) 1742, Major James Ball. (BALL 8, p. 63.)

* WILL OF CHARLES EWELL OF LANC'R CO., gives to son "Charles all that tract of land near the mouth of Corittoman, which I purchased of Matthew Meres," also 250 a. of the tract at Tolliver's Mount which I purchased of Thos. Chitwood. "To my son Bertrand half of this tract I now live on, with half the orchard, not including any part of the homelng during wife's life, and after her decease the whole" to Bertrand; also 250 a. of the Tolliver Mount tract. "To my son Solomon 350 a. of the Tolliver Mount tract, he to have his first choice of the whole tract." "To my daughter Mary Anne, 150 a." of same tract. "To my daughter Sharlott 150 a." same tract. To son Charles negro Comfort and one of his two Bricklayers. To son Bertrand negro girl Mol. To son Solomon negro girl Nancy. To daughter Mary Anne negro girl Sarah. To daughter Sharlott negro girl Betty. The other negro bricklayer to assist his three children, Solomon, Mary Anne and Letty, in building a brick house or chimney as they see fit. To my loving wife negroes Jenny and Letty, and the remainder of the plantation whereon I now dwell, not before given. All the rest, real and personal estate, to be equally divided between his wife and children. My wife to enjoy the whole estate during her widowhood. Nominates "my loving wife executrix, and my loving friends, Mr. Wm. Bertrand and Mr. Bryan Pully, ex'rs." Dat. Jan. 13, 1721. Wit., James Ball, Dan'l McDonald and Susannah Bertrand. Codicil orders that his 3 sons may demand their estate at the age of 18 and his two daughters at 16. Dat. Jan. 15, 1721. Wit., James Ball, Wm. Bertrand. CHARLES EWELL. Pro. April, 1722.

† JOHN AND PAUL BERTRAND, brothers, fled from France during the persecutions of Louis XIV., came to England, and thence to America. They were both ordained clergymen of the Church of England.

JOHN BERTRAND, the elder, settled in Rapp'h Co., Va., having m. in London Sep. 29, 1686, Charlotte, dau. of the Comte de Jolie, a French nobleman who had escaped from France with him. He left two children: William, d. 1763, leaving Mary Ann, who m. Oct. 5, 1734, Leroy Griffin (L.) of Rich'd. (BALL, p. 110, note.) (They were parents of Thomas Bertrand, Dr. Corbin, Cyrus and Wm. Griffin; and Elizabeth, who m. Col. Rich'd Adams of Rich'd.) ii. Mary Ann, b. 1690; d. Feb. 12, 1749-50; m. (I) cir. 1705-10, Charles Ewell; (II) Feb. 16, 1724, William Ballendine (L.); (III.) 1742, Maj. James Ball. (BALL 8, p. 63.) Her tomb gives her as "dau. of Rev. John Bertrand."

Wm. Bertrand signed Charles Ewell's will as wit. Wm. Ballendine signed Isaac White's mar. bond Oct. 11, 1727. Hannah Ballendine m. Jan. 27, 1749, Wm. Montague. (L.)

PAUL BERTRAND settled in Calvert Co., Md., on a farm bought by him and called "Cox Hayes," W. of Patuxent R. He m., dying soon after. Child.—i. Paul, who, with his mother, went to London, m. Mary Dearling, dau. of an eminent toyman of L., settled at Bath, and d. s. p. 1755. Mrs. Paul, Sr., was living 1766. (R. A. B., Va. His. Soc. Coll. V. x.)

Children:

2. i. MARY ANN
Wm.
Bertr
Ann
son
- + 3. ii. CHARLES,
+ 4. iii. BERTRAND
+ 5. iv. SOLOMON,
Taylor
6. v. CHARLOTTE
7. vi. FRANCES,
Char
states
hum
both
P. V.

3. CAPTAIN
William county, Va.,
b. Jan. 13, 1711—
field) Ball, of "Bev

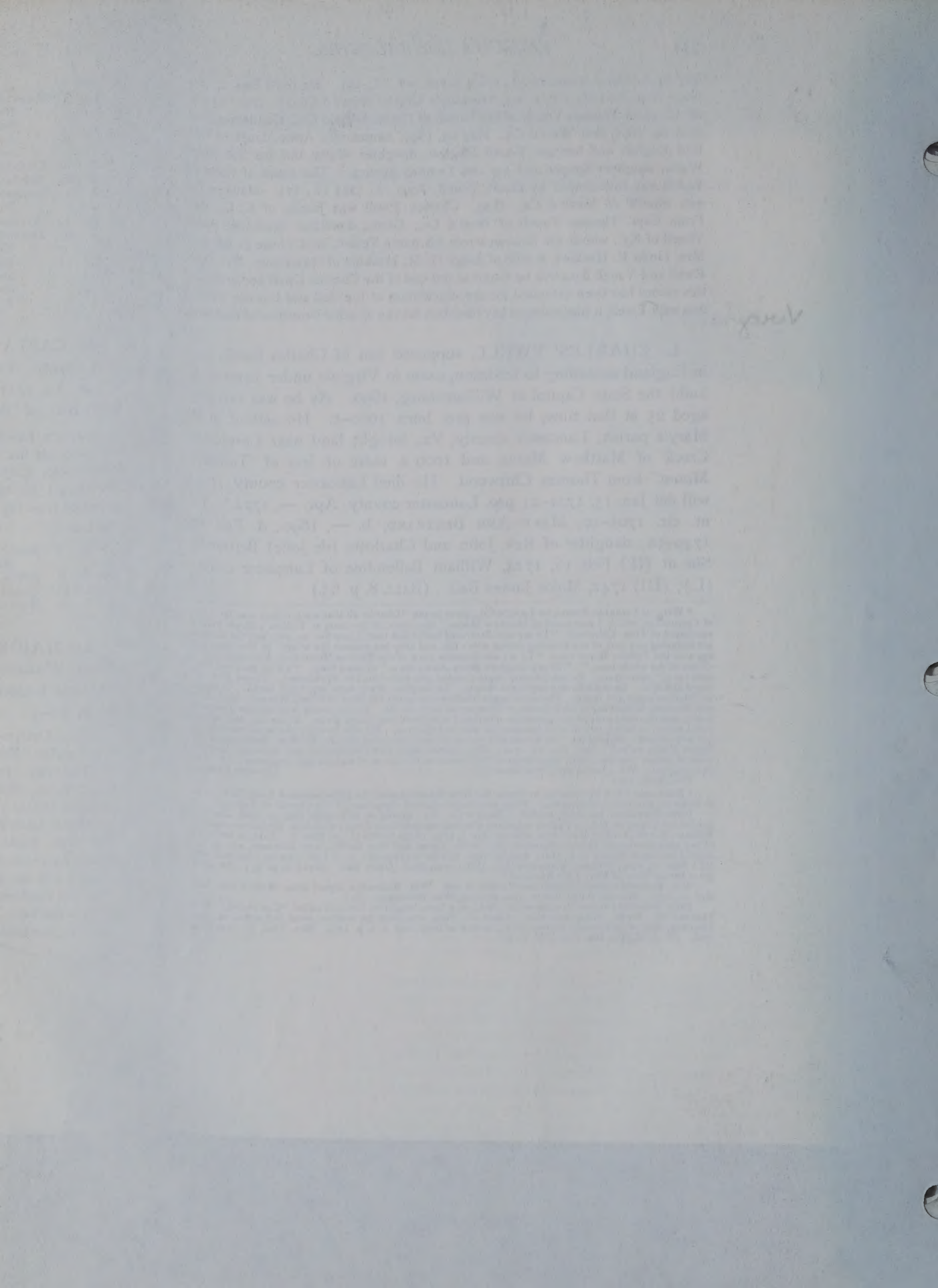
Captain Ewell was
was paid 541 lbs. to
Warden Oct. 4, 1746
(Par. Reg.) He was
3, retired from the C

Children:

- + 8. i. JESSE,
Ewe
- + 9. ii. JAMES, b.
10. iii. CHARLES
+ 11. iv. MARIAM

4. MAJOR
Prince William c
FRANCES KENNER
21, p. 82-3). Cl

Maj. Ewell was,
1735; styled "Majo
W. Co., 1759. Ber
Co., Sep. 23, 1760
gent., by pat. of 117
by Edwin Conway
Ball to B. Ewell.
Ass'y, by condemn
Ewell's will dat. A
wife and children.
dren is not full. If
Maj. E., contains f



He rec'd Sep. 14, 1653.
Co. (I., 17). The will
Co., Gentleman," dat.
Anne, daughter Wini-
ts and her son Youell
The estate of Harmond
(I., 17). Matthew Yui
Justice of K. G., 1742.
less descended James
and whose gt. gr. dau.,
Owensboro, Ky. Other
Ewell pedigree. As
and Conway connec-
tances of the name.

Charles Ewell, born
a under contract to
he was certainly
He settled in St.
and near Corotoman
less of "Tolliver's
aster county, 1722;
pr. —, 1722.* He
1690; d. Feb. 12,
de Jolie) Bertrand,
f Lancaster county
3.)

a tract of land near the mouth
at Tolliver's Mount which I
live on, with half the orchard,
the whole" to Bertrand, also
about tract, he to have his first
act. "To my daughter *Shar-*
blackslayers. To son *Bertrand*
negro girl Sarah. To daugh-
children, Solomon, Mary Anne
owing wife negroes Jenny and
ten. All the rest, real and per-
enjoy the whole estate during
Mr. Wm. Bertrand and Mr.
and and Susannah Bertrand
his two daughters at 16. Dat.
(CHARLES EWELL.

recutions of Louis XIV., came
the Church of England.
Sep. 29, 1686, Charlotte,
He left two child, —
(BALL, p. 110, note.)
Elizabeth, who m. Col.
(1705-10, Charles Ewell;
(BALL, 8, p. 63.) Her tomb
and Isaac White's mar. bond

called "Cox Hayes," W. of
it, went to London, m. Mary
Mrs. Paul, Sr., was living

Children:

2. i. MARY ANN,² b. cir. 1710; d. —; m. Oct. 11, 1727, Isaac White, Lanc'r Co. Wm. Ballendine signed his mar. bond. (L.) In deed of gift from Wm. Bertrand to Charles Ewell, 1712, it provides that Chas. E.'s dau., Mary Ann Ewell, Jr., should have the land if she outlived her father, *or any sons that he might have*. Hence it appears she was his only child in 1712.
- + 3. ii. CHARLES, b. cir. 1713; d. —; m. Sep. 22, 1736, Sarah Ball.
- + 4. iii. BERTRAND, b. cir. 1715; d. —, 1795; m. cir. 1735, Frances Kenner.
- + 5. iv. SOLOMON, b. May 17, 1716-18; d. Jan. 15, 1760; m. Jan. 10, 1746, Eve (Ball) Taylor. (L.)
6. v. CHARLOTTE, of whom nothing is known beyond mention in father's will.
7. vi. FRANCES, m. John Ballendine, or Balantyne. She is not named in will of Charles; no such m. is found in Lanc'r mar. bonds. I give her as stated by all the Ewell charts I have seen. She may have been a posthumous child. Dr. Jesse Ewell (65) says she had—i. John. ii. Fanny, both d. s. p. One of the Balantynes built a flour mill at falls of Occoquan, P. W. Co., Va.; also the first flour mill at Ellicott's City, Md.

3. CAPTAIN CHARLES² EWELL, (*Charles*¹), of Prince William county., Va., b. cir. 1713; d. —; m. Sep. 22, 1736, SARAH BALL, b. Jan. 13, 1711-12, dau. of Major James and Mary (Conway Dangerfield) Ball, of "Bewdley," Lancaster county, Va. (BALL 40, p. 65.)

Captain Ewell was vestryman of Dettengen Par., P. W. Co., June 1, 1745; was paid 541 lbs. tobacco for a book for the Parish, Oct. 14, 1745; was Church Warden Oct. 4, 1746-7; ordered then to buy a large Prayer Book for the Church. (Par. Reg.) He was a mem. Va. Grand Jury, Apr. 1745. Charles Ewell, pro. No. 3, retired from the Commission of Peace, K. G. Co., 1745.

Children:

- + 8. i. JESSE,³ b. Sep. 24, 1743; d. Sep. 30, 1805; m. Oct. 10, 1767, Charlotte Ewell.
- + 9. ii. JAMES, b. —; d. Oct., 1809; m. (I.) Mary Ewell. (II.) Sarah Ewell.
10. iii. CHARLES, b. —; d. s. p. —.
- + 11. iv. MARIAMNE, b. —, 1740; d. —, 1814; m. Nov. 13, 1760, Dr. James Craik.

4. MAJOR BERTRAND² EWELL, (*Charles*¹), of "Buck Hall," Prince William county, Va., b. cir. 1715; d. 1795; m. —, cir. 1735, FRANCES KENNER, probably of the family of Rodham Kenner. (BALL 21, p. 82-3). Charles, the 18th child, was born Sep. 29, 1760.

Maj. Ewell was a vestryman of Dettengen Par., Nov. 1749-51; church warden, 1755; styled "Major" in official documents; justice, 1743-1754; surveyor for P. W. Co., 1759. Bertrand Ewell, gent., and Frances his wife, deeded lands Fauq. Co., Sep. 23, 1760 (119), to Nimrod Ashby, being part of grant to Charles Burgess, gent., by pat. of 1176 a., June 17, 1731, conveyed by deed to James and Jesse Ball, by Edwin Conway and James Ball, excr's of Charles Burgess, 1740, and by Jas. Ball to B. Ewell. The town of Dumfries, Va. was in 1761 enlarged by Act of Ass'y, by condemning the land of B. Ewell, etc. (Hen. VII., 424, 472.) Major Ewell's will dat. Apr. 21, 1786, pro. P. W. Co., Jan. 6, 1794, gives all his est. to his wife and children. Charles to inherit the mother's part. The record of his children is not full. It is drawn from charts and wills. The Bible of Charles, son of —, contains his record as the 18th child of Maj. Bertrand E.

He was pro. also Colonel of the P. W. Militia or County. Lieut. in 1756, but in the absence of more positive data he is here recorded as Major. Col. Washington, in his notes of the events of 1756, when he was in command of the Va. forces at Winchester, mentions, under May 6, 1756, the arrival of the P. W. Militia, adding, "an hour later Colonel Ewel came to town." (Writings of Washington, I., 271.)

Children:

12. i. SOLOMON,³ b. —; m. —, (I.) — Hale; (II.) — Child.—i. William. ii. Charles, both drowned in the Miss. R., 1819-20. iii. Solomon, alive 1855. iv. Nancy, m. Jesse Ewell (43).
13. ii. ELIZABETH, b. —; m. (I.) John Murray, d. s. p. (II.) Galvan De Berneau, d. s. p. Thomas W. Ewell in his will names his bro.-in-law John Murray, John Murray, gent., left will dat. Oct. 18, 1782; pro. P. W. Co. Names wife Elizabeth, brothers Hugh, William, and Robert; sisters Elizabeth and Nancy; godchildren, Jane Carr Chapman, Jesse Ewell, Carr Chapman, Leroy Ewell, and Charlotte E. Also names Solomon E. and David Forbes. Wit.: Charles, Jesse and Sarah E.

Of De Berneau Dr. Jesse Ewell wrote, 1869:

"He was a Frenchman of great vivacity and intensely frenchified. He could never acquire the true pronunciation of English. He had a residence near Dumfries called 'Rural Felicity', but he could never come nearer to the name than '*Fed-er-al-city*.' He was devoted to his wife and called her '*Honey*.' I never saw them but I have seen Mrs. De B's portrait. She had a majestic figure, beautiful features and noble countenance. My childish fancy was much interested in a squirrel sitting in her shoulder in the portrait, and 'thereby hangs a tale.'

"In those days ladies wore side pockets of large dimensions and in hers the pet squirrel nestled. On one occasion not finding his accustomed nuts he amused himself by cutting up the old man's gloves and also a piece of the lady's apron. *She* pronounced sentence of death against the pet but *he* pleaded for pardon and vowed that he would 'write one poetic.' After a long time he produced this which he read with great complacency:

"How happy is de Bunny who lives upon de honey,
He find among us all his friend
He chaw in de pocket vidout distinctshon
His massa glove and his misses apron."

"I do not remember how long he survived his effort but think the old gentleman, the old lady, and squirrel all died soon after without issue."

14. iv. CAPTAIN THOMAS WINDER, b. —; d. s. p., 1784; will dat. May 26, 1780; pro. Mar. 2, 1784; devised his est. to his father Bertrand E., names bro.-in-law John Murray. He was ed., W. and M. Coll., 1759. He served in the Va. Line, 1776-1782. "In 1782 he was reported entitled to half pay and in the service. He is entitled to land for the war" (Doc 31, Va. Rep. 20, U. S. Com. on Claims from Va., 22d Cong. 1st Sess., shows that Thomas Ewell was Captain 1st Va. Regt. when it was ordered to the Northward, June 1, 1777, at that time numbering 630 men, rank and file. Also Dec. 9, 1779, when it was ordered to Va. with 295 men; also May 1, 1780, when mustered in for the war with 195 men, and that he was entitled to £72 per ann. half pay. Jesse Ewell one of the heirs of Thomas made claim against the U. S., 22d. Cong., 2d. Sess., for commutation pay for the services of Thomas. There will be found in Va. Cal. Pap., II., 108, 125, 211, three letters from Captain E. dated May and July, 1781. The last one, from Point of Forks, states that had just arrived and finds himself surrounded by small-pox, begs that inoculation be allowed. Thos. Ewell, private Va. Line, Revolutionary War, rec'd 200 a. from the state. (Va. Doc., 34, 1833.)
15. v. CHARLOTTE, b. Feb. 14, 1750; d. Apr. 13, 1823; m. Oct. 10, 1767, Colonel Jesse Ewell, No. 8.
16. vi. JESSE (?), given from W. and M. Coll. Cat., 1759. "Jesse Ewell, Pr. Wm., son of Bertrand Ewell," was a student there.
17. vii. SUSANNA, b. —; d. —; m. (I.) —, Thomas Chapman, d. 1785. (II.) —, M. Genet, d. s. p.

18. viii. MARY, b. —
76; or
Md. b
nor doc
CE

19. ix. ANN, b. —
CI

20. x. FRANCES, b. —
CI

* JOHN GADSBY, b. Eng. and builder; kept hotel in Ale. Rev. Jno. Smelt, a grad. of Swells of Ga. (M. I., 401) at (II.) — McLaughlin of E. July 16, 1868; m. Mar. 17, 1868. iii. John, b. Va.; d. V. and Mary Augusta, b. Mar. 4, Univ., D. C. (Lee's Desc

Mr Charles tation a only a my child Thos. C O. was "I was serving that a beautiful tradition transfer one suby clasion. Dickens Aunt Ge Ch

Mr. C.'s will dat. Mar. 11, 1785, pro. Apr. 5, 1785, P. W. Co., names Charles Thomas C., Carr C., Jenny Carr C., Charles Ewell; gives plantation and slaves to Elizabeth Overall, "but if she marry she is to have only a child's part; and at her death her share is to be divided among my children, viz: Thomas C. son of said Elizabeth, and Carr C., Charles Thos. C. and Jenny Carr C., children of my wife Susannah." Elizabeth O. was his first wife, from whom he was divorced. Dr. Jesse Ewell says, "I was well acquainted with Mrs. Genet, who lived to a very old age, preserving her senses and faculties to a remarkable degree. I have heard that a short time before her death she made a set of fine linen shirts beautifully stitched, and without the use of spectacles. She abounded in traditional reminiscences, was very voluble and had an amusing way of transforming some of her nouns in conversation, and also of commencing on one subject and running imperceptibly into another and back again to a conclusion. She was a very prototype of Mrs. Nickleby. I could never read Dickens' character without having brought visibly before my mind old aunt Genet, but notwithstanding this she was a fine old lady."

Child, 1st mar.—i. Thomas Carr, m. Sarah Thornton, his cos., who survived him; had Susan, who m. —. 2d mar.—ii. Carr. iii. Charles Thomas, b. 1775; d. —; m. Margaret Sarah Gadsby, b. England 1791, d. Baltimore, 1880, dau. of John Gadsby, b. Alex'a, Va., by;* had 1.—Margaret, d. s. p.; 2. John Gadsby, b. Alex'a, Va., 1808, an artist who painted the "Baptism of Pocahontas" in the rotunda of the Capitol, Washington, D. C. He studied art in Italy; settled in N. Y.; was mem. Nat. Acad. 1836; was also a successful etcher and wood engraver; made many illustrations for books, especially Harper's Illustrated Bible; published a "Drawing Book" which passed through many editions; returned 1848 to Italy, where he died. (App. Cyc. Am. Biog.) iv. Jane Carr, m. —, Dr. Thomas Thornton, her cos.; had—i. Rev. Thomas C., D. D., b. Dumfries, Va., Oct. 12, 1790; began to preach at 16; licensed, Balto. Conf. M. E. Ch., 1813; transferred to Miss. to take charge of Old Centenary Coll., 1841. Being dissatisfied, withdrew and became a layman in the P. E. Church. In 1850 returned to the M. E., and 1853 was readmitted to Miss. Conf., and d. Mar. 23, 1860. He wrote "Theological Colloquies," and "Inquiry into the History of Slavery in the U. S.," Washington, 1841. 12mo. Reviewed in So. Lit. Mess., VIII., 24. Dr. T. also studied medicine. He m. — Wheat. 2. James Bonnell Carr, M. D., m. (I.) Wilhelmina Gantt, d. s. p., dau. of Wm. Gantt (EWELL 92); (II.) — Foote of P. W. Co., Va. He also moved to Miss.

18. viii. MARY, b. —; m. —, Rev. Thomas Thornton, b. 1712; d. Dumfries, 1792, æ 76; ordained Deacon in the Ch. of Eng., and licensed for the Colony of Md., by Lord Bp. of London, Sep. 22, 1754. Allen does not notice him, nor does Meade. Dashiells credits him to Staff'd Co., Va., 1785. Child.—i. Sarah, m. Thomas Carr Chapman, *supra*. ii. Dr. Thomas, m. Jenny Carr Chapman, his cos., *supra*. iii. Ann, m. Capt. John Taylor, her cos., of No. 19.
19. ix. ANN, b. —; m. — Taylor, Alex'a, Va. Child.—i. Thomas, d. s. p. ii. Capt. John, m. his cos., Ann Thornton, *supra*; had Richard, d. in camp at Crany Island, 1812; John M., m. Eva Buckeye of Buckeystown, Md. iii. Ann, m. William Weems, his 3d wife; had David Locke and Anna.
20. x. FRANCES, b. —; m. — Gunian or Gunyan. Child.—i. William.

* JOHN GADSBY, b. Eng.; d. Washington, D. C., 1844; came to U. S. before 1800; was an architect and builder; kept hotel in Alex'a, Va., Balto., Md., and Washington. He m. (I.) Eng. — Smelt, niece of Rev. Jno. Smelt, a grad. of Oxford, Rector of St. Ann's Par., Essex Co., Va., 1752, and ancestor of the Smelts of Ga. (M. 1., 401.) She had a brother, an officer in the British Army in America, 1775-1783. He m. (II.) — McLaughlin of Ellicott's City, Md. Child, 1st mar.—i. Ann Sophia, b. Eng., 1790; d. D. C., July 26, 1868; m. Mar. 17, 1808, Augustine Newton of Va. ii. Margaret Sarah, m. Charles T. Chapman, *supra*. iii. John, b. Va.; d. Va. 2d mar.—iv. William, b. 1810; d. 1866; m. 1845, Mary Augusta Bruff; had Mary Augusta, b. Mar. 4, 1852; who m. Apr. 9, 1885, William Lee, M. D., Prof. of Physiology, Columbia Univ., D. C. (Lee's Descendants of John Lee, p. 327.)

The following are the results of the investigation conducted by the Committee on the subject of the "Lancet" in the year 1900. The Committee has been instructed to report on the state of the "Lancet" and on the measures which should be taken to improve it. The Committee has found that the "Lancet" is a valuable journal, and that it is well known and read throughout the world. It has also found that there are many defects in the "Lancet", and that these defects should be remedied. The Committee has therefore recommended that the following measures should be taken to improve the "Lancet":

1. The "Lancet" should be published more frequently.
2. The "Lancet" should be made more interesting and readable.
3. The "Lancet" should be made more useful to its readers.
4. The "Lancet" should be made more up-to-date.
5. The "Lancet" should be made more accurate.
6. The "Lancet" should be made more complete.
7. The "Lancet" should be made more reliable.
8. The "Lancet" should be made more authoritative.
9. The "Lancet" should be made more influential.
10. The "Lancet" should be made more respected.

The Committee has also recommended that the following measures should be taken to improve the "Lancet":

1. The "Lancet" should be published more frequently.
2. The "Lancet" should be made more interesting and readable.
3. The "Lancet" should be made more useful to its readers.
4. The "Lancet" should be made more up-to-date.
5. The "Lancet" should be made more accurate.
6. The "Lancet" should be made more complete.
7. The "Lancet" should be made more reliable.
8. The "Lancet" should be made more authoritative.
9. The "Lancet" should be made more influential.
10. The "Lancet" should be made more respected.

21. xi. HANNAH, b. —; m. ——— Trenace of the West Indies.
Child.—i. Sarah, m. ——— Hayes; had Sarah Ewell, Francis, Hannah, m. M. Harrison; Bertrand, m. and had ch. ii. Bertrand, m. ——— Fox. iii. James, d. s.
22. xii. SARAH, b. —; d. Oct. 1823; m. —, Col. James Ewell (9).
- + 23. xiii. CHARLES records himself as the 18th of Bertrand's 19 children, b. Sep. 29, 1760, d. Apr. 1, 1830; m. (I.) 1784-5, Nancy (Ewell) Selden; (II.) Oct. 1, 1818, Maria D. (Tucker) Craik.

The names of the other six children of Maj. Bertrand Ewell are not known.

5. CAPTAIN SOLOMON² EWELL (*Charles*¹), of Lancaster county, b. May 17, 1716-18; d. Jan. 15, 1760; m. Jan. 10, 1746, Eve (BALL) TAYLOR, b. Dec. 24, 1713; d. Jan. 18, 1778, daughter of Major James and Mary (Conway-Dangerfield) Ball (BALL 41, p. 65), and widow of Thomas Taylor (L.), whom she had m. Dec. 13, 1741. Capt. E.'s estate was inventoried July 29, 1768, at £1352, 19, 3. Eve Ewell, adm'x.

Children:

25. i. SOLOMON,³ of Eastern Shore, Md.
- + 26. ii. JAMES, b. July 4, 1754; d. Apr. 13, 1797; m. (I.) July 12, 1783, Sarah Ann Conway; (II.) —, Ann Lee Gaskins.
27. iii. NANCY, b. —; d. —; m. (I.) ——— Selden; (II.) 1784-5, Chas. Ewell, No. 7.
28. iv. MARY, b. —; d. —; m. —, Col. James Ewell, No. 9. Dr. Jesse Ewell wrote (1869) that there were other daughters. It is said that Gen'l James Ewell Brown Stuart, the Chevalier Bayard of the C. S. Army, was of this line. Mrs. Gen'l Stuart wrote me in 1877: "My husband was named for an uncle by marriage, Judge James Ewell Brown of Wytheville, and was not related to the Ewells."
- Mrs. Ewell had by her mar. with Thomas Taylor—
29. v. JOHN TAYLOR. (v. Maj. James Ball's will, p. 64.)

8. COLONEL JESSE³ EWELL (*Charles*², *Charles*¹), of "Bel-Air," Prince William county, Va., b. Sep. 24, 1743; d. Sep. 30, 1805; will dat. Apr. 4, 1805; pro. May 5, 1806; m. Oct. 10, 1767,* CHARLOTTE EWELL, b. Feb. 14, 1750; d. Apr. 13, 1823; daughter of Major Bertrand and Frances (Kenner) Ewell (No. 15). Her will, dat. Mar. 12, 1823, was pro. Prince William county, July 7, 1823. She was confirmed at Dumfries Church Oct. 2, 1815, by Bishop Moore of Virginia (Par. Reg.)

Col. Ewell was mem. of the Special Committee of Pr. W. Co., Mar. 22, 1775, that passed resolutions of thanks to Patrick Henry for his action in recovering from the Receiver General damages for the powder stolen from Williamsburg by the Governor, Lord Dunmore. (Force, S. IV., Vol. II., 667.) Also one of the P. W. freeholders who took action, Dec. 9, 1774, sustaining the Congress relative to the Stamp Act. (*id.* I., 1034.) He was a vestryman and church warden, Dettinger Par., 1777-1782, and pro. later, as he was lay delegate from the parish to the Court.

* His will names wife Charlotte, daus. Emma and Sophia, bro. James and wife, bro. Charles and "of our family." Wit., James E., Sr., Charles and Anne E. (Bk. I., iii.) Charlotte E.'s will names dau. Charlotte, Emma and Sallie B. Ewell and Fannie Weems, sons Jesse, Thomas and Alfred Ewell, gr. son Jesse E. and his sister Charlotte, Rebecca and Elizabeth of Thomas E., Charlotte and Fanny of Jesse E., Maria of Alfred E., Weems E. and Edgar and Jeduthun E. Ex'rs, son Jesse, Rev. M. L. Weems, James Heath and Col. John —. (M. 87.)

all of the P. E. Ch. in Wm. Helm preferred. tions to the Court in: mendation of Charles pacity and common u Muster; incapacity at P. IV., 551.)

Col. Ewell wrote that the charges "ha doubted," but the pa Brent's portmanteau. resigned his commis Dr. James Ewell, 32, tion and liberal fo M., and between ther Children:

30. i. BERTRAND P. W.

- + 31. ii. JESSE, b. 32. iii. JAMES, b. 33. iv. THOMAS 34. v. FANNY, Wee 35. vi. LEROY, 38. ix. ALFRED Chil 39. x. CHARLES P. W. 40. xi. SARAH DE

9. COLONEL "Greenville," Pri pro. Nov. 7, 1800 mon and Eve (I Oct. 1823, dau. c 4; will dat. May

James Ewell ar 250. (76.) This Ewell's name is a

* Col. Ewell's will: Compton, gr. dau. Mary Heath, James Ewell Weems, son Ewell, Jr.

† Sarah Ewell's will: Mary bro. Thomas W. and Mary A. M. Heath wife Charles T. Chapman, Fa Bertrand Trenis. (M. 10

all of the P. E. Ch. in Va., 1785. In 1787 he was Co. Lieutenant of Pr. Wm. Capt. Wm. Helm preferred charges against him, Jan. 26, 1789, "alleging misrepresentations to the Court in recommendation of John Lawson; (nepotism) in the recommendation of Charles Ewell, Jr., a nephew of the said Jesse Ewell, who wants capacity and common understanding; partial behaviour, Nov. 29, 1787, at a General Muster; incapacity as a disciplinarian in forming a Regt. or Bat," &c., &c. (C. P., IV., 551.)

Col. Ewell wrote to Gov. James Wood, June 8, 1790, on the subject, stating that the charges had been tried—"the unanimity of the Court could not be doubted," but the papers to be forwarded to the Executive were lost in Major Ewell's portmanteau. He asks a new and speedy trial. (C. P., V., 164-5.) Helm resigned his commission because of this difficulty, Oct. 17, 1789. (V., 40-1.) Dr. James Ewell, 32, refers to his father in his Medical Volume as "a man of distinction and liberal fortune." He was a classmate of Thomas Jefferson at W. and M., and between them a lasting friendship existed.

Children:

30. i. BERTRAND,* b. —; m. —, Catherine Alexander. Her est. was inventoried, P. W., Dec. 12, 1822. (L. 506.)
Child.—i. Alexander, d. s. p. ii. Catherine, m. — Geisendorf.
iii. Cordelia, m. — Pedigo. iv. Anna Matilda, m. Wm. Slade.
v. Ellen, m. Benj. Jones. vi. Elizabeth.
- + 31. ii. JESSE, b. Dec. 1, 1771; d. July 27, 1847; m. Nov. 17, 1799, Mildred Beale.
- + 32. iii. JAMES, b. Feb. 16, 1773; d. —; m. —, Margaret McIntosh Robertson.
- + 33. iv. THOMAS, b. —; d. —; m. 1808 (?), Elizabeth Stoddert.
- + 34. v. FANNY, b. Aug. 28, 1775; d. Aug. 28, 1843; m. —, Rev. Mason Locke Weems.
35. vi. LEROY, d. s. 36. vii. EMMA. 37. viii. SOPHIA.
38. ix. ALFRED, m. Jane Strother.
Child.—i. Maria Antoinette, m. Benjamin Plummer. ii. Frances. iii. Susan. iv. Ann. v. Alfred. All m. and had child.
39. x. CHARLOTTE, b. —; d. s. p. 1826, of Dumfries; will dat. Jan. 25, 1826; pro. P. W., June 5, 1826 (M. 403); names father's death in 1805; sister Weems, F. M. and M. L. Weems. Wit., Nancy Weems, Jesse Chesney, &c.
40. xi. SARAH BALL, b. —; d. —; m. (I.) —, Dr. Solomon Ewell, No. 42; (II.) —, Dr. Hiram Davis.

9. COLONEL JAMES³ EWELL, (*Charles², Charles¹*),¹ b. —; d. Greenville, Prince William county, Oct., 1809. Will dat. July 19, pro. Nov. 7, 1809*; m. (I.) —, MARY EWELL, 28, daughter of Capt. Solomon and Eve (Ball) Ewell, No. 5. (II.) —, SARAH EWELL, 22, d. s. p., (I.) 1823, dau. of Major Bertrand and Frances (Kenner) Ewell, No. 4; will dat. May 3, 1816, pro. Prince William, Nov. 3, 1823.†

James Ewell and wife Mary sold 5000 a. land, July 25, 1767, in Fauq. Co., for \$250. (76.) This was land willed by James Ball, 1754. (BALL 8, p. 64.) Col. Ewell's name is also associated with the action of the freeholders, P. W. Co.,

Col. Ewell's will names wife, sons Charles, Solomon, Jesse, James Ball a minor, dau. Mariamne Heath, gr. dau. Mary Ann Maria Heath, gr. sons James Ewell Heath, John Heath, Richard Selden Heath, James Ewell Weems, David Weems Ewell, and gr. dau. Mariamne Weems. Excr's, Jesse and Solomon Ewell, Jr.

† Sarah Ewell's will names nieces Sarah E. and Frances H. Haise, dau. of Sallie Ewell, Jesse Weems, gr. sons Thomas W. and Charles Ewell, sisters Hannah Trenis or Grenis, Anna dau. of Wm. Weems, Mary A. M. Heath wife of G. Cook, Charles E. son of bro. Charles Ewell, John Taylor, Thomas Thornton, James T. Chapman, Fanny Weems, Jesse, Charlotte, and Thomas Ewell. Excr's, bro. Charles Ewell and Bernard Trenis. (M. 100.)

1774. (Force II., 667.) He was High Sheriff, P. W. Co., 1785-6. In a petition to the Gov. and Council of Va., Apr. 23, 1790, Col. E. states that the public taxes for 1785 and 1786 could not be paid owing to the most unfavorable season for farming. That though frequent distresses had been made there were no sales for want of bidders; had paid over £518 out of his own funds for the Revenue, besides certificates; but large balances still remained due from individuals; offers his own property to amount of 10,000 lb. tobacco, which he thinks will cover the taxes; prays to have damages unavoidably assessed on said taxes by reason of judgments remitted, and time extended for the payment of balance due.

Yelverton Peyton, Deputy Sheriff, certifies that *Colonel James Ewell*, (sic), late Sheriff, has put into his hands for collection the books of his office for 1785-6; that there is due for revenue, £492.12.10 and £323.4.7 certificates; 15,610 lb. tobacco for levies on which the Shff. is allowed 7%, but there are no buyers, hence no sales. (C. P., V. 142.) Whether Colonel E. was Colonel of troops, or Co. Lieut. does not appear.

"Col. E. built about 1774, the family mansion at "Greenville," which he occupied until his death. Here his son James lived until he went to Tenn., 1840. As iron nails had to be imported from Europe the first roof of the house was fastened on with wooden pegs." (Dr. J. E.) Children, first marriage:

41. i. CHARLES, b. —; d. s. p. —; m. —, Bridget Borrodale.
 42. ii. SOLOMON, M. D., b. —; d. s. p. June, 1818; will dat. July 11, 1814; pro. P. W., July 6, 1818, (L. 218.); names wife Sarah Ball, Jesse Ewell Weems, of Dumfries, and Jesse Ewell of Chapel House; sworn to by Chas. and Jesse E. James E.; Heath, Trustee; m. —, Sarah Ball Ewell, No. 40; she m. (II.) Dr. Hiram Davis, d. s. p.
 43. iii. JESSE, b. —; m. (I.) —, Rachel Weems, dau. of David Locke Weems. (See No. 34.) (II.) —, Nancy Ewell, dau. of Solomon, No. 12. Child.—i. David Weems (will of Col. E.) and others.
 44. iv. JAMES BALL, minor, 1809; m. (I.) Sophia Douglas. (II.) Emily Gwynn. Child.—i. Rosanna. ii. Fanny. iii. Mary. iv. Richard. v. George. vi. James. vii. Doddridge. viii. Newton. James went to Tenn., 1840.
 45. v. NANCY, m., as second wife, Capt. Wm. Weems of Md. Child.—i. James Ewell. ii. Mariamne. Capt. W. by 1st wife, Mrs. Chapman, had—iii. Martha. iv. Constant, who m. Simon Pearson. All moved South.
 46. vi. MARIAMNE, m. Alexander Compton. Child.—i. Rev. Alexander, m. Felicia C. Beale. ii. James, m., lives in Mo.
 47. vii. SARAH, m. John Heath of North'd Co.; Mem. State Council, Dec. 26, 1803. Child.—i. James Ewell, Auditor of the state of Va.; m. (I.) Fannie Weems, d. s. p. (II.) 1820, Elizabeth Ann, dau. of Col. Wm. Hartwell Macon of N. K. Co., and his wife Hannah, dau. of Rev. Miles Selden, who m. Rebecca Cary. (BALL, p. 63, note.) Had—Richard, d. s. p., and Ellen Maria, b. Sep. 29, 1837; d. Apr. 24, 1860; m. Oct. 12, 1858, Capt. Virginius Dabney, C. S. A. (See below.) ii. John m. — Deakin, Bladensburg, Md., had 2 sons. iii. Richard Selden, U. S. N., d. June 2, 1817; m. — Hull; was midshipman U. S. N., Dec. 7, 1810; Lieut. Apr. 27, 1817; killed in a duel. iv. Mary Ann Maria, m. (I.) 1813, George Cook, artist; (II.) —, Hill of Ga. Mr. Cook was b. St. Mary's Co., Md., Mar. 17, 1793; d. N. O., Mar. 26, 1840. He stood justly high as an artist. A very interesting sketch of his life was published by his brother in 1853, which was reproduced, R. S. 10, 1 and 8, 1881.
 48. viii. FANNY, d. yng.
- CAPTAIN VIRGINIUS⁷ DABNEY, C. S. A., son of Thomas Smith⁶ and Sophia (Hill) Dabney, (George,⁵ Benjamin,⁴ George,³ John,² John¹ D'Aubigné); b. Elmington, Glouc. Co., Va.,

Feb. 15, 1835; m. (I.) Oct. 12, 1835, Wilson Noland, b. Feb. 28, 1818; d. Univ. Va., 1852-1857, who practiced at Raymond, Miss., to practice. His studies began. He entered the 2nd Brig., A. N. Va., 1848. He was wounded at Capt. B. T. Johnson. (Off. R. as Captain on the staff of General Appomattox C. H., and on the staff with him his frugal breakfast. Principal of the Loudoun School. Now Principal of a Boy's Prep. called "The Story of Don Miguel Dabneys of Va., p. 81.) Ch. Prof. History, Univ. Va., 1860. Noland, b. May 31, 1873. 1878. vi. Joseph Drexel, b. (

II. MARIAMNE

—, 1814, æ 74; m. Noland, Fairfax county, Va.

He came to Va. 1750. Mar. 7, 1754, which regiment served in the provisional army after the defeat, and dressed as accompanied Washington Indian prophecy concerning tobacco, Md., but was present 1777 he was appointed Adjutant. He served through the war of 1812. He was a member of Alex'a until age compelled him to part of the Ravensworth grandson, Rev. James C., "He was a stout, thick-set man, appearance of debility in his early years old, in the front yard of his house. (Recol. of G. W.)

Dr. Craik is best relations with Gen'l Washington. (BROWN, p. 173-4.) A sketch of "James Craik" was published in the III. pt. I., pp. 99-105. 3 sons and 3 daus.

Children (CRAIK):

50. i. HON. WILLIAM CRAIK (Randolph) G. W. P. and Judge
51. ii. NANCY, b. — Sec. to Auditor continuing

In a petition
e public taxes
reason for farm-
sales for want
venue, besides
offers his own
over the taxes,
n of judgments

well, (sic), late
r 1785-6; that
610 lb. tobacco
hence no sales.
Lieut. does not

occupied until
ails had to be im-
gs." (Dr. J. E.)

1814; pro. P.
well Weems,
to by Chas. and
Ewell, No. 40;

Well Weems. (See
12.)

family Gwynn.
ard. v. George
went to Tenn.

by 1st wife, Mrs.
who, m. Simon

James, m., lives

Dec. 26, 1803.
m. (1.) Fannie
au. of Col. Wm.
Hannah, dau. of
11, p. 63, note.)
p. 29, 1837; d.
18 Dabney, C. S.
adeusburg, Md.
June 2, 1817.
7, 1810; Lieut.
a Maria, m. (1.)
Mr. Cook was b.
Mar. 26, 1846.
esting sketch of
which was repro-

dia (Hill) Dab-
Glouc. Co., Va.,

Feb. 15, 1835; m. (1.) Oct. 12, 1858, Ellen Maria Heath, *supra*. (II.) Feb. 12, 1868, Anna Wilson Noland, b. Feb. 28, 1847, dau. of Burr and Susan (Wilson) Noland of Va. He was at Univ. Va., 1852-1857, where he graduated. Studied law and moved with his father to Raymond, Miss., to practice. He had abandoned law for letters when the War between the States began. He entered the C. S. Army as Lieut. on Staff of Lt. Col. Thos. S. Garnett, commanding 2d Brig., A. N. Va. In the action of Aug. 28, 1862, Lieut. D. commanded the 48th Va. Regt. He was wounded early in the action and rec'd special mention for gallantry by Col. B. T. Johnson. (Off. Rec. XII, pt. II., 665, etc.) Later still he served as Lieut. and as Captain on the staff of General R. E. Lee until the close of the war. He was with him at Appomattox C. H., and on the morning of April 9, 1865, by the General's command, shared with him his frugal breakfast. After the war Capt. Dabney engaged in teaching. He was Principal of the Loudon School, Va.; and of the Preparatory School, Princeton, N. J. He is now Principal of a Boy's Prep. School, 49 E. 29th st., N. Y. He has published a volume called "The Story of Don Miff," 1880, which has passed through several editions. (v. The Dabneys of Va., p. 81.) Children 1st mar.—i. Richard Heath, b. Mar. 29, 1860; Adjunct Prof. History, Univ. Va., 1890. 2d mar. ii. Thomas Lloyd, b. Nov. 22, 1867. iii. Burr Noland, b. May 31, 1873. iv. Susan Wilson, b. Nov. 14, 1875. v. Virginius, b. Feb. 2, 1878. vi. Joseph Drexel, b. Oct. 13, 1882; d. May 24, 1890.

11. MARIAMNE³ EWELL (*Charles*,² *Charles*¹), b. —, 1740; d. —, 1814, æ 74; m. Nov. 13, 1760, Dr. JAMES CRAIK, b. Scotland, 1730; d. Fairfax county, Va., Feb. 6, 1814.

He came to Va. 1750; was commissioned Surgeon in Col. Fry's Va. Reg. Mar. 7, 1754, which regiment Washington commanded after Col. Fry's death. He served in the provisional army during the French and Indian Wars; was at Braddock's defeat, and dressed the wounds of that General after the battle. In 1770 he accompanied Washington to the Ohio, and there it was that he learned of the Indian prophecy concerning Washington, told by Custis. He settled later at Port Tobacco, Md., but was persuaded by Washington to remove to Alexandria. In 1777 he was appointed Ass't Director Gen'l in the Hospital Dep't of the army. He served through the war, and rec'd from Va. 6000 a. land for his services, Mar. 13, 1832. He was a mem. of the Society of the Cincinnati of Md. He lived in Alex'a until age compelled retirement from practice, when he removed to Vacluse, a part of the Ravensworth estate, where he died. He was vigorous to the last. His grandson, Rev. James C., from whom the foregoing facts were rec'd, says:

"He was a stout, thickset man, perfectly erect, no stoop of the shoulders, and no appearance of debility in his carriage. Not long before his death he ran a race with me, then 3 years old, in the front yard of the house at Vacluse, before the assembled family." (Custis' Recol. of G. W.)

Dr. Craik is best remembered and honoured by Americans for his intimate relations with Gen'l Washington, especially as his physician in his last moments. (BROWN, p. 173-4.) An exhaustive "Sketch of the Life and Character of Dr. James Craik" was published by Dr. J. M. Toner in Trans. Va. Med. Soc., 1879, III, pt. I, pp. 99-105. v. also App. Cyc. Am. Biog. Mr. Custis says he had 6 sons and 3 daus.

Children (CRAIK):

30. i. HON. WILLIAM,⁴ b. 1761-2; m. —, Ann Fitzhugh, dau. of Wm. and Ann (Randolph) Fitzhugh of "Chatham," Staff'd Co. She was sister of Mrs. G. W. P. Custis. Mr. C. was Mem. U. S. Cong. from Md., 1796-1801, and Judge U. S. Dist. Ct.
51. ii. NANCY, b. —, m. Hon. Richard Harrison, b. 1750; d. July 10, 1841; Private Sec. to Gen'l Washington; U. S. Consul at Cadiz for 5 years; First Auditor U. S. Treasury, Nov. 29, 1791; appointed by Washington and continuing through every administration until Nov. 1, 1836.

- Child.—i. Louisa, m. Geo. Mason, of "Hollin Hall" (?). ii. Eleanor Ann, d. s. p.
52. iii. SARAH, b. —; d. —; m. Jan. 25, 1785, Daniel⁵ Jenifer, Jr., M. D., b. 1756; d. 1809; son of Daniel⁴ and Elizabeth (Hanson) Jenifer, Kent Co., Md. (Daniel³, Daniel², Daniel¹); comm'd Surg. Continental Line, Aug. 26, 1776; served until 1782; rank recorded as "Surgeon to the General Hospital"; Mem. Md. Soc. Cincinnati.
- Child.—i. Betty, b. 1785; d. s. 1809. ii. Elizabeth, b. 1787; d. inf.
- iii. Ann, b. 1788; d. 1814; m. Jno. B. Morris, Balto., Md. Mr. Morris m. (II.) — Hollingsworth; had Nancy, m. Jan. 26, 1857, Hon. Henry Winter Davis. (BROWN, No. 46, p. 166.)
- iv. Daniel of St. Thomas, b. 1789; d. s. p. 1822. v. Daniel, b. Apr. 15, 1791; d. Dec. 18, 1855; m. Eliza Tripp Campbell, Charles Co., Md. vi. Walter Hanson, b. 1792; d. 1832; m. Helen Patton. vii. Mariamne, b. 1797; d. s. p. 1818. (For later descents see Hanson's Old Kent.)
53. iv. GEORGE WASHINGTON, of "Vaucluse," b. 1774; m. Maria D. Tucker, who m. (II.) Major Charles Ewell, No. 23. He was private sec. to George Washington.
- Child.—i. Rev. James Craik, D. D., LL. D., b. Alex'a, Va., Aug. 31, 1806; d. Louisville, Ky., June 9, 1882. He studied law, and was admitted to the bar Nov. 26, 1828, practicing at Charleston, Kanawha Co., Va. After ten years' practice he studied theology and was ordained Deacon in the P. E. Ch. by Bp. Wm. Meade, D. D., of Va., Dec. 4, 1839, at Charlottesville, and Priest by same at Alexandria, 1841; Rector of St. John's Ch., Charleston, Va., 1839-44; Christ Ch., Louisville, Ky., 1844-82; Mem. Standing Com. Ky., 1845-1882; Deputy to Gen'l Conv., 1846-1882, and President of that body, 1865-1874, presiding always with marked ability and unabating popularity. He was author of several works on theology that have had a world-wide circulation. Of these were "Old and New," 1860; "The Divine Life and New Birth," 1866. He left sons and daughters.
54. v. MARIAMNE, b. —; d. —; m. —, Col. Roger West of "West Grove," Fairfax Co., Va. He d. Feb. 1801; will dat. Feb. 8, pro. Feb. 17, 1801; son of Col. John West and his 2d wife, Mrs. Margaret Terrett, dau. of "Simon Pearson of Overwharton Par., Gent." and widow of Capt. W. H. Terrett. Col. John W. was son of Maj. John West and his wife Sarah, dau. of Thomas Pearson of Chester Co., Pa.,* and brother of Benjamin West, the great artist. He was son of Major Thomas West of the Parliament Army, who fought at Worcester, Sep. 3, 1651, and m. Ann Gilpin. (Critic III., 47; Smith's His. Delaware Co., Pa., 512, &c.) This family of West, it is conceded, is a branch of the De la Ware family, which traces to Rich. II. Galt, in his life of Benj. West, states that "his ancestry had been traced back in an unbroken line to the Lord de la Ware," distinguished at Poitiers and Cressy. Col. Roger West was Justice of Fairfax, and delegate 1787-1799, &c., &c. He m. (I.) Nancy, dau. of Allen Macrae and his wife, Miss Washington.
- Children:
- i. James, m. dau. of Col. Wm. Payne of Alex'a.
- ii. Ann Margaret, m. Alex'r Moore, son of Cleon M., and had James. m. Randolph Coyle; had 4 ch.; lived Washington, D. C.
- iii. Roger, d. s. p. iv. John, d. s. p.
- v. Mary, b. 1791; d. Jan. 3, 1812, æ 21; m. Sep. 7, 1809, Hon. John Douglas Simmes, son of Lt. Col. Chas. Simmes, 6th Va. Reg.

* PEARSON.—As Margaret Pearson was her husband's cos., she was pro. closely related to Thomas Pearson, his grandfather. This Thomas came to Phila. with Wm. Penn, with his wife Margery. They had Robert, Thomas, Lawrence, Enoch, John, Alice, Sarah, m. Jno. West, and Benjamin. In a very small book written by a descendant, and published in Ohio, 1876, giving an account of the Morris, Miller and West families, the author immortalizes Thomas Pearson by this remarkable statement: "In the year 1677-8 one Thomas Pearson from England settled in a cave on the W. bank of the Delaware R., now below Phila. He was a blacksmith by trade, and it is said wielded the first smith's hammer in Penna. About the first work he done was to make small axes for his Indian neighbors, who, in their short way, termed him Tom or Tommy. In their language the word 'hawk' signified any tool used for cutting. Hence the origin of the word tomahawk." !!

55. vi. ADAM, d. s. p.
dau. of H.
Col., was
1781; we
but declin
56. vii. JAMES, d. s. p.

FLAG OFFICER FRENCH
War between the States, and
States Navy is thus reported.
"Midshipman, June 9, 1844;
captain, March 30, 1844; d.

This word "dismissed" is
sigma which the official list
of those who voluntarily res.
Confederate States. That it
appears from the absence of
his U. S. Naval record by
such a word to designate su

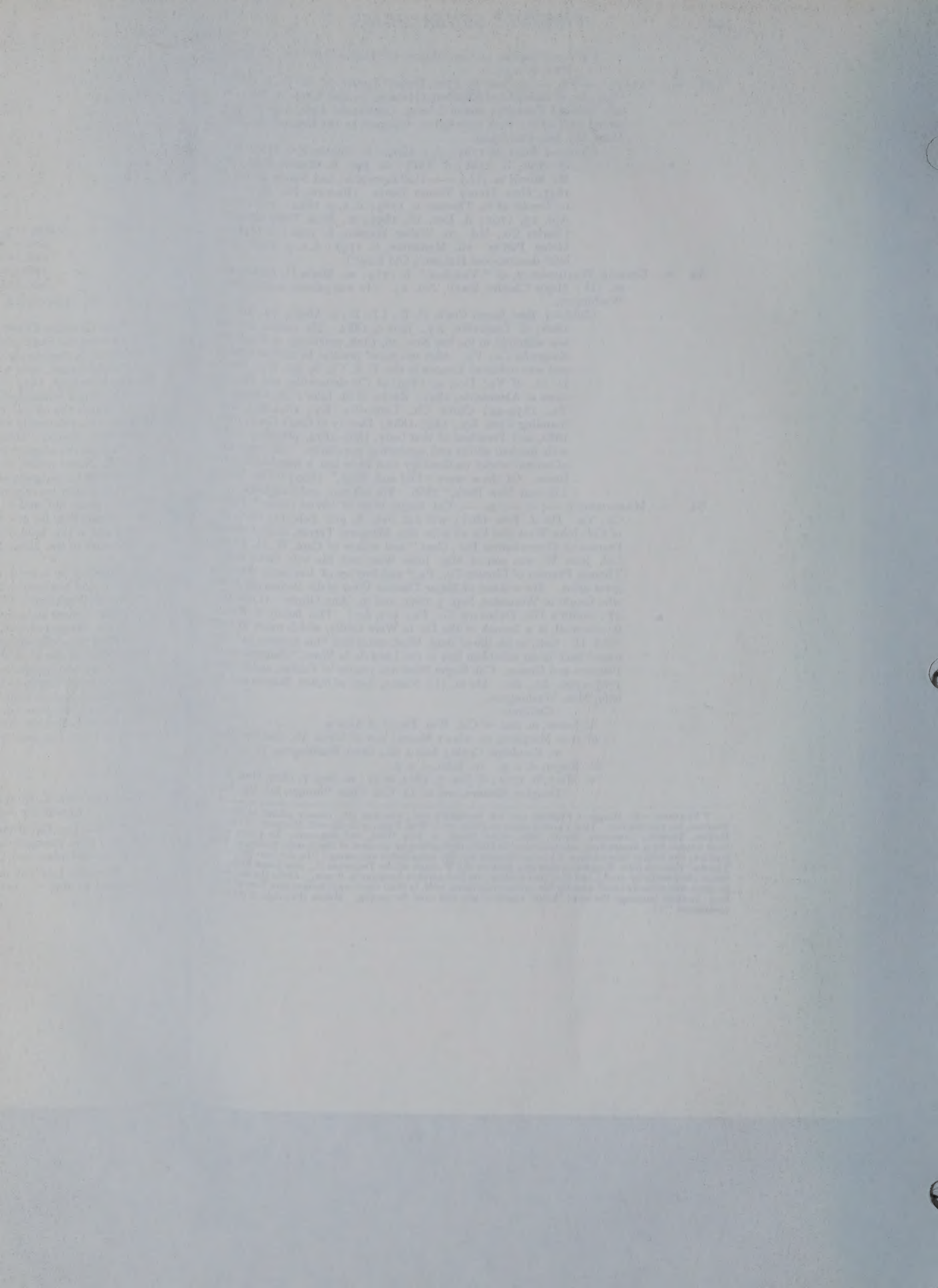
"He fought bravely in t
when 17 years old, and in t
the Mexican War he was a
he was put at the head of a
Commander of the James R
Navy."

Impelled by a sense of
to, 1861, and tendered his
shadow of Washington City
more than a mere resignatio
erty to the ravages of war,
demand of principle and pa
Flag Officer of the U. S. N.
of the Navy of Virginia, to
in the Navy of Virginia, to
Government had no rank in
him by the C. S. June 10, 1862, the rank wh

"FLAG OFFICER F. FORRE
Comm'd'g Nav

"Sir—The Departme
detached from the comman
the Office of Orders and D

"Captain Lee will rel
command to him. Very



Hall" (?). ii. Eleanor
 Jr., M. D., b. 1756; d.
 er, Kent Co., Md. (Dan-
 al Line, Aug. 26, 1776;
 the General Hospital"

Elizabeth, b. 1787; d. inf.
 B. Morris, Balto., Md.
 had Nancy, m. Jan. 26,
 BROWN, No. 46, p. 166,
 p. 1822. v. Daniel, b.
 Eliza Tripp Campbell,
 b. 1792; d. 1832; m.
 7; d. s. p. 1818. (For

Maria D. Tucker, who
 is private sec. to George

b. Alex'a, Va., Aug. 31.
 He studied law, and
 practicing at Charleston,
 thence he studied theology
 Ch. by Bp. Wm. Meade,
 atesville, and Priest by
 John's Ch., Charleston,
 1844-82; Mem.
 to Gen'l Conv., 1846-
 1874, presiding always
 larly. He was author
 had a world-wide circum-
 1860; "The Divine
 as and daughters.

"West Grove," Fairfax
 o. Feb. 17, 1801; son
 Terrett, dau. of "Simon
 of Capt. W. H. Terrett,
 his wife Sarah, dau. of
 of Benjamin West, dau.
 of the Parliament Army
 in Gilpin. (Critic III.)
 This family of West, a
 y, which traces to tem-
 t "his ancestry had been
 Ware," distinguished at
 of Fairfax, and delegate
 Allen Macrae and his

a.
 Leon M., and had Jane,
 Washington, D. C.

sep. 7, 1809, Hon. John
 Simmes, 6th Va. Reg.

closely related to Thomas
 wife Margery. They had
 enjamin. In a very small
 be Morris, Miller and West-
 t: "In the year 1677-8 one
 R., now below Phila. H.
 nna. About the first war
 turned him Tom or Tom-
 ence the origin of the word

Cont. Line (Lee's Mem.), and his wife Nancy, dau. of Maj.
 Wm. Douglas, R. A. Mr. S. m. (II.) Eleanor Carroll, dau. of
 Daniel Carroll Brent, Richlands, Staff'd Co., Va., and his wife,
 Ann Fenton, dau. of Thos. Ludwell Lee. His 12 ch. by this
 m. are given N. E. His.-Gen. Reg., XXVI., 63. He was adm.
 to the bar Oct. 10, 1808; was Chief Clk. U. S. Navy Dep. and
 some time Acting Sec. U. S. Navy. Had by 1st mar.—

i. Emily* Douglas, b. June 3, 1810; d. Apr. 9, 1830; m. 1830,
 Flag Officer French* Forrest, U. S. N. and C. S. N., b.
 Oct. 4, 1796; d. Nov. 22, 1866; son of Major Joseph* and
 Elizabeth French (Dulany) Forrest (Zachariah,* Thomas,*
 Peter,* Richard,* Patrick,* Thomas.1) (See below.)

55. vi. ADAM, d. s. p.; m. Mrs. Sarah (Harrison) Jordan, wid. of Capt. Jordan, and
 dau. of Hon. Robert Hanson Harrison, 1745-1790, who, with rank of Lt.
 Col., was made Sec'y to Gen'l Washington Nov. 6, 1775, remaining until
 1781; was Chief Just. Md. 1781; appointed to U. S. Supreme Ct. 1789,
 but declined. She m. (III.) Mr. Easton.

56. vii. JAMES, d. s. 57. viii. —. 58. ix. —.

FLAG OFFICER FRENCH FORREST, U. S. N., C. S. N., was a distinguished figure in the
 War between the States, and is deserving of special mention. His connexion with the United
 States Navy is thus reported by Hamersley:

"Midshipman, June 9, 1811; lieutenant, March 5, 1817; commander, February 9, 1837;
 captain, March 30, 1844; dismissed April 19, 1861."

This word "dismissed" has been spoken of under Commander Glassell, p. 30, as the
 stigma which the official head of the U. S. Navy Department has sought to fix on the name
 of those who voluntarily resigned their commission in the U. S. service to enter that of the
 Confederate States. That it is a departmental and not an Executive or Congressional action
 appears from the absence of the word in the record of the U. S. Army. Hamersley continues
 his U. S. Naval record by what presents a brilliant contrast to the littleness that could use
 such a word to designate such men as Forrest:

"He fought bravely in the war of 1812, distinguishing himself in the battle on Lake Erie
 when 17 years old, and in the action between the 'Hornet' and 'Peacock,' Feb. 24, 1813. In
 the Mexican War he was Adjutant General of land and naval forces. When Virginia seceded
 he was put at the head of the Navy of Va. as Commander at the Norfolk Navy Yard; then
 Commander of the James River Squadron; and then Acting Assistant Secretary of the C. S.
 Navy."

Impelled by a sense of duty, Forrest resigned his commission in the U. S. Navy, April
 19, 1861, and tendered his services to his State, Virginia. As all his estate lay under the
 shadow of Washington City, the severance of his connection with the U. S. service meant
 more than a mere resignation of rank; it involved the relinquishment of his home and prop-
 erty to the ravages of war, and himself to actual exile and poverty. But he was equal to the
 demand of principle and patriotism, and Virginia was equal to his sacrifices. He was Titular
 Flag Officer of the U. S. Navy, and his commissions in the service of Virginia were "Captain
 of the Navy of Virginia, to rank as such from the 12th day of April, 1861," and "Flag Officer
 of the Navy of Virginia, to rank as such from the 23d day of April, 1861." The Confederate
 Government had no rank in the Navy higher than that of Captain, which was bestowed on
 him by the C. S. June 10, 1861, antedating his resignation from the U. S. Navy. These com-
 missions lie before me, with the following official order in which the C. S. Government recog-
 nized, in 1862, the rank which Virginia had bestowed on her son in 1861:

"CONFEDERATE STATES OF AMERICA,
 NAVY DEPARTMENT,

RICHMOND, March 24, 1862.

FLAG OFFICER F. FORREST,
 Comm'd'g Navy Yard, Norfolk, Va.:

"Sir—The Department requires the benefit of your services here, and you are therefore
 detached from the command of the Norfolk Yard, and will report in person to take charge of
 the Office of Orders and Detail.

"Captain Lee will relieve you, and upon the receipt of this letter you will turn over the
 command to him. Very respectfully, [Your ob't serv't,
 S. R. MALLORY, Secretary of the Navy."

In the Mexican War Forrest landed Gen'l Scott's troops at Vera Cruz, 1847, a feat pronounced at the time extraordinary. Dawson says: "The successful management of this embarkation having been the subject of general admiration, it cannot be passed without a more extended notice than such movements generally receive." He then gives a graphic description from an eye witness of the event. (Battles U. S., II., 499.) But this landing, in the face of the foe, without the loss of a life, of 12,000 men within 5 hours, is credited to the Commanding General, instead of the Adjutant to whom it was justly due.

Forrest commanded at different times the U. S. Brazil Squadron, the Washington Navy Yard, and the Rear Squadron of Commodore Shubrick's fleet in the Paraguay Expedition. He was a born soldier, and as Capt. Parker said, "positively without fear." (*v. Scharf's U. S. Navy.*)

Dr. Forrest writes me: "In that fight of Hampton Roads, when we (the Merrimack) lay aground under a concentrated fire from the batteries of Newport News, the Congress, the incoming Minnesota, St. Lawrence and Roanoke, I heard my father's well known voice from under our bows, 'Buchanan, can I render you any assistance?' Father had come down to see the fight in a little water boat which supplied the Norfolk yard, and when he saw Buchanan's dilemma he unhesitatingly pushed the little craft through the storm of shot and shell which environed us, to the no little annoyance of a large staff of officers who had accompanied him. I was so proud of this fearless act of my father that I wept for very pride."

Capt. French Forrest and his wife, Emily Douglas Simms, had—

1. Emily Cary Warrington, b. Nov. 14, 1832; d. "Claremont," Fairfax Co., Va., Mar. 23, 1863; m. June 13, 1850, Commander Alexander F. Warley, U. S. N., and U. S. N.; Mid. U. S. N., Feb. 17, 1840; Past. M., July 11, 1846; Master M.C. 1855; Lieut., Sep. 14, 1855; resigned Dec. 24, 1860; entered Confederate States Navy as Lieut.; commanded the Dahlgren Channel Battery at the siege of Fort Sumter; then the steamer Swaim on the Miss. R.; also the ram *Massachusetts*, in which he won his promotion as Commander, and which he burned to avoid her capture. He was in command of the iron-clad *Albemarle* when she was destroyed by a torpedo. (*v. Scharf's U. S. Navy.*) He m. (II.) dau. of Col. Huger, Postmaster of N. O., bro. of Gen'l Huger, C. S. A.
2. Rev. Douglas French, D. D., C. S. A., b. Aug. 17, 1837; m. Jan. 9, 1873, Sallie Weston, dau. of Wm. Rutherford, Richmond, Va.; grad. Yale Coll., A. B., 1857; A. M., 1860; studied law, Univ. Va., 1858-60; Final Orator and Final Editor; licensed to practice in Va., 1860, by the Chief Justice of Va. and Judges Moncure and Robertson; commis'd 2d Lieut. Va. Army, Apr. 17, 1861, Co. H, 17th Va., and later on staff of Gen'l J. R. Trimble; appointed Lieut. Sep. 12, 1861; served as volunteer aide to Admiral Buchanan in the 1st day's fight of the Merrimack; was bearer of despatches to Prest. Davis, who, in view of his connexion with the affair, offered him, through his father, the first commission to be issued for a Lieutenancy for the War, but his father declined the offer on account of the son's inexperience in naval affairs; was commis'd Ass't Paymaster, C. S. Navy, Mar. 15, 1862; assigned to James R. fleet under his father; was ordered to report to Commodore Ingraham for "duty abroad"; ran the blockade on the "*Margaret and Jessie*," and after various vicissitudes reached France and reported for duty on the "*Rappahannock*," whose record was never made owing to the surrender of Gen'l Lee. Lt. F. then made his way towards Mexico with Gen'ls Walker, Preston and Magruder. He was paroled at Houston, June 25, 1865; resumed practice of law in Balto., Md., Dec., 1865; grad. Theo. Seminary of Va., 1873; ord. Deacon by Bp. Johns, 1873; Priest, 1874; is Rector of Calvary Ch., Cin., O., rec'd hon. deg. D. D., Wm. and M. Coll.

23. MAJOR CHARLES¹ EWELL², (*Bertrand*,² *Charles*¹), b. Prince William county, Va., Sep. 29, 1760; d. Ballard county, Ky., Apr. 1, 1830; m. (I.) 1784-5, NANCY (EWELL) SELDEN, No. 27, b. Jan. 20, 1752; d. —; daughter of Solomon and Eve (Ball) Ewell, No. 1, and widow of John Selden; (II.) Oct. 1, 1818, MARIA D. (TUCKER) CRAIK, b. Bermuda, W. I., June 30, 1788; d. McCracken county, Ky., Feb. 27, 1863, widow of Hon. George Washington Craik. (EWELL 53.)

Major Ewell served at 1st Va. Reg., 1777-1780, either as Adjutant or as Aid, and his life saved almost 1000 men. May 15, 1783, for 3 years' and \$2,400 commutation was declared entitled to his additional compensation. He made a report Apr. 22, 1790. (59.) Like so many of his claim was granted too low that Captain E. died 4 years after the military service in the pension roll as Captain, Mar. 3, 1826. At this rate, Warburton, and A. M. Green, given, pro. in the militia, McCracken (now Ballard) Co. Children, first marriage:

60. i. CHARLES¹, b. W. Co., 2 (Critic I.,

i. Sar

ii. Jos

iii. Ed

iv. Lu

Second marriage:

61. ii. JOHN, b. P. W. Ann Eliza Sep. 19, 1

i. Cl

ii. Th

iii. Ho

iv. W

v. Ja

vi. Jo

vii. El

Major Ewell served at least three years in the Revolutionary War as Captain Va. Reg., 1777-1780. "He was at one time on the staff of Gen'l Lafayette, as Adjutant or as Aide. He was desperately wounded in one of the battles of his life saved almost miraculously." (J. E.) He received 4,000 a. land from May 15, 1783, for 3 years' service, and by Act. Va. Assembly, Feb., 1825, he had \$2,400 commutation; made supernumerary in 1781, and Feb. 2, 1782, he was declared entitled to half pay. In 1793 he sent in a claim to the U. S. Cong. for additional compensation. The Select Committee to which his petition was referred made a report Apr. 22, 1794, which was laid on the table. (Jour. Cong., 3d Sess., 1794.) Like so many of those whose labours won for us our Independence, his claim was granted too late to be of service to him. The U. S. Pension Rolls show that Captain E. died April 1, 1830. Nearly two years after this, and fifty years after the military service was rendered, Oct. 29, 1831, his name was placed on the pension roll as Captain in the Va. Line, entitled to \$480 per annum from Jan. 3, 1826. At this rate \$1,958.67 was paid to his agents, Maria D. Ewell, Henry Northrup, and A. M. Green. It does not yet appear when the title of "Major" was given, pro. in the militia service of Ky. Major E. moved to his estate in Mecklen (now Ballard) Co. in 1826.

Children, first marriage:

60. i. CHARLES, b. Jan. 23, 1792; d. Oct., 1823; will dat. Oct. 9, 1823; pro. P. W. Co., Nov. 3, 1823 (M. 102); m. Lucy, dau. of Wormeley Carter. (Critic I., 41.)

Children (will):

- i. Sarah Ann, b. Dec. 20, 1812; m. 1830, A. W. Naylor; had Edward, m. — Tabler; Virginia, m. —; Lucy, m. Henry Taylor of Huntsville, Texas.
- ii. Joseph F., M. D., b. Oct. 19, 1813; d. Pleasant Plains, Ill., 1881; m. (I.) Nov., 1855, Mary Pitcher of Mount Vernon, Ind.; had Harry C. of Pleasant Plains; Lucy, m. — Foster of Curran, Ill., and Josephine, m. Fred. Walker of Grant, Oregon. By a 2d mar., name of wife unknown, Dr. E. had Jessie.
- iii. Edwin H., b. Jan. 14, 1820; d. Union Co., Ky., Dec. 12, 1858; m. Dec. 12, 1844, Jane Frances Hord of Union Co.; had R. N. of Louisville, m. Emma Sugg of Uniontown, Ky.
- iv. Lucy, b. Dec. 14, 1822; m. (I.) 1837, J. D. Hoppee; (II.) — Harper. She lives in San Francisco.

Second marriage:

61. ii. JOHN, b. P. W. Co., Va., Aug. 23, 1819; d. July 29, 1890; m. (I.) Apr., 1841, Ann Eliza Taylor, b. P. W. Co., Jan. 29, 1821; d. Nov. 14, 1857; m. (II.) Sep. 19, 1859, Carrie T. Ewell, b. May 24, 1830.

Children, 1st. mar.:

- i. Charles Tucker, b. Mar. 26, 1842; m. Feb., 1877, Mattie Ward, Goliad, Texas; had John Ward, Scott, David.
- ii. Thomas Taylor, b. Feb. 8, 1844; m. Sep. 6, 1874, Elizabeth Black; had Maggie L., b. 1875; Charles, d. —; Robert, b. 1883.
- iii. Henry Craik, b. Jan. 27, 1847; m. (I.) May, 1873, Cora T. McClure, d. Mar. 25, 1874; had Cora, b. Mar. 9, d. July 6, 1874; m. (II.) Aug. 7, 1879, Louisa Leigh of Paducah, Ky.; had Julia, b. 1881; Lillie, b. May 6, 1885; Edgar, b. May, 1889; d. July, 1890.
- iv. William, b. May 28, 1850; d. Sep., 1851.
- v. James Heth, b. Aug. 6, 1853; m. Aug., 1883, Goliad, Tex., Jos. Lee Burris; had James Heth, b. June 20, 1889.

Second mar.:

- vi. John Gale, b. Sep. 12, 1860.
- vii. Emma Russell, b. May 12, 1862; m. Dec., 1887, George Bethard, Leroy, Kas.

- viii. Annie M., b. Feb. 11, 1864.
- ix. Cynthia E., b. Nov. 24, 1865.
- x. Lena Houston, b. Feb. 24, 1868; m. June 8, 1887, E. Ham of Paradise, Ky.; had Carrie Laura, b. May 29, 1888.
- xi. Claude DuVal, b. Apr. 7, 1871.
- xii. Carrie B., b. and d. 1870.
- xiii. Edwin, b. Dec. 21, 1873.
- xiv. Carrie Louise, b. May 20, 1876.
- 61a. iii. LAFAYETTE, b. Oct. 28, 1822; d. inf. P. W. Co.
- 61b. iv. MARIA VIRGINIA, b. Dec. 31, 1825; m. Dec. 12, 1844, Union Co., Ky., Richard Foote Hord, son of Robert and Cecelia Hord.
Children:
i. Henry Ewell, b. May 10, 1846.
- ii. Maria Virginia, b. Aug. 30, 1847; d. Dec. 15, 1881; m. Richard Richardson, d. Mar. 24, 1882; had Richard, b. Jan. 9, 1870; Virginia, b. May 13, 1872.

26. MAJOR JAMES³ EWELL (*Solomon*,² *Charles*¹), of Prince William county, Va., b. July 4, 1754; d. "Greenville," Prince William county, Apr. 13, 1797; m. (I.) July 12, 1783, SARAH ANN CONWAY, b. Dec. 1, 1767; d. s. p. Oct. 31, 1783. "Sarah, daughter of Col. Edwin Conway, and wife of Major James Ewell, died Oct. 31, 1783, in the 17th year of her age." (*Va. Gazette*, 1783.) (CONWAY 80, p. 262.) (II.) —; ANN LEE GASKINS, daughter of Col. Thomas Gaskins, Northumberland county, Va. (MONCURE 7.)

Children, second marriage:

- 62. i. SARAH CONWAY,⁴ b. Oct. 14, 1784; d. 1858; m. (I.) — Blair; (II.) — Black of Ga.; had children.
- 63. ii. THOMAS GASKINS, b. —; d. s. p. —. Thomas and James E. were members Capt. Hugh Brent's Co., 92d Va. Reg., War of 1812.
- + 64. iii. JAMES, b. Sep. 17, 1789; d. Apr. 15, 1878; m. (I.) —, Agnes C. Zustace; (II.) July 7, 1836, Mira Ann Chowning.

31. JESSE⁴ EWELL (*Jesse*,³ *Charles*,² *Charles*¹), b. Dec. 1, 1771; d. July 27, 1847; m. Nov. 17, 1799, MILDRED BEALE, b. Oct. 18, 1774; d. Sept. 8, 1846; daughter of Thomas Beale, "Chestnut Hill," Richmond county, Va., brother of Richard Beale. (PEYTON 70.)

Children:

- 65. i. JESSE,⁵ M. D., of Hickory Grove P. O., P. W. Co., Va., b. Mar. 22, 1802; alive 1891; m. Oct. 23, 1827, Ellen McGregor, b. 1800; d. July 7, 1890; dau. of John Smith and Eleanor Magruder, a lineal descendant of Alexander McGrouther, the first emigrant from Scotland to Maryland. "John S. Magruder obtained the passage of an Act of the Md. Leg. to restore to his children their original family name that had been forbidden by the British Government when the Clan was outlawed." (Dr. Jesse E.) Dr. Ewell grad. M. D., Columbia Coll., D. C., 1826. He has practiced, until the present time, at Hickory Grove. Much of this Ewell History is derived from him. From the *Southern Churchman* the following notice of Mrs. E. is taken:

"On July 7, 1890, Ellen MacGregor, wife of Dr. Jesse Ewell, Sr., of Dumblane, Prince William county, Va., passed into that rest which remaineth for the people of God. She had completed her 90th year. For sixty-two years she and her venerable companion (who still survives) had dwelt together amid the ever-shifting scenes of life's panorama. Born in Prince

George's county, Md., at the beginning of this century, with her faculties bright to the last, she was familiar with all the vicissitudes of this Republic and of the Church, in which she had been for seventy-four years a devout communicant.

"When she first settled at Dumblane there was but one other communicant of the Episcopal Church within five miles, and as she saw her children of the first, second and third generation grown up around her, it was the constant prayer of her heart and the zealous endeavor of her life to see her own Church established near at hand. Her prayer was granted and her labors rewarded, when nearly two years before her death, upon the land she and her husband had given, Grace chapel was consecrated to Almighty God, where a devout congregation regularly assemble and more than twenty-five partake of the blessed sacrament.

"A mother in Israel, she labored much in the Lord, and her works do follow her."

Child.—i. John Smith, m.; has child. ii. Jesse. iii. Eleanor Mildred. iv. Albert Mortimer. v. Charlotte Mariamne. vi. Fanny, named in her grandmother's will. "Helen Wood Ewell, dau. of John S. and Alice J. Ewell, of 'Edge Hill,' P. W. Co., m. Mar. 6, 1884, R. Greer Gulick." (S. C.)

66. ii. JEDUTHUN.

67. iii. FENTON; has ch.

68. iv. MARTHA, d. s. p.; m. Chas. W. Davis, Balto., Md.

69. v. FANNIE.

70. vi. MILDRED.

71-73. Two other sons and one dau., all d. s. p.

32. JAMES⁴ EWELL, M. D., (*Jesse*,³ *Charles*,² *Charles*¹), b. Feb. 16, 1773; d. 182—; m. MARGARET MCINTOSH ROBERTSON, dau. of Dr. Andrew and Ann (Monroe) Robertson, Lancaster county, Va.*

Dr. Ewell studied medicine under his kinsman Dr. James Craik. (No. 11.) He published a medical work entitled—

"The Planter's and Mariner's Medical Guide, treating according to the most successful practice: I. The diseases common to warm climates and on shipboard. II. Common cases in surgery, as fractures, dislocations, etc. III. The complaints peculiar to women and children. To which are subjoined a dispensatory * * and a glossary giving an explanation of technical terms. 8vo, p. 328, Phila., J. Bioren, 1807."

This work passed through five editions; 2d ed. pp. xvi., 17-381, Balto., P. Mauro, 1813; 3d ed. greatly improved, pp. xvi., 17-718, Phila., printed for the author, 1817. To the title page of the 3d ed. is added:

"A brief anatomy of the human body; an essay on Hygiene; an American Materia Medica; also a concise and impartial History of the Capture of Washington, and the diseases which sprung from that most deplorable disaster."

The 5th ed. was "printed for the author, 1819."

Children:

76. i. CORDELIA BALL,⁵ d. s. p.; m. Eliab Kingman.

77. ii. OLIVIA FRANCES, m. Henry Martindale, Sandy Hill, N. Y.

Child.—i. Frank, M. D., U. S. N. Appt'd Asst. Surg. U. S. N. May 27, 1861; resigned Apr. 5, 1864.

*"Dr. Andrew Robertson, a surgeon and physician of great eminence, b. Inverness, Scotd., 1716; grad., Edinburgh, Univ.; entered the Army in Flanders; was in battle of Fontenay, 1745; with Braddock in Pa., 1755; escaped with remnant of his Regt., 20 in number, living for days on acorns; returned to Eng., resigned his com'n, and em. to America with wife and son. Landing at Indian Banks, Rich'd Co., Va., he was entertained most kindly by a Scotch mcht., Mr. Glascock; settled in Lanc. Co., Va.; became leading physician in the No. Neck. A gentleman in feeling and manners, a man of intelligence and of enterprise, his influence was great; uniting with Col. Jas. Gordon he contributed not a little to the prosperity of the Presby. ch. in his region, being also an elder. He d. Mar. 1, 1795, at 79. He had James Monroe and Margaret McIntosh." (Footnote, S. I. 368)

33. THOMAS¹ EWELL, M. D. (*Jesse*,³ *Charles*,² *Charles*¹), b. Prince William county, Va., —; d. —; m. 1808 (?), ELIZABETH STODDERT, b. 1785; d. Jan. 18, 1859, æ 74; daughter of Hon. Benjamin and Rebecca (Lowndes) Stoddert, of Md., son of Capt. Thomas Stoddert, of Md., killed at Braddock's defeat, and grandson of Maj. James, who came from Scotland to Md. 1675.*

Dr. Ewell grad. M. D., Univ. Pa., 1805. Thesis, "The Stomach and Secretions." He was appointed Surgeon U. S. A. Jan. 16, 1808; resigned May 5, 1813. He practiced medicine in Washington City. Thomas Ewell, pro. Dr. E., was the Agent of the Anacosta Bridge Co. of D. C. in claims for compensation for the destruction of the bridge by U. S. Military during the war of 1812. The claim was reported 1815, and approved by Congress Mar. 3, 1815. He also presented claims to the same Cong. for powder and contracts. (List of Private Claims, I., 602.)

Hon. Henry S. Foote, in "Bench and Bar of the South," p. 170, says of Dr. Ewell:

"He was once a distinguished resident physician of the City of Washington, and the author of a well known and valuable work called 'Ewell's Family Medicine.' He was b. in Pr. Wm. Co., where I have repeatedly seen him in the days of my boyhood. He and my father studied medicine together in the old and now decayed town of Dumfries, in the office of Dr. George Graham, who died about 1814, and who was the gr. gr. father of Mrs. Jefferson Davis."

Dr. Ewell wrote several other medical works. His Thesis was printed in pamphlet form, pp. 28, 8vo, Phila., for the author, 1805.

Also "Plain discourses on the laws or properties of matter: containing the elements of modern chemistry: with more particular details of those practical parts of the science most interesting to mankind, and connected with domestic affairs. 8vo, pp. 469, N. Y., 1806."

"Letters to ladies, detailing important information concerning themselves, and infants. Roy. 8vo, pp. xix., 21-308, 1 plate, Phila., 1817."

"Statement of Improvements in the theory and practice of the Science of Medicine. 8vo, pp. 168, Phila., 1819." (Index Cat. Surgeon Gen. Library.)

Mrs. E. was for 50 years a communicant of the Prot. Epis. Ch. (S. C.)

Children:

80. i. COLONEL BENJAMIN STODDERT,⁵ C. S. A., &c., b. D. C. June 10, 1810; m. —, Julia McIlvain; grad. West Point. Acad. 1832; appointed from Va.; was Bvt. 2d Lt. 4th Art., U. S. A., July 1, 1832; 2d Lieut., July 1, 1832; Ass't Prof. Mathematics, Wt. Pt. Acad., 1832-5; Ass't Prof. Nat. and Experimental Philos., 1835-6; resigned from U. S. Army, 1836; one of the

*"HON. BENJAMIN STODDERT was the son of Captain Thomas Stoddert of Maryland, who was killed at Braddock's defeat, 1755, and grandson of Major James Stoddert, who came from Scotland to Maryland, 1699. Benjamin was a merchant, but entered the Continental Army in 1776 as Captain of Cavalry and was in active service until the battle of Brandywine when holding the rank of Major he was so severely wounded as to unfit him for active service. As Secretary of the Board of War he remained with the Army until the latter part of 1781. When peace was declared he became a successful merchant at Georgetown, D. C. Pres. John Adams appointed him Secretary of the Navy, May 21, 1793; he so remained until Mar. 4, 1801. After Hon. James McHenry was removed as Secretary of War, Mr. Adams, May 26, 1800, placed Mr. Stoddert in charge of the war office, with full power as Secretary, to serve until a successor should be regularly confirmed and present to relieve him. He relinquished the office to Hon. Samuel Dexter. When the navy department was created in 1798, the frigates 'Constitution,' 'Constellation,' and 'United States' constituted the bulk of the American Navy. By the latter part of 1799, five frigates and twenty-three sloops of war were in commission. Mr. Stoddert's experience in the mercantile marine, coupled with his tact, industry and judgment were valuable in the formation of this naval force, through which the hostilities with France were so soon terminated. That he possessed the confidence and friendship of President Adams is shown by his official and private correspondence. At the close of Adam's Administration he returned to private life, settling his business affairs which during his absence had become so entangled as to cause serious losses." (App. Cyc. Am. Biog.)

principal Ass't Engineers Balto. and Susq. R. R., 1836-9; Prof. Math., Wash'n Coll., Va., 1846-9; Prof. Math. and acting President, W. and M. Coll., 1848-1854; elected President of same, 1854; entered C. S. Army May 24, 1861, as Lt. Col. 32d Va. Inf.; Dec. 4, 1862, commissioned Col. and A. A. G. on staff of Gen. Jos. E. Johnston, serving through the war. In 1865 was again elected Prest. W. and M. Coll., filling the office, and that of Prof. Nat. Philos., until his resignation, 1888. Is a communicant P. E. Ch.; was lay deputy to the Va. Council from Burton Par.; rec'd Hon. deg. LL. D. from Hobart Coll., 1874; is mem. Va. His. Soc. and Hon. mem. Royal Historical Soc., Great Brit. P. O., Ewell, James City, Va. (App. Cyc. Am. Biog.)

Child —i. Elizabeth S., m. Beverley S. Scott; has ch.

- ii. LIEUTENANT GENERAL RICHARD STODDERT, C. S. A., b. D. C., Feb. 8, 1817; d. s. p. Springfield, Tenn., Jan. 25, 1872; m. 1862-3, Lezinska (Campbell) Brown, his early love, the dau. of Geo. W. Campbell and his wife, Miss Stoddert, and his cousin, who d. at the same time in 1872. A touching account of his love, and the death of these two will be found in Foote's "Bench and Bar of the South," p. 170. General Ewell grad. West Pt. Acad., 1840, appointed from Va.; was Bvt. 2d Lt. 1st Drag., U. S. A., July 1, 1840; 2d Lt., Nov. 1, 1840; 1st Lt., Sep. 18, 1845; Bvt. Capt., Aug. 20, 1847, for gallant and meritorious conduct at Contreras and Cherusco, Mexico; Capt., Aug. 4, 1849; was distinguished in the Indian war of 1851; resigned from U. S. A. May 7, 1861; commis'd Brig. Gen'l C. S. Army June 17, 1861; Major Gen'l, Jan. 24, 1862 (not July, 1861, as in App. Cyc. Am. Biog.); Lieutenant Gen'l, May 23, 1863, commanding 2d Corps A. N. Va. This was at the request of Stonewall Jackson when wounded at Chancellorsville. He lost his leg at 2d battle of Manassas, Aug. 28, 1862, and was captured with his command at Sailor's Creek, Apr. 6, 1865. His history would fill many pages of this book. Hence it must be left for future historians. He was an earnest Christian, confirmed in the P. E. Church by Bishop Johns, 1862. (App. Cyc. Am. Biog.)
- iii. LIEUT. THOMAS, U. S. A., b. —; grad. West Point, 1846; appointed from Tenn.; 2d Lt. Mounted Rifles, U. S. A., May 27, 1846; killed Apr. 18, 1847, in the battle of Cerro Gordo, Mexico. Col. Harney of the 2d Dragoons, in his Off. Rep., Apr. 21, 1847, said of Lt. E.:
"I lament to refer to the death of Lieut. Ewell, whose gallant demeanour throughout the several engagements with the enemy attracted my special notice, and who fell at the breastworks, nobly leading his men to action." Maj. (later Gen'l C. S. A.) H. H. Loring said in his Off. Rep.: "Foremost in the assaulting column and first in the enemy's citidel was Lieut. Thomas Ewell of Co. A, who, in desperate personal conflict with the last of the retreating foe, fell mortally wounded on the scene of his imperishable glory." (Mex. War Docs. I., 282, 284.)

83. iv. ELIZABETH STODDERT.

84. v. REBECCA LOUNDES, d. s.

85. vi. REV. WILLIAM STODDERT, D. D., b. 1824; d. 1865. In early manhood he legally changed his name by dropping *Ewell* and reserving *Stoddert*, his mother's family name. "He graduated from Hampden Sidney Coll. and Union Theological Sem., Va.; was ordained a Presbyterian clergyman and became a most successful preacher, popular lecturer, and esteemed teacher in Tennessee." He rec'd the Hon. deg. of D. D. from W. and M. Coll. July 3, 1876.

34. FANNY¹ EWELL, (*Jesse*,³ *Charles*,² *Charles*¹), b. Prince William county, Va., Aug. 28, 1775; d. Aug. 28, 1843, æ 68; m. cir. 1800-5 REV. MASON LOCKE WEEMS, b. St. James Par., Ann Arundel county, Md., 1759; d. Beaufort, S. C., May 23, 1825, æ 66, son of David and Margaret Harrison Weems.

Mason Locke Weems was educated in Edinburg. Dr. Allen says, "in the church;" was ordained Deacon pro. in Eng. by the Lord Bishop of London. Returning to Md. he became Rector of All Hallow's Par., Md., 1784; had a Female seminary there; was Rector of Westminster Par., 1791; went to Va., 1793; he wrote and published "The Philanthropist," Dumfries, Va., 1799, 9th ed., Phila., 1809; "The Life of George Washington," 1800, reached cir. 50 editions; "The True Patriot," 1802; "The Life of Genl. Frances Marion," 4th ed., 1816; "The Drunkard's Looking Glass," 1816; "The Life of Benj. Franklin," 1817; "The Life of Wm. Penn," 1829; "The Old Bachelor," etc. All of these works passed through more than one edition. His "Life of George Washington" was for many years a household work. It is the sole authority for the famous stories of "the hatchet and the cherry tree," and of the seed sown and growing in the name of Washington. These incidents which Weems records of the youth of Washington have in them nothing that is marvellous or even uncommon. They are ordinary events incident to the life of many a well raised boy. And yet, because Weems has been discredited by some writers, and was a man with noticeable peculiarities, and these incidents have no other recorder than Weems, they have been ridiculed and denied by even historical writers. Whatever may have been the character of Weems his pretty and natural anecdotes of the boyhood of Washington are much more easily *ridiculed* than *disproved*. It was the intention of the Rev. Philip Slaughter, D.D., Historiographer of the Diocese of Va., to write an historical sketch of the Rev. Mr. Weems, but his death prevented the completion of so desirable an undertaking.*

Bishop Meade knew Mr. Weems personally. He devotes two pages to him in "Old Churches," &c. (II., 234-5.) But he paints him in with such opposite colours that it is not easy to form an impartial estimate of his character. In order that some future writer may do Weems justice, a paper is reproduced here, from the *Southern Churchman*, written by Mr. A. P. Gray, giving Dr. Jesse Ewell's recollections of his kinsman:

"Nestling close under the shadow of the Bull Run Mountains, in the extreme upper part of Prince William county, is 'Dumblane,' the quaint old fashioned home of Dr. Jesse Ewell, who, regardless of his eighty-six years, still attends his suffering neighbors night or day, sunshine or storm, rejoicing in the possession of all his faculties. His estimable wife, a most devout and staunch Churchwoman, is two years his senior, and for more than sixty years they have travelled earth's pilgrimage together, and now side by side are going down the hill, nearing the great river and in view of the Eternal City. Many a charming hour have I spent by their hospitable fireside listening to personal reminiscences of Bishop Claggett, Dr. Walter Addison, Bishop Moore, the early days of Washington City, the war of 1812-15, and the noted men of seventy years ago. But the theme on which the Doctor most loves to dwell, and one which he always finds in me an attentive listener, is 'Parson Weems,' for the Doctor, being a nephew of the 'Parson's' wife, lived for twenty years in his family, and knowing him well, loved and esteemed him for his piety, his benevolence, his earnest devotion to his work, his intelligence and his gentleness. Believing that others will be interested in one who has often entertained us in our childhood hours, I give what I could collect.

"The family seat of the Weemses, who came early to this country from Scotland (when the

* The Weems family of Md. claim descent from David Weems, son of James, youngest son of the Earl of Wemyss. James having been killed fighting for Charles Edward at Preston Pans, his son David was brought to Md. by Dr. Locke. He m. Margaret Harrison and had 5 sons, Capt. George, the youngest, b. May 23, 1784; d. Mar. 6, 1853; had—i. Thomas. ii. Margaret. iii. Mason Locke. iv. Gustavus. v. George. vi. Theodore.

Rev. M. L. Weems was of this line. Rev. Jno. Weems was ord. Deacon by Bp. White, June 24, 1787; d. 1821. Joannes Weems, Marylandis, grad., M. D., Univ. Edinburg, 1792. Thesis "De Amenorrhoea." Mason Locke is a common name in the family. Wm. Black Weems of Md., b. cir. 1730-5; m. Amelia Chapman, b. July 4, 1735; dau. of Nathaniel and Constance (Pearson) Chapman. (R. S., 4, 30, 81; 5, 7, 81.) David Locke Weems had Rachel, m. Jesse Ewell, No. 43, p. 340. Capt. William Weems, m. Nancy Ewell, No. 45, p. 340.

me was spelled Wemyss), was 'Billingsley,' Prince George's county, Md. The birthplace and early home of Mason Locke Weems was at Herring Bay, Anne Arundel county, on the Chesapeake. His mother's family name was Locke. He had two brothers, both older than he, David Locke and William Locke Weems, each of whom commanded trading vessels plying between the Old World and the New. Mason must have travelled with them occasionally, perhaps often, for he used to tell of his being on the Mediterranean in a turtle shell. He always had a great fondness for water and a roving disposition, both of which may be attributed to his early training. Says the Doctor: 'Even in his old age he never missed an opportunity for a plunge, and I verily believe he would soil his hands for the pleasure of washing them.' Once in his later years, when travelling from Leesburg back to Dumfries, just after a snow and a big thaw in early spring, finding a stream he wished to ford very much swollen, he deliberately disrobed and waded through to measure the depth and see if his wagon could cross without wetting his precious books.

"He first chose medicine as his profession, and with this purpose went to Edinburgh to prosecute his studies, but while there determined to become a physician of souls, a minister of the gospel, and went to London to study theology, where he was ordained by the Bishop of London. Of course the Doctor could give no proof of his ordination, except Mr. Weems' own word, and also that Mr. Weems had a black silk gown, which he (Weems) said he had worn at his ordination and for which he had no further use. He left England at the breaking out of the Revolution, and returned to this country in his brother's ship in 1776.

"He married Frances, daughter of Col. Jesse Ewell, of 'Bel Air,' Prince William county, Va., who must have been many years his junior, for the family records show she was born in 1775, and died on her birthday, Aug. 28, 1843, aged sixty-eight. The 'Parson' died in 1825, at Beaufort, S. C., and was buried there.

"It was, of course, to the later part of Mr. Weems' life that the Doctor bears record. He describes him as of medium height, well-built figure, clad always neatly but simply in black, but after the manner of the times, with a little horn of ink tied to the lapel of his coat and a quill pen in his hat. His eyes were dark (not black), his features regular and pleasant, his face clean shaven, his head, very bald on top, was surrounded with pure white hairs, giving him a most venerable and pleasant expression, true index of his character.

"Besides the lives of Washington, Franklin and Marion, he wrote or edited a number of other books and pamphlets, viz., 'Allan's Alarm to the Unconverted,' 'Dodd's Reflections on Death,' 'Davies' Sermons,' 'The life of Conaro, a converted Italian,' 'The Drunkard's Looking Glass,' 'The Gambler's Looking Glass,' 'The Adulterer's Looking Glass,' etc.

"The Life of Franklin was edited from Franklin's Autobiography, and the manuscript of Marion's Life was given him by Major Horry (Marion's chief officer), to do with as he pleased. These he touched up in his own inimitable style to make more interesting and to teach a moral; for in every work he strove not only to interest, but to instruct in true virtue. Mathew Cary, of Philadelphia, was his publisher, and so successful was Weems in selling his own books that Cary gave him \$50 per month to sell other books published by him. He had a two-horse Jersey wagon, covered, but without springs, except that the seat was swung on leather; into his wagon he had fitted a bookcase, so arranged it could be taken out, placed on the ground and opened to display the books without disturbing them.

"His home was at Dumfries, but he travelled continually from Philadelphia to Georgia and back again, attending the various courts along the route, selling his books to the crowds there collected, frequently giving them away to those who could not or would not buy, always having a word of exhortation for each; preaching every Sunday, or other day that opportunity offered, in church, court house or private residence, wherever he could get an audience, and generally having good ones. His long solitary rides gave him plenty of time for thought and meditation, and he seems to have used it well: for besides his numerous publications and frequent preaching, he memorized the most part of the Prayer-book services, Collects and Psalms and a large part of the Bible; so that at times he could go through the whole Morning or Evening Service, including Lessons and Psalter, without opening a book. He was always on the alert to pick up information, and prepared to note it down, and with his long experience as a traveller, his constant association with all classes of people, more especially the prominent men of his day, we may well conceive the fund he had to draw upon, how entertaining he could be as a guest, and how welcome he was wherever he went. Indeed, with what eagerness his books, his news, his company and his preaching must have been received, considering the scarcity of all these things in those days, and we can readily believe the Doctor's accounts of his immense popularity.

"Though he supported his own family comfortably, he gave freely and generously to the needy, and as at that time the country was full of French refugees (Huguenots), he found many an opportunity to act the good Samaritan, nor was he ever known to fail. One of those

44. JAMES BALL⁴ EWELL (*James,³ Charles,² Charles¹*), b. —; as a minor 1809; d. —; m. (I.) —, SOPHIA DOUGLASS, dau. of Benj. Douglass, of Port Tobacco, Md.; (II.) —, EMILY GWYNN, and moved Tenn. 1840.

Children, first marriage:

- 95. i. RICHARD,⁵ m.; moved to Tenn.; had. ch. and d.
- 96. ii. GEORGE, m.; moved to Texas; had ch.
- 97. iii. JAMES BALL of Tex.; m. (I.) Sarah Edmondson; (II.) Mary W. (Hill) Lehr, widow. She d. s. p.
Child., 1st mar.—i. Sallie E., m. E. Douglas Williams of Balto.
- 98. iv. PHILIP DODDRIDGE, went to Tenn.; m. twice.
- 99. v. JOHN NEWTON of N. Y. City, m. Jennie Stoot of N. Y.; ch.
- 100. vi. ROSANNA M., m. Wm. Reynolds of Balto.
Child.—i. William. ii. James Ewell. iii. Sophia Douglas. iv. Hugh Williamson. v. Samuel Davies. vi. Richard Ewell. vii. Rose Ewell. viii., &c. Sev. d. inf.
- 101. vii. FANNIE, m. Dr. Francis Marion Weems (SS).
- 102. viii. MARY, m. (I.) — Britz; (II.) Judge Todd of Texas; (III.) Capt. Simons of Jefferson, Texas.
Child., 1st mar.—i. Willis and others, d. inf. 2d mar.—ii. Harry. None by 3d mar.

Second marriage:

- 103. ix. ALEXANDER, m. Ketcham; had ch.
- 104. x. ANNA, m. Henry Scott.
- 105. xi. GWYNNETTE.
- 106. xii. MARIA.

64. MAJOR JAMES' EWELL (*James,³ Solomon,² Charles¹*), of Bonavista," Lancaster county, Va., b. Sept. 17, 1789; d. April 15, 1878; m. (I.) —, AGNES C. EUSTACE, dau. of Wm. and Mary Eustace,* of Northumberland county, Va.; (II.) July 7, 1836, MIRA ANN CHOWNING, b. —; d. August, 1875; dau. of Col. John Chowning.

Children, first marriage:

- 107. i. MARY ANN,⁵ d. yng.
- 108. ii. THOMAS GASKINS, d. s. p.
- 109. iii. MARIA TUCKER, d. s. p.

Second marriage:

- 110. iv. LT. JAMES LEROY, C. S. A., b. 1837; d. s. p. July 18, 1866, of disease contracted in the army; served C. S. A. 1861-5, Lieut. Lanc'r Co. Cav.; communicant P. E. Ch.
- 111. v. MARIAMNE..
- 112. vi. HON. JOHN CHOWNING, C. S. A., b. Nov., 1842; mem. Co. D, 9th Cav., 1861-5; studied law; adm. to Bar Apr., 1874; elected State's Att'y, Lanc'r Co., May, 1883, and Judge Cts. Lanc'r and North'd Cos. Jan., 1886.
- 113. vii. ALICE, d. —.

Alexander C. Ewell grad. M. D., Rich'd Med. Coll., 1865.
B. Ewell, Jr., and James Ewell, of Dumfries, appealed to the Gov. of Va. by letter, 1792, for the pardon of Hugh Dowdall. These may be Nos 26 and 27.
James Ewell m. Agatha Eustace (CONWAY 75), on authority of R. M. C. May be an error for Ewell 64.

Rev. John E. T. Ewell, M. D., of 1214 Light St., Balto., Md., wrote me (1889) that, from one of "three brothers" who came to Va., descended—

* For Eustace see pp. 261, 265, 271, 277.

1. Mark Ewell of Accomac Co., Va., who had—i. Captain George H. Ewell, b. 1776; Captain in the war of 1812; m. Nancy, dau. of Jonathan and Nancy Fitchett, and gr. d. of Mr. Tyson. He had eleven children, three of whom were clergymen and three physicians. Only two were living 1889. Capt. Ewell was a minister of the M. P. Ch. He d. cir. 1860, aged over 85. Of his descendants, two sons, S. S. Ewell, M. D., lives at Vienna, Md., and Rev. John E. T. Ewell, Md., *supra*. Dr. A. D. F. Ewell, a gr. son, is mem. Va. Leg; P. O., Lee Mount, Accomac Co., Va.; also T. J. Ewell, Sun office, Baltimore. In 1860 Dr. D. F. Ewell and Rev. T. C. Ewell were ministers of the Md. Conf. M. P. Ch.

The family of Isaac L. Ewell, a native of Vermont, is given in Power's His. Sangamon Co., Ill., p. 293.

EXCURSUS—PEARSON.

THOMAS PEARSON, named in note on p. 342, must not be confounded with Thomas Pierson, who was Deputy Surveyor of Penn'a 1684. There were two of the name in Pa. at the same date, neither of whom gave the name of Chester to Upland, "on the arrival of Wm. Penn, in 1682," as the tradition states.

Thomas Pierson, Deputy Surv. of Pa., has left a paper, in his own neat handwriting, showing that he had served his apprenticeship with J. S. Kippin, Bristol, Eng., 12th of 8 mo., 1675; sailed for Maryland 1676; returned to England 1682; sailed in the *Comfort* for Pa. 1683, and "arrived at Upland in Pennsylvania ye 28th of September, 1683." He m. (1.) 1686, Rachel Sharpley, who d. 1687; (II.) 1690, Rose Dixon; had two daus., Susanna and Rose, who m. brothers, John and Aaron Mendenhall. He d. Sep. 29, 1722.

"He belonged to Newark Monthly Meeting (Friends). He produced his certificate from this meeting to Concord Monthly Meeting, 7 mo. 12, 1709. His 2d wife was pro. the dau. of Henry Dixon of New Castle. In 1809 his dau. Susanna m. John Mendenhall of Cain Township. Susanna was also the name of his mother, whose death occurred during his first visit to America. In 1715 his dau. Rose m. Aaron Mendenhall, bro. of John, of Cain Township. In 1716 he was appointed an overseer of Cain meeting, whose minutes from 1709 to 1716 are in his handwriting."

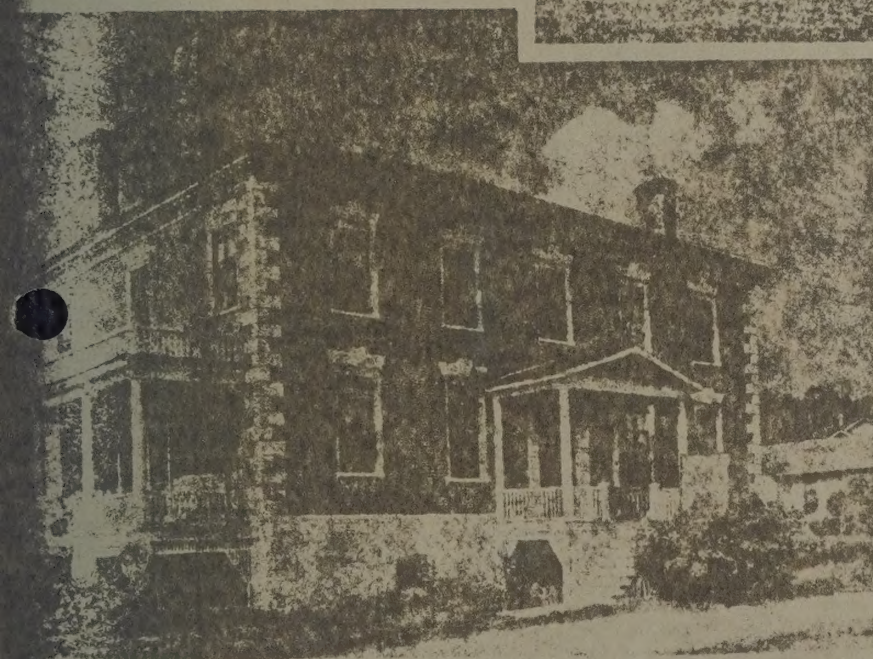
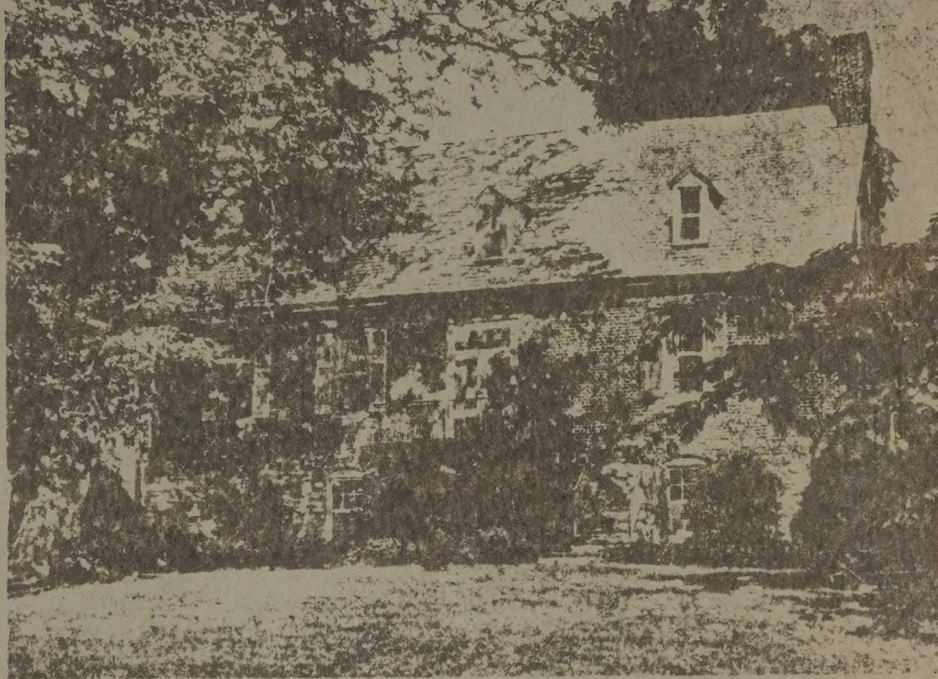
"In a registry of arrivals in possession of the His. Soc. of Pa. it is stated that Thomas Pierson, mason, Margaret, his wife, John, his brother, and Mary Smith, his sister, came from Pownall-fee in Cheshire in the *Endeavour* of London and arrived in Penn'a the 29th of 7th mo., 1683. The Records of the Chester Monthly Meeting show that Thomas Pierson or Pearson and wife *Margery* lived in Marple, and had ten children, whose records are given. His wife was a Smith. Her sister Mary m. Daniel Williamson, and had issue. Thomas left will dat. Oct. 16, 1730; pro. Mar. 25, 1734; names wife *Margery*, sons Robert, Lawrence, Enoch, John, Abel, and daus. *Sarah, wife of John West*, Mary, wife of Nicholas Rogers, and *Margery, wife of Peter Thompson*." This matter is treated of in extenso in Martin's His. of Chester, 499-502; also Smith's His. Delaware Co., Pa.

The descendants of Major John West and his wife, Sarah Pearson, daughter of Thomas Pearson, of Marple, have intermarried with the Carlyle, Dade, Alexander, Minor, Bronaugh, Turner, Peyton, Ashton, Craik, Conway, Payne, Moore, Washington—families of Va., and Howard, Fenwick, Simms, Addison, Talbot—families of Md.

See article entitled "Descent," in the beginning of this volume.



EL AIR . . . Built in 1740 by Charles Ewell, it was also the home of his son, Colonel Jesse Ewell of the Revolution and of "Parson" Mason Locke Weems, his son-in-law, who was the first biographer of George Washington. One of the chimneys has a base measurement of nearly twenty feet. Located seven miles west of Dumfries.



DUMFRIES HOTEL . . . Erected about 1760 by George Williams, it was first known as Williams' Ordinary, then as Love's Tavern and later as the Stage Coach Inn. It is architecturally notable for the stone quoins at the corners and around the doorway.

lished stores at strategic points, such as the "Red Store" around which the town of Warrenton developed.

Many prominent families south of Dumfries saw the possibilities of a bright future for the town and numerous lots were purchased by absentee landowners as investments. Taverns were built and their prices were carefully regulated by the court to protect residents and transients who frequented the busy port town.

Alexander Henderson, who came from Scotland in 1756 and settled in Colchester, was the founder of the American "chain-store" system. He then moved to Dumfries where he was so successful with his store that he opened branches at Colchester, Occoquan and Alexandria. His home, built in 1785, is the only remaining early building in Dumfries besides the Stage Coach Inn. The Tobacco Inspector's House, built in 1690, was the oldest structure in Prince William County until it collapsed in 1963. Its most unusual feature was the mock-

stone exterior similar to that of Mount Vernon.

Dumfries was a one-product town—tobacco. When the American Revolution deprived the merchants in Scotland of American tobacco, they turned to the West Indies for sugar. Meanwhile, Quantico Creek silted up so badly that ships were unable to reach Dumfries which gradually became a ghost town. Ambitious merchants and professional men left to seek their fortunes elsewhere, particularly in Alexandria. James Madison is quoted as having commented in 1827 the following regarding pre-Revolutionary conditions:

"Scotch merchants in Virginia used to have a meeting twice a year to decide on the rate of exchange, the price of tobacco and the advances on the prices of their goods. This was the substantial legislation of the colony."

For the history of the development of the Piedmont section of Prince William County, please refer to page 178.

Ewell

JESSE EWELL, M.D. of Ruckersville, Greene County, Virginia; *b.* in Prince William County, Virginia, 30th July, 1853; *m.* Mary Jane ISH, *b.* 12th September, 1854, dau. of Robert Alexander ISH, *b.* June, 1811, *d.* February, 1869, *m.* November, 1838, Pamela Humphrey HIXSON, *b.* 27th December, 1816, *d.* 24th December, 1901, of Loudoun County, Virginia.

ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 29th March, 1885; *m.* 1913 Walter M. HUNDLEY.
- II. Jesse, *b.* 17th March, 1886; unmarried.
- III. Robert Alexander, *b.* 3d June, 1887; *d.* 9th June, 1910.
- IV. John (twin), *b.* 27th May, 1888; *d.* 28th July, 1888.
- V. Helen (twin), *b.* 27th May, 1888; *d.* 27th July, 1888.
- VI. Nathaniel MacGregor (twin), *b.* 30th August, 1889; unmarried.
- VII. Pamela Hixson (twin), *b.* 30th August, 1889; *d.* 11th June, 1890.
- VIII. Helen Woods, *b.* 1st November, 1893; unmarried.
- IX. Laura Susan Lavinia, *b.* 28th January, 1895; unmarried.

JESSE EWELL, M.D. received his early education at Schools in Prince William and Loudoun Counties, Virginia; Graduate M.D. of Washington University, Baltimore, Maryland, in 1876; Secretary of Greene County Board of Health since its organization.

Lineage

The founder of this family CHARLES EWELL, *b.* circa 1660-1665; *d.* 1722 (probably son of Charles Ewell of England), came from England about 1690, according to tradition to build State Capitol at Williamsburg, and settled in St. Mary's Parish, Lancaster County, Virginia; bought land near Corotonian Creek and 1000 acres more or less of "Tollivers Mount;" *m.* circa 1705-1710 Mary Ann BERTRAND, *b.* 1690, *d.* 12th February, 1749-1750, dau. of Rev. John and Charlotte (de Jolie) BERTRAND. He fled from France during the persecution of Louis XIV; went to England from thence came to America and was advanced a Clergyman of the Church of England. The widow EWELL *m.* (second) 16th February, 1724, William BALLENDINE of Lancaster County, Virginia; *m.* (third) Maj. James BALL.

ISSUE

- I. Mary Ann, *b.* circa 1710; *m.* 11th October, 1727, Isaac WHITE of Lancaster County, Virginia.
- II. CHARLES, *b.* circa 1713, of whom later.
- III. Bertrand of "Buck Hall," Prince William County; *b.* circa 1715; was a Vestryman of Deltengen Parish, November, 1749-1751; Church Warden, 1755; styled "Major" on official documents; Justice, 1743-1754; Surveyor for Prince William County, 1759; Col. George WASHINGTON,

when in command of the Virginia forces mentions under 6th May, 1756, the arrival of the Prince William Militia adding "an hour later Colonel EWEL came to town;" *m.* circa 1735, Francis KENNER, probably of the family of Rodham KENNER.

- IV. Solomon, Captain, of Lancaster County, Virginia; *b.* 17th May, 1716-1718; *d.* 15th January, 1760; *m.* 10th January, 1746, Eve (BALL) TAYLOR, *b.* 24th December, 1713, *d.* 18th January, 1778, dau. of Major James and Mary (CONWAY-DAINGERFIELD) BALL, and widow of Thomas TAYLOR, whom she had *m.* 13th December, 1741. (See Ball "Colonial Families," Volume II.)

v. Charlotte, only mention is in her father's will.

VI. Frances, *m.* John BALLENDINE or BALANTYNE.

CAPTAIN CHARLES EWELL of Prince William County, Virginia; *b.* circa 1713; was a Vestryman of Deltengen Parish, Prince William County, 1st June, 1745; was Church Warden 4th October, 1746-1747; was a member of Virginia Grand Jury, April, 1745; Commissioner of Peace, from which he retired 1745; *m.* Sarah BALL, *b.* 13th January, 1711-1712, dau. of Major James and Mary (CONWAY-DAINGERFIELD) BALL of "Bewdley," Lancaster County, Virginia. (See Ball "Colonial Families," Volume II.)

ISSUE

- I. JESSE, *b.* 24th September, 1743, of whom later.
- II. James, Colonel, *d.* October, 1809; was High Sheriff of Prince William County, 1785-1786; built the mansion "Greenville," in Prince William County; *m.* (firstly) Mary EWELL, dau. of Captain Solomon and Eve (BALL) EWELL; *m.* (second) Sarah EWELL, who *d.s.p.* October, 1823, dau. of Major Bertrand and Frances (KENNER) EWELL.
- III. Charles, *d.s.p.*
- IV. Marianne, *b.* 1740; *d.* 1814; *m.* 13th November, 1760, Dr. James CRAIK, *b.* in Scotland, 1730, *d.* Fairfax County, Virginia, 6th February, 1814. He came to Virginia 1750; commissioned Surgeon in Colonel Fry's Virginia Regiment, 7th March, 1754; served during the French and Indian Wars; was at Braddock's Defeat, and dressed the wounds of that battle; in 1770 accompanied Washington to Ohio and there learned of the Indian prophecy concerning WASHINGTON, told by CUSTIS; settled at Port Tobacco, Maryland, but upon persuasion of Washington, removed to Alexandria, Virginia; in 1776 was appointed Assistant Director General in the Hospital Department of the Continental Army; served through the War and received from Virginia 6000 acres of land for his services 12th March, 1832; was an intimate associate of Washington, especially as his physician in his last moments; was a member of the Society of the Cincinnati of Maryland.

COL. JESSE EWELL of "Bel Air," Prince William County, Virginia; *b.* 24th September, 1743; *d.* 30th September, 1805; was a Vestryman and Church Warden Deltengen Parish, 1777-1782; in 1787 was County Lieutenant of Prince William County; *m.* 10th October, 1767, Charlotte EWELL, *b.* 14th February, 1750, *d.* 13th April, 1823, dau. of Major Bertrand and Frances (KENNER) EWELL.

ISSUE

- I. Bertrand, *b.* 4th July, 1768; *m.* Catherine ALEXANDER.
- II. JESSE, *b.* 1st December, 1771, of whom later.
- III. James, M.D., *b.* 16th February, 1773; *d.* 1820; *m.* Margaret McIntosh ROBERTSON, dau. of Dr. Andrew and Ann (MONROE) ROBERTSON of Lancaster County, Virginia.
- IV. Thomas, of Washington, D. C.; *b.* 2d May, 1785; M.D. Graduate University of Pennsylvania, 1805; appointed Surgeon U. S. Army, 16th January, 1808; resigned 5th May, 1813; was a medical writer of note; *m.* 1808 (?) Elizabeth STODDERT, *b.* 1785, *d.* 18th January, 1859, dau. of Hon. Benjamin and Rebecca (LOWNDES) STODDERT of Maryland, son of Capt. Thomas STODDERT, killed at Braddock's Defeat, and gr. son of Maj. Thomas STODDART, who came to Maryland from Scotland 1675.
- V. Fanny, *b.* 28th August, 1775; *d.* 28th August, 1843; *m.* circa 1790-1795, Rev. Mason Locke WEEMS, *b.* St. James Parish, Anne Arundel County, 1759, *d.* Beaufort, South Carolina, 23d May, 1825, son of David and Margaret (HARRISON) WEEMS. He was educated in Edinburgh, Scotland; was ordained Deacon probably in London by the Lord Bishop of London; returned to Maryland and became Rector of All Hallows Parish, Maryland, 1784; was rector of Westminster Parish, Maryland, 1791; went to Virginia 1793; wrote many works, among them "The Life of George WASHINGTON," 1800, which attained fifty editions.
- VI. Leroy, *b.* 8th July, 1778.
- VII. Sarah Ball, *b.* 15th January, 1784; *m.* (firstly) Dr. Solomon EWELL; *m.* (second), Dr. Hiram DAVIS.
- VIII. Alfred, *b.* 23d November, 1786; *m.* Jane STROTHER.
- IX. Emma, *b.* 4th October, 1788.
- X. Sophia.
- XI. Charlotte of Dumfries, *d.s.p.*, 1826.

JESSE EWELL, "Squire Jesse," of Prince William County, Virginia; *b.* 1st December, 1771; *d.* 27th July, 1847; *m.* 17th November, 1799, Mildred BEALE, *b.* 18th October, 1774, *d.* 8th September, 1846, dau. of Thomas BEALE of "Chestnut Hill," Richmond County, Virginia.

ISSUE

- I. JESSE, M.D., *b.* 22d March, 1802, of whom later.
- II. Thomas, *b.* 6th August, 1806; *d.* 23d February, 1846.
- III. Fannie, *b.* 4th December, 1810; *d.* unmarried 15th November, 1893.
- IV. Edgar, *b.* 19th November, 1812; *d.* 16th May, 1838.
- V. Jeduthun, *b.* 9th November, 1814; *d.* August, 1865; *m.* Lucretia ROBINSON.

ISSUE

- I. Charlotte; *m.* John MULLEN.
- VI. Fenton, *b.* 11th October, 1817; *d.* 11th November, 1866; *m.* Alberta RENNOLDS.

ISSUE

- I. Fenton Mercer.
- VII. Mildred, *b.* 13th June, 1819; *d.* unmarried 11th February, 1899.
- VIII. Martha, *b.* 31st March, 1822; *m.* Charles W. DAVIS of Baltimore, Maryland; no issue.

JESSE EWELL, M.D., of Dumblane, Prince William County, Virginia; *b.* 22d March, 1802; *d.* 19th January, 1897; Graduated M.D. Medical Department Columbia University, Washington, D. C., 1826; removed to Prince William County, Virginia, 1830; *m.* 23d October, 1827, Ellen MACGREGOR, *b.* 1800, *d.* 7th July, 1890, only dau. of Capt. John Smith MAGRUDER, who *m.* Mrs. Eleanor (HALL) CLARKE, both of Prince George County, Maryland, *b.* 22d February, 1765, *d.* 7th August, 1852, dau. of Benjamin HALL and widow of Dr. David CLARKE. (See Magruder, "Colonial Families," Volume II.) John Smith MAGRUDER was a lineal descendant of Alexander M'GROUTHER, the first emigrant from Scotland to America. He (J. S. M.) obtained an Act of the Maryland Legislature in 1820 to restore to his children their original family name MACGREGOR, that had been forbidden by the British Government, when that clan was outlawed.

ISSUE

- I. JOHN SMITH MAGRUDER, *b.* 28th August, 1828, of whom later.
- II. Jesse, *b.* 23d January, 1830; *d.* unmarried 28th March, 1852.
- III. Eleanor Mildred, *b.* 7th March, 1832; unmarried.
- IV. Albert Mortimer, *b.* 19th April, 1836; served in the Confederate Army as First Lieutenant in a Washington Company, 7th Virginia Regiment, Kemper's Brigade, and killed in the battle of Williamsburg, 5th May, 1862.
- V. Charlotte Marianne, *b.* 19th October, 1837; *d.* 29th June, 1855.

COLONIAL FAMILIES OF THE UNITED STATES

JOHN SMITH MAGRUDER EWELL, *b.* 28th August, 1828; *m.* (firstly) 2d November, 1852, his cousin Helen Woods MACGREGOR, eldest dau. of Nathaniel Mortimer MACGREGOR; *m.* Susan MITCHELL, *b.* in Scotland; a relative of Dr. S. Weir MITCHELL of Philadelphia; *m.* (second) 23d October, 1856, Alice Jane TYLER, dau. of Edmund TYLER of Loudoun County, Virginia.

ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- i. JESSE, *b.* 30th July, 1853, the subject of this memoir.

ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- i. Helen, *b.* 25th August, 1857; *m.* 6th March, 1884, R. Greer GULICK of Loudoun County, Virginia, and removed to Colorado in 1884; one child.

ISSUE

- i. Bertrand GULICK, *b.* 6th December, 1844; *m.* Rev. John COLEMAN of the Protestant Episcopal Church, *b.* in England.
- ii. Mary, *b.* 5th February, 1859.
- iii. Maude, *b.* 7th November, 1860.
- iv. Charlotte, *b.* 11th March, 1864.
- v. Albert, *b.* 3d December, 1865; *m.* Dolly DAVIDSON of Colorado.
- vi. Fannie, *b.* 21st January, 1869; *m.* October, 1895, Edward WILSON of Montana.
- vii. Nellie, *b.* 5th August, 1871.
- viii. John, *b.* 3d January, 1874.
- ix. Tyler, *b.* 16th January, 1876; *m.* Lula JEFFERSON of Texas.
- x. Jennie, *b.* 21st October, 1878.
- xi. Mildred, *b.* 12th April, 1881.

Residence.—Ruckersville, Green County, Virginia.

Societies.—Medical of Virginia, Piedmont Medical, American Clan MacGregor.

Texas, the title of which was disputed after his death, resulting in years of litigation. The following is an obituary notice of him: "Died at his residence in Union County, Kentucky, on the 24th instant [March, 1852], Richard Foote Hord in the thirty-fourth year of his age. Amiable and conciliatory in his disposition, upright and honorable in all his transactions, devoted as a husband and father, he died with the respect of the circle in which he moved, and leaves three children and many friends to mourn his loss."

He married Miss Maria Virginia Ewell.

THE EWELL FAMILY.—A full history of the Ewell family is given in Hayden's "Virginia Genealogies." Charles Ewell, who is believed by many of his descendants to have been of a Scotch family, emigrated from England to Virginia in 1690. He had married Charlotte Bertrand, the daughter of Jean Bertrand and Charlotte Joice (the daughter of a French nobleman), who had fled to England from France after the revocation of the Edict of Nantes. Charles Ewell¹ left children, one of whom, Major Bertrand Ewell², married Frances Kenner, of Maryland, and settled in Prince William County, Virginia. One of the children by this marriage was Major Charles Ewell³. He was born in Prince William County, Virginia, September 29, 1760. He was a "captain during the Revolutionary War in the First Virginia State Regiment, 1st June, 1778, to January, 1781." (Heitman's "Register of Officers of the Continental Army.") Major Charles Ewell³ married, first (in 1784), Nancy Ewell Selden, widow of John Selden, and daughter of Solomon and Eva Ball Ewell, of "Manaskon," Lancaster County, Virginia. He married, secondly, Maria D. Tucker, widow of George Washington Craik. By the first marriage he had one child, Charles Ewell⁴, who married Lucy Carter, and had children, one of whom, Edwin Henry Ewell⁵, married Jane Frances Hord^{2m}.

By the second marriage Major Charles Ewell³ had a daughter, Maria Virginia Ewell, who married Richard Foote Hord²⁰⁶.

Major Charles Ewell³ removed from Milford, Prince William County, Virginia, to Ballard County, Kentucky, where he died April 1, 1830.

Among the most distinguished members of this family may be mentioned,—

DR. JAMES EWELL, whose father was a warm friend of Thomas Jefferson. Dr. James was the author of "The Medical Companion," which he dedicated to Jefferson, and which the latter praised highly.

BENJAMIN STODDERT EWELL, a graduate of West Point, afterwards Professor of Mathematics and Philosophy there, and subsequently President of William and Mary College. He was an honorary member of the Royal Historical Society of Great Britain, and received the degree of LL.D. from Hobart College.

RICHARD STODDERT EWELL, a distinguished general in the Confederate army. (For a full account of the Ewell family, see Hayden's "Virginia Genealogies.")

Children of Richard Foote Hord:

462. HENRY EWELL, unmarried. He was born in Union County, Kentucky, in 1846. His parents dying when he was five years old, he went to live with Judge H. J. Stiles, an old friend of his father, Judge of the Court of Appeals of Kentucky, and since the war Judge of the Court of Common Pleas of Louisville, Kentucky. Henry Ewell Hord was a soldier in the war of the Rebellion, and in a letter thus gives the history of his life: "I left the house of Judge Stiles to join the Confederate army when the war commenced; joined the Third Kentucky Regiment, Company D, which was one of the regiments that composed the celebrated 'Orphan Brigade.' I was only fifteen years old at that time, and heard my first Minie-ball whiz at Shiloh, where I saw General Albert Sydney Johnston shot. I was in all the battles in which that brigade participated. Just before General

Van Dorn made the fight at Corinth, Mississippi, we were taken out of the 'Orphan Brigade.' After Corinth we were in the Mississippi Department until the last year of the war, General A. Buford commanding the brigade. Then we were mounted and turned over to General N. B. Forest. I was in all the battles under Forest except that at Fort Pillow, where I was unable to participate, on account of a broken arm received at Paducah. Again, I was knocked down by the concussion of a shell at Tupelo, Mississippi, and could not hear my gun go off for months, though I managed to go into battle. We acted as rear-guard to General Hood on his Nashville trip. Our command surrendered at Selma, Alabama, after General Lee. Only two men in old Company D, out of one hundred and fifty names on our roll-call, still survived. One of the two names was that of Henry Ewell Hord." Since the war he has lived on a ranch in Texas.

463. MARIA VIRGINIA, married William Richeson.

464. CELIA STUART, died unmarried at Morganfield, Kentucky, in 1821, when twenty-one years of age. She was a sweet and lovable character.

208. ROBERT HAWKINS HORD⁵ (Robert⁴, John³, William², John¹), was born June 23, 1821, and was married December 2, 1858, at "Cold Springs," Washington County, Missouri, to Mrs. Mary Isabella Jackson. He died at Brownsville, Texas.

Children :

465. WILLIAM STUART, born September 20, 1859; no issue.

466. DAVID, born February 12, 1861, at "Cold Springs," Missouri; no issue.

467. CARRY, born October 24, 1863, in Sumter County, Alabama.

468. MARY HORD, married, and living in Mississippi.

210. EDWARD ROWZEE HORD⁵ (Robert⁴, John³, William², John¹), born March 24, 1826; emigrated to Texas. When the Mexican War began he entered the army of General Taylor as a volunteer, and went to Monterey. The following biographical sketch, taken from a newspaper, gives the principal facts in his career from this time: "On the break-

JOHN CHOWNING EWELL

EWELL, JOHN CHOWNING, lawyer, ex-county judge, was born November 17, 1842, in Lancaster county, Virginia, and his parents were James Ewell and Mira A. Chowning, his wife. Judge Ewell is descended from many of the prominent settlers of the Northern Neck of Virginia—such as Charles Ewell, who came from England to Lancaster county about 1690, and Thomas Gaskins, who was among the first settlers of Northumberland county. Charles Ewell married Mary Ann Bertrand, the daughter of John Bertrand, a clergyman of the Church of England. John Bertrand married Charlotte, daughter of Comte de Jolie. John Bertrand and Comte de Jolie left France, and went to England during the persecutions of Louis XIV. Among his distinguished forbears may be mentioned his grandfather, Major James Ewell, his great-grandfather, Colonel Thomas Gaskins, both officers in the American revolution, and Colonel John Chowning, who served with distinction in the War of 1812. His father, James Ewell, who was a successful farmer of Lancaster county, noted for his religious character, served as a soldier in the latter war.

John Chowning Ewell was, despite his rearing in the country, a boy of delicate constitution, who was very fond of reading novels and history. He had good educational advantages and attended a school near his house and one at Lancaster courthouse. He afterwards spent one year at Bloomfield academy in Albemarle, and, in 1859, he matriculated at Randolph-Macon college. In his second year at college the War between the States broke out and young Ewell responded to the call of his beloved state and enlisted in the first company that left Lancaster for the front. He served throughout the war with credit and distinction, was slightly wounded twice, and in one engagement was shot through the body. After the war he followed for nine years the profession of land surveyor, but meantime studied law and entered upon the practice of the profession in 1874. He won the confidence of the people of Lancaster and, in May, 1883, was

Mem of Mark in Vavunaru

Vol. III. 6. 137-138

elected commonwealth's attorney and served three years, when he was made by the state legislature judge of the county courts of Northumberland and Lancaster counties, and served for eighteen years. When the county courts of the state were abolished by the Constitutional convention of 1902, a mass meeting of the bar and citizens of his county adopted resolutions eulogistic of his conduct as a judge, and expressions of their sorrow at losing him from the bench. Judge Ewell has held many positions of honor and distinction. Since their respective organizations he has been a director in the Northern Neck Telegraph and Telephone company (organized in 1887); president of the Northern Neck Mutual Fire association (organized in 1896); president of the Lancaster National bank, Irvington, Lancaster county (organized in 1900), and commander of the Lawrence Ball camp of Confederate veterans (organized in 1894). For some years he has been assistant inspector general in the grand camp of Confederate veterans of Virginia, and he has served on the staff of General Stith Bolling. On October 26, 1906, at a meeting of the Grand camp of Confederate veterans in Roanoke, he was elected third lieutenant grand commander.

In politics he is a Democrat, who has never wavered in the support of his party, and in religious preference he is a member of the Episcopal Church, having been for several years senior warden of Christ church parish, Lancaster county. Judge Ewell has never outgrown the delicate constitution of his youth, but he has accomplished much, and no other person in Virginia stands higher in the affection and esteem of his countrymen.

How may young men attain success in life and how may the ideals of American manhood be elevated and strengthened? Judge Ewell gives the answer in the following words: "Let the youth of the land cultivate the sensibilities, the intellect, and, above all, the will power, and they will become reliable. With a reputation for reliability and with average health, success in life is assured."

Judge Ewell has never married.

His address is Bertrand, Lancaster County, Virginia.

Pages 271-72. Appraisal of estate of Thomas Gaskins, dec.
Total valuation £ 48.13.3.

Richd. Higgins
William Farrow
Christopher Pritchett

Elizabeth (X) Gaskins signed the inventory.
23 Nov. 1740. Richard Higgins returned this inventory and
appraisment which was OR.

Pages 272-73. Will of Scarlet Hancock, undated.

Scarlet Hancocke of Prince William County being sick and
weak.

To my loveing wife Anne Hancock the plantation where we
formerly lived commonly called or known by the name of the Old
Field with the land adjoyning thereto, together with four
Negroes viz. Cloe, Bess, Kate and Bristoll and a third part
of my stock and houshold goods dureing her natural life and
after her decease the land to descend to my son John and his
heirs and the negroes to be equally divided between my son and
daughter John and Anne Hancocke and their heirs.

To my loveing daughter Anne Hancocke the plantation in the
forke of the Creek where William Davis now lives with all the
land belonging thereto.

To my said daughter Anne Hancocke foure Negroes viz. Titus
Sharper, Sarah and Giles, and a third part of all my stock and
houshold goods.

To my loving son John Hancocke the plantation whereon I now
live in the Neck on Murmnsco [?] Creek and all the land there-
to belonging as alsoe four hundred acres of land left me by
Richard Brett (as will appear by the said Bretts will).

To my said son John Hancocke foure Negros viz. Nero, Galba,
Poll and Jacob and a third part of all my stock and houshold
goods.

It is my will and desire that Negro Dick be sold for the
most that can be gott for him.

I ordain and appoint my loveing wife Anne Hancocke, John
Gregg, Marmaduke Lawson and Moses Linton executors of this
my last will and testament.

Wit: Scarlet Hancock

John Gregg
Ambrose (A H) Hewlet
Simon (S G) Gosling
Mary Watson

23 March 1740. Presented in Court by Anne Hancock, John
Gregg and Marmaduke Lawson three of the executors therein
named (Moses Linton the other executor refusing the burthen
thereof). Proved by oaths of Ambrose Hewlet, Simon Gosling
and Mary Watson.

Pages 274-75. Bond of Anne Hancock, John Gregg, Marmaduke
Lawson, Benjamin Grayson, Richard Blackburn and Charles Ewell
unto Denis McCarty, Gent., justice. For £ 500. 23 March
1740. Anne Hancock, John Gregg, Marmaduke Lawson are exors.
of Scarlet Hancock, dec.

Ann Hancock
 John Gregg
 Mar. Lawson
 Benja. Grayson
 R. Blackburn
Chas. Ewell

23 March 1740. Ack. and OR.

Pages 275-85. Account of estate of George Mason, orphan.

George Mason for Disbursements on his estate in Virga.

1735.	[tobo.]	[£]
1736.		
Pd. Mr. Williams for schooling &c	1000	
To 2/3 of £ 12.11.6 ster. pd. Mr. Carter for Quit Rents		10. 9. 7
1737.		
Paid Mr. Williams for schooling &c	1000	
To 2/3 of 2415 lb. tobo. pd. Mr. Grant for Quit Rents 12574 acres of land	1610	
1738.		
To pd. Mr. Williams	1000	
To Mr. Jno. Mercer fees for Hall and Devin ads. Luke, Genl. Court		5. --. -
To 2/3 of £ 12.11.6 ster. pd. Mr. Jno. Grant for Quit Rents		10. 9. 7
1739.		
To pd. Mr. Williams	1000	
To 2/3 of 800 pd. Mr. Gregg for receiving rents &c	534	
To books sent for by Parson Scott		1.10. -
To Mr. John Mercer for fees Johnson		2.10. -
To Do for Cash pd. Mr. Barradal retaining fee		1. 6. -
To Do for 2/3 of fees vs. Hampton and Barrister		--.10. -
To 2/3 £ 12.1.6 sterl. pd. Mr. Jno. Grant for Quit Rents 12075 acres		10. 1. 3
1740.		
To 2/3 of 800 pd. Mr. Gregg for receiving	534	
Secretarys fees 56 Thos. Young Sherif 24 and 2/3 of 12	68	
Robt. Boggess 2/3 of 24 Clks. fees 8 and 2/3 of 178	143	
2/3 of £ 12.1.6 sterl. pd. Mr. Grant Quit Rents		10. 1. 3
To D. Bridges for schooling &c		12.10. -
<u>George Nason</u> for Disbursements and expences on his estate in Maryland.		
1735.		
To 2/3 of 2 s. pd. Wm. Digges for Quit Rents Pr. George		--. 1. 4
1736.		
To 2/3 of 758 pd. Colo. Dent for receiving	306	
To Mr. Williams expences Annapolis		--.18. -
To Wm. Hynson for surveyors fees	591	

to be laid out in negroes and applied to the use of the children that is to say Richard, Henry, George, Samuel and my daughter Sarah. It is likewise my will and desire that Thomas Awbrey have fifty pounds reserved out of the price of the three tracts to buy him two negroes. My will is that Thomas Awbrey settle accounts and receive with everybody in behalf of me and for his so doing for his trouble shall have full commission. My will is that all my personal estate be equally divided between my wife and six children namely Thomas, Richard, Hennery, George, Samuel and my daughter Sarah.

My will and desire is that if the above written three tracts of land when sold should not hold out to pay my debts and to let Thomas Awbrey have fifty pounds that then the money left more than will pay my debts to be equally divided between my six children that is to say Thomas, Richard, Hennery, George, Samuel and my daughter Sarah and then my son Thomas to have instead of the fifty pounds negro Butcher and negro George, except Philip Nowland pays the money to Thomas Awbrey which I have paid to clear the estate of John Neal deceased.

I ordain and appoint John Awbrey, Thomas Awbrey, Richard Awbrey to be my whole and sole executors of this my last will and testament, that is John Awbrey and Thomas Awbrey shall every six months declare upon oath in court of the increase and decrease of the estate for the satisfaction of Richard Awbrey untill he shall be of age.

Wit:

Fras. Awbrey

Samuel Hull

Jas. Dickson

Jno. Wilcoxon

James (I) Mobberly

John (I) Henward [?]

22 Feb. 1741. Proved by the oath of John Henwood one of the witnesses.

23 March 1741. Proved by the oath of Samuel Hull and James Mobberly two of the witnesses thereto.

Pages 345-46. Bond of John Awbrey, Thomas Awbrey, Richard Awbrey, Zephaniah Wade, John Sturman, Edward Emms, John Melton, John Evans and James Robertson unto William Fairfax, Esq., justice. For £ 2000. 24 March 1741. John, Thomas and Richard Awbrey are exors. of Francis Awbrey, Gent., dec.

J. Awbrey

T. Awbrey

R. Awbrey

Zeph. Wade

Jno. Sturman

Edwd. (E) Emms

John Evans

James Robertson

John Melton

Wit: William Henry Terrett

24 March 1741. Ack. and adm. to record.

Pages 346-49. The estate of Mr. Richard Bullock, dec., Dr. to Charles Morgan, executor.

[tobo.] [E]

To paid Thomas Acres Ayers

9. 4. 10

To paid Doctor Brown	5. 3. 0
To paid Doctor Lawson	5. 2. 0
To paid Robert Duncan	1.13. 0
To paid Martin Harden	1.16. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$
To paid Isaac Settle	2.11. 6
To paid Jasper Billings	1. 5. 3
To paid Mary Walters	1. 8. 6
To paid Thomas Conway	0.10. 9
To paid Doctor Creig	0. 8. 9
To paid James Howard	0. 7. 6
To paid Capt. John Frogg	0. 5. 0
To paid Joseph Darnel	0. 8. 0
To paid Capt. John Allen	0. 4. 4
To paid Elizabeth Duncan	0. 3. 6
To paid John Coffee	0. 3. 0
To paid Mr. William Hackney	0. 5. 0
To paid William Coram	0. 9. 1
To paid Joseph Duncan	1.14. 0
To paid Mr. Robert Shadden for clothing for Tho. Bullock	3. 6. 10 $\frac{1}{2}$
To paid Mr. John Graham and Maj. Blackburn	12.16. 6
The orphans board and schooling	
To Thomas Bullock three months	150
To Rachel Bullock seven months	87 $\frac{1}{2}$
To Sarah Bullock one year	600
To Richard Bullock 13 months and 3 weeks	687 $\frac{1}{2}$
To paid Mr. John Bryan for schooling	600
Cr.	
By Peter Lehugh	0.10. 0
By <u>Capt. Charles Ewel</u>	9.19. 9
By Thomas Evans	234
Charles Morgan, executor.	
24 March 1741. Returned and admitted to record.	

Pages 349-50. Nichols account against Wiats estate.

1741. William Wiat and Ann Wiat Dr.

To paid Thomas Edwards for their schooling
in Westmorland in the year 1734

300 lbs. tobo.

Contra.

By their proportionable parts of their
father James Wiats estate as per
Inventory

£ 10.12. 0

By their part of Do as per Do

120 lbs. tobo.

Signed by Wm. Nichols

22 March 1741. Ret. and adm. to record.

Page 350. Inventory of Lodowick Jackson estate.

Total valuation £ 7.1.0.

10 April 1742

Wm. Bayliss

Richd. (R) Cruper

George (G C) Colvert

A promissary note of Thomas Luis due to
this estate

£ 1.15. 0

Per Ballance due per Capt. Lawrence

Washington to this estate

553 lbs. tobo.

26 April 1742. Ret. and adm. to record.

Pages 404-05. Will of John Gregg, dated 14 Jan. 1742/3.

John Gregg of Prince William County being weak and sick.

To my son John Gregg all my lands above Occoquan which I bought of Mathew Gregg and Isaac Kent.

Unto my well Beloved wife Elizabeth Gregg one full third part of my Real and personall estate.

And whereas I am apprehensive that my wife if now wth. child if please God it should be a Boy and Live my will and Desire is that he shall have Nine hundred and seven acres of land two hundred and thirty six acres of said land I bought of Henry and Thos. Halley, the remainder is by Grants from the Proprietors Office to me bearing date the twenty third day of July one thousand seven hundred and forty two the one for three hundred and eighty and the other for one hundred and ninety one acres. But in case the said child should be a girl my will and desire is that she should share equally with my other two daughters.

All the rest of my lands wch. are not already bequeathed be sold at the discretion of my executors hereafter named for monney or Bills of Excha. excepting six hundred and seventy acres of land it being one moiety of a larger tract of land bought of James Morris by Majr. Richd. Blackburne and myself which said six hundred and seventy acres of land I reserve for my wife to settle on and injoy dureing her naturall life.

All the rest of my personall estate after my wifes thirds is set apart be equally divided between my daughters Jean Gregg, Mary Gregg, my son John Gregg and the child my wife now goes with.

My executors [to] make title to John Graham for one hundred acres of land and Charles Ewell for one thousand and seventy acres for which I have executed deeds.

I hereby constitute and appoint my loveing wife Elizabeth Gregg, my respected friends Benja. Grayson and Marmaduke Lawson executors of this my last will and testament.

Wit:

John Gregg

John Tyler

William Smith

Andrew (X) Garner

25 April 1743. Produced in court by Elizabeth Gregg widdow Executrix therein named. Proved by oaths of John Tyler and Andrew Garner (who also make oath they saw William Smith the other witness subscribe his name).

[The original paper contains a clear impression of the seal used by John Gregg.]

Pages 406-07. Bond of Elizabeth Gregg widdow, John Grant, Bertrand Ewell, John Baxter, and William Butler, Gent., unto Robert Jones, Thomas Harrison Junr., Valentine Peyton and Howson Kenner, justices. For £ 1500. 25 April 1743.

Elizabeth Gregg is extx. of John Gregg, Gent.

Elizabeth (X) Gregg

John Grant

Bertrand Ewell

John Baxter

Wm. Butler

25 April 1743. Ack. and OR.

tigate, Jr., of Essex, who died 256, and in Essex, July 24, 1760, son of
 (I, 424), and d. 1733, when his will was probated. He was a free son of
 Peter and grand-son of Peter, who came to Va. in the "Charles," 1621,
 aged 18, and was Burgess Lancaster Co. 1651-8. William, Jr., was vestry-
 man S. Farnham Par. He was surely on mar. bond of his son. William
 Montague gave bond as the adm'r of the estate of Mary Ann Ball Lancaster
 Co., May 9, 1749. (L.)
 Child—i. William, d. Sep., 1784; m. (1) Jan. 27, 1749, Hannah
 Child—ii. William, d. Dec. 11, 1772, Mrs. Mary Smith. Had by first
 wife—i. Nov. 1, 1787, Alexander
 Ballentine; (II) Dec. 11, 1787, Alexander

Co., May 9, 1749. (L.)
Child.—I. William, d. Sep., 1784; m. (I.) Jan. 27, 1749, Hannah
Ballentine; (II.) Dec. 11, 1772, Mrs. Mary Smith. Had by first
mar. Thomas, Hannah, Frances, m. Nov. 1, 1787, Alexander
Wallace (Wallace Excursions, end of WALLACE family), John and

William. b. 1710. d. 1777, who m. Jane

34. iv. Daniel (DANIEL —), was also a son of WILLIAM, JR. ESTHER, m. May 10, 1728, Captain William Glasscock. Had five sons and six daus. (*v.* BALD, 6, note Glasscock, p. 61.)

MARRIAGES

Thomas Ewell & Frances Collins, May 27, 1793 by the Rev. Anthony Walke.
James Ewell & Katherine Kellan, Oct. 2, 1800 by the Rev. Anthony Walke.
John Ewell & Anne Carrayway, Feb. 7, 1807 by the Rev. Anthony Walke.
Henry Wilkins & Miss Mary Ann Ewell, Oct. 15, 1833 by the Rev. George Norris.
Thomas Mills & Susan Ewell, Jan. 14, 1820 by Rev. Charles Moseley.
Solom Ewell & Ann C. Keeling, June 1, 1833 by Rev. Miles Nash.
Jesse Ewell & Miss Mary Cooke, Jan. 30, 1802, Norfolk Marriage Bonds.
William Smith & Eliza Ewell, May 17, 1843 by Rev. George A. Bain
James E. Simmons, age 25 and 6 months, single born Norfolk County, son of
Thomas & Eliza Simmons, Farmer, and Mary Frances Ewell, age 21 & 7 months,
born Princess Anne county, dau. of William C. & Sarah H. Ewell, married
June 3, 1860.

VIRGINIA WILLS & ADMINISTRATIONS 1632-1800 by C. Torrence

Accomack Co: Mark 1727 will; George 1728 will; Mark 1730 inv.
Solomon 1734 will; Jeddiah 1752 inv; Mark 1760 will;
Neomy 1766 will; Jas. 1780 inv; Seth 1788 inv;
William 1791 will; George H. 1794 will; Seth 1798 inv;
Edward 1795 inv; Edward 1797 inv;
Lancaster Co: Charles 1722 will; Solomon? 1768 inv.
Princess Anne Co: Thomas 1696 inv; Thomas 1721 will; Thomas 1733 inv.
James 1735 inv; James 1763 inv; Lemuel 1764 inv.;
Tanner 1764 will; Tanner 1776 will; Solomon 1788 inv;
Thomas 1796 will; Thomas 1799 inv.
Prince William Thomas Winder 1784 will; Bertrand 1794 will.

1810 VIRGINIA CENSUS

Accomack Co: Charles; Edward; George; George H.; Grace; Mark;
Soloman (2); William (2); William Sr.
Norfolk Co: John.
Princess Anne Co: Ezekial; James; John.
Prince William Co: Charles (2); Charlotte; Jesse; Jesse Sr; Sarah;
Solomon (2).

Major James (4) Ewell, of "Bonavista", Lancaster Co., Va. born Sept. 17, 1789; died April 15, 1878; married 1st Agnes C. Eustace, dau. of William & Mary Eustace, of Northumberland county, Va. Married 2nd July 7, 1836, Mira Ann Chowning; died Aug. 1875; dau. of Col. John Chowning
CHILDREN, first marriage.

- 1- Mary Ann, died young.
- 2- Thomas Gaskins, d.s.p.
- 3- Maria Tucker, d.s.p.

CHILDREN, second marriage.

- 4- Lt. James Leroy, C.S.A. born 1837; died July 18, 1866, of disease contracted in the army.
- 5- Mariamme.
- 6- Hon. John Chowning, C.S.A., born Nov. 1842.
- 7- Alice.

VIRGINIA TAX PAYERS 1782 - 87 by Fothergill & Naugle

Prince William Co: Bertraud; Charles; James; Jesse; Solomon.
Accomack Co: Margaret.

ABSTRACTS OF LANCASTER COUNTY WILLS by I.J. Lee

Charles Ewell - will dated 13 Jan. 1721; Rec. 11 April 1722.
Wife (name not shown) sons: Charles, Bertrand & Solomon; Daus. Maryann & Charlotte; Brian Pullen's eldest son.
Appraisement above estate. Recd. 9 May 1722 by Maryann Ewell one of Extrs.

Capt. Sol. Ewell. Appraisement of estate 20 July 1768. Rec. 22 July 1768.
Inventory returned by Eve Ewell.
Division Estate rec. 19 April 1770. Mr. James Ewell in right of his wife Mary, dau. of Solomon Ewell, 1/3 estate.

SOME VIRGINIA MARRIAGES by C.D. McDonald Jr.

John Ewell & Mary Kennerley, 3 March 1801 Augusta Co.
Richard Summers & Elizabeth Ewell, 6 May 1804, Accomack Co.
George Ewell & Amey Bloxom, 30 Dec. 1805, Accomack Co.
George Scott & Betsey Ewell, 5 Jan. 1801, Accomack Co.
David Adams & Comfort Ewell, 21 Jan. 1806, Accomack Co.

James Ewell & Mira Chowning, 7 July 1836, Lancaster Co.
James Ewell & Mary Curle, 18 Dec. 1762, Lancaster Co.
John Ewell & Esther Belote, 26 Jan. 1830, Northampton Co.
James Ewell Jr. & Margaret Robertson, 30 Nov. 1794, Lancaster Co.
Sol Ewell & Eve Taylor, 10 Jan. 1746, Lancaster Co.

(widow - LANC CO VA MAR. BONDS)

James Ewell & Sarah Conway, 7 July 1783, Lancaster Co.
Thomas Ewell & Elizabeth Woodhouse, 21 Oct. 1765, Princess Anne Co.
Thomas Ewell & Frances Collins, 27 April 1793, Princess Anne Co.
Charles Ewell & Sarah Ball, 22 Sept. 1736, Lancaster Co. (27 SEP 1736 LANC. CO. VA MAR. BONDS)
James Ewell & Rachel Parks, 2 Oct. 1789, Accomack Co.

- 12- Charles records himself as the 18th child of Bertrand's 19 children. Born Sept. 29, 1760, died April 1, 1830. Married 1st, 1784-5, Nancy (Ewell) Selden; married 2nd Oct. 1, 1818, Maria D. (Tucker) Craik.

Names of the other children of Maj. Bertrand Ewell are not known.

Captain Solomon (2) Ewell, of Lancaster Co., born May 17, 1716-18; died Jan. 15, 1760; married Jan. 10, 1746, Eve (Ball) Taylor, born Dec. 24, 1713; died Jan. 18, 1778, dau. of Major James & Mary (Conway-Dangerfield) Ball & widow of Thomas Taylor, whom she had married Dec. 13, 1741.

CHILDREN:

- 1- Solomon, of Eastern Shore, Md.
- 2- James born July 4, 1754; died April 13, 1797; married 1st July 12, 1783, Sarah Ann Conway; married 2nd Ann Lee Gaskins. (see later.
- 3- Nancy married 1st a Mr. Selden; married second 1784-5 Chas. Ewell.
- 4- Mary married Col. James Ewell.
- 5- John Taylor.

Colonel Jesse (3) Ewell, of Bel-Air, Prince William Co., Va., born Sept. 24, 1743; died Sept. 30, 1805; married Oct. 10, 1767, Charlotte Ewell born Feb. 14, 1750; died April 13, 1823; dau. of Major Bertrand & Frances (Kenner) Ewell.

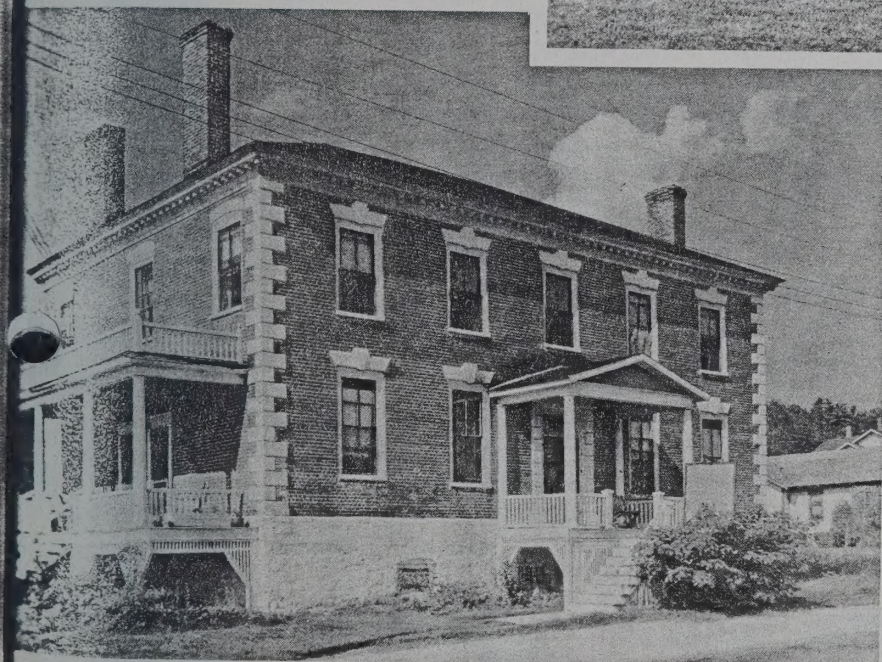
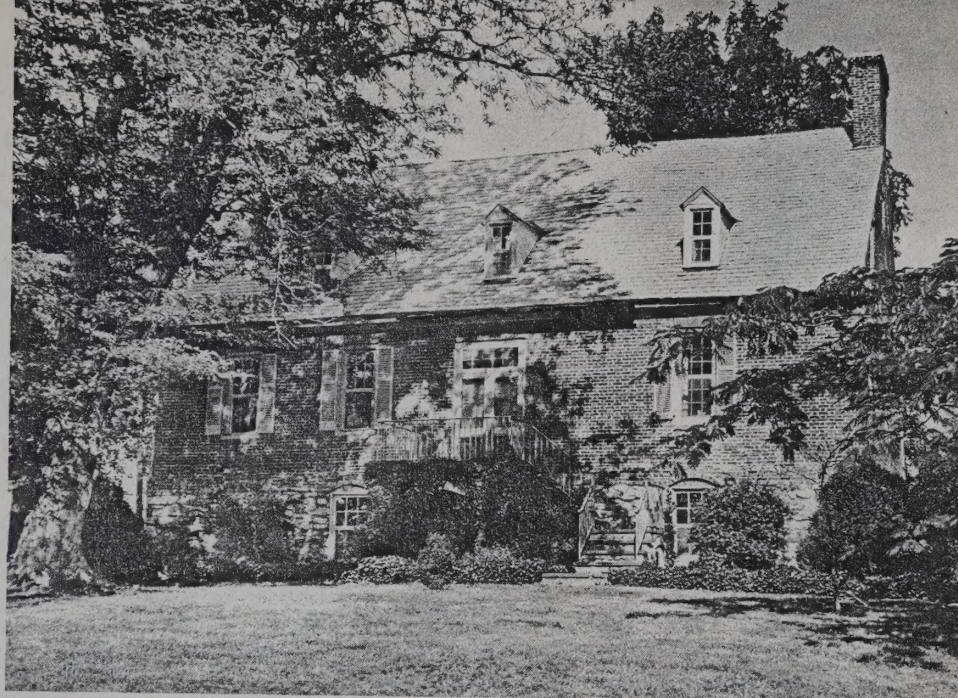
CHILDREN:

- 1- Bertrand, married Catherine Alexander. Issue: Alexander; Catherine; Cordelia; Anna Matilda; Ellen; Elizabeth.
- 2- Jesse born Dec. 1, 1771; died July 27, 1847; married Nov. 17, 1799, Mildred Beale. (see later)
- 3- James born Feb. 16, 1773; married Margaret McIntosh Robertson. (later)
- 4- Thomas, married 1808 (?) Elizabeth Stoddert. (see later)
- 5- Fanny born Aug. 28, 1775; died Aug. 28, 1843; married Rev. Mason Locke Weems.
- 6- Leroy.
- 7- Emma.
- 8- Sophia.
- 9- Alfred married Jane Strother. Children: Maria Antoninette; Frances; Susan; Ann; Alfred.
- 10- Charlotte died 1826.
- 11- Sarah Ball married 1st Dr. Solomon Ewell; married 2nd Dr. Hiram Davis.

Colonel James (3) Ewell, died "Greenville", Prince William Co., Oct. 1809. Married 1st Mary Ewell, dau. of Capt. Solomon & Eve (Ball) Ewell; married 2nd Sarah Ewell, dau. of Major Bertrand & Frances (Kenner) Ewell. Col. Ewell built about 1774, the family mansion at "Greenville", which he occupied until his death. Here his son James lived until he went to Tenn., 1840. As iron nails had to be imported from Europe the first roof of the house was fastened on with wooden pegs. CHILDREN, first marriage.

- 1- Charles married Bridget Borrodale.
- 2- Solomon, M.D. died June 1818. Will dated July 11, 1814; pro. Prince William Co, July 6, 1818; names wife Sarah Ball, Jesse Ewell Weems, of Dumfries & Jesse Ewell of Chapel House. She married 2nd Dr. Hiram Davis.
- 3- Jesse married 1st Rachel Weems, dau. of David Locke Weems. Married second Nancy Ewell, dau. of Solomon.
- 4- James Ball, minor, 1809; married 1st Sophia Douglas; married 2nd Emily Gwynn. Issue: Rosanna; Fanny; Mary; Richard; George; James; Doddridge; Newton. James went to Tenn. 1840.

BEL AIR . . . Built in 1740 by Charles Ewell, it was also the home of his son, Colonel Jesse Ewell of the Revolution and of "Parson" Mason Locke Weems, his son-in-law, who was the first biographer of George Washington. One of the chimneys has a base measurement of nearly twenty feet. Located seven miles west of Dumfries.



DUMFRIES HOTEL . . . Erected about 1760 by George Williams, it was first known as Williams' Ordinary, then as Love's Tavern and later as the Stage Coach Inn. It is architecturally notable for the stone quoins at the corners and around the doorway.

lished stores at strategic points, such as the "Red Store" around which the town of Warrenton developed.

Many prominent families south of Dumfries saw the possibilities of a bright future for the town and numerous lots were purchased by absentee landowners as investments. Taverns were built and their prices were carefully regulated by the court to protect residents and transients who frequented the busy port town.

Alexander Henderson, who came from Scotland in 1756 and settled in Colchester, was the founder of the American "chain-store" system. He then moved to Dumfries where he was so successful with his store that he opened branches at Colchester, Occoquan and Alexandria. His home, built in 1785, is the only remaining early building in Dumfries besides the Stage Coach Inn. The Tobacco Inspector's House, built in 1690, was the oldest structure in Prince William County until it collapsed in 1963. Its most unusual feature was the mock-

stone exterior similar to that of Mount Vernon.

Dumfries was a one-product town—tobacco. When the American Revolution deprived the merchants in Scotland of American tobacco, they turned to the West Indies for sugar. Meanwhile, Quantico Creek silted up so badly that ships were unable to reach Dumfries which gradually became a ghost town. Ambitious merchants and professional men left to seek their fortunes elsewhere, particularly in Alexandria. James Madison is quoted as having commented in 1827 the following regarding pre-Revolutionary conditions:

"Scotch merchants in Virginia used to have a meeting twice a year to decide on the rate of exchange, the price of tobacco and the advances on the prices of their goods. This was the substantial legislation of the colony."

For the history of the development of the Piedmont section of Prince William County, please refer to page 178.

RACHEL HUNTER

The Bible record states that she was born November 30, 1774, but does not give the date of her death. Doctor Dalton affirmed the birth date and added that she died at age 89 in 1863. We have already recited the description he wrote of her. She married Nicholas Dalton who was born in 1771 on Beaver Island Creek just a short distance from the home of Colonel James Hunter, his father-in-law. He died January 11, 1838, at the old Dalton homestead. This couple was the parents of our historian, Doctor Robert Hunter Dalton, out of respect to whose memory we think it appropriate to give a brief sketch of the Dalton family.

EXCURSUS DALTON

Its progenitor in America was Samuel Dalton who settled in Virginia, went eventually to Georgia and located on land now occupied by the City of Savannah. Finally he moved to a location near the junction of the Dan and Mayo Rivers in Rockingham County, North Carolina, where he died. He had sons, David and Samuel. Among his daughters, Mary married Colonel Archelous Hughes of Patrick County, Virginia; Letitia married a Colonel Moore of Stokes County, North Carolina, and they were the parents of Gabriel Moore, once Governor of Alabama and its United States Senator; Matilda married Captain Hanby, a right-hand man of the celebrated General Marion; and Virginia, who married a brother of Captain Hanby.

The son, Samuel Dalton, lived at the old homestead on Beaver Island Creek and died there. His children were: John, who moved to Tennessee; William, who moved to Mississippi; Samuel, who lived in Rockingham County, North Carolina (his son Madison became a physician and lived and practiced in Louisiana); Ewell, who moved to Mississippi with his brother William; Mary married a man named Harbor and moved to Louisiana; Elizabeth married Samuel Martin of Surry County, North Carolina; Nancy; Nicholas, who married Rachel Hunter on June 24, 1793. They were the parents of thirteen children, eight sons and five daughters:

1. Samuel Dalton, who married Mary Scales.
2. James Hunter Dalton, who married Nancy Critz, daughter of Colonel Critz of the Revolution.
3. Mary McFarland Dalton, who married Gabriel Critz, brother of Nancy above.

THE HUNTERS

4. Charlotte Gallihue Dalton, who married Robert Dalton, her second cousin, and later James Scales of Rockingham.
5. Ewell Gallihue Dalton married Sarah Strong.
6. Leander Hunter Dalton married Matilda Stovall of Patrick County, Virginia. Their daughter Mary married John Price.
7. Doctor Robert Hunter Dalton, who married Jane Martin Henderson.
8. Nancy Kinner Dalton, who married John Julius Martin, son of Hugh Martin of Snow Creek, Stokes County, North Carolina. Subsequently she married Doctor Rossborough of Madison, North Carolina.
9. Elizabeth Dalton, who married Richard P. Cardwell of Madison, North Carolina.
10. Susan Dalton, who married Alexander Searcy of Rockingham.
11. John Hunter Dalton, who married Mary Houston of Iredell County and resided there.
12. Nicholas Dalton, Jr., married Mary Ellington.
13. Reverend Pleasant Hunter Dalton, who married Cora Carter of Lincoln, North Carolina, and later lived at High Point.

All of the foregoing was taken from the history written by Doctor Robert Hunter Dalton.

In his 1897 letter to Judge E. G. Hunter, Doctor Dalton stated that he was then in his 92nd year and was the last of the children living. He was born February 21, 1805 on Beaver Island Creek. His father, Nicholas Dalton, owned a plantation and served as a Justice of Rockingham County for many years, being the senior magistrate for several years before his death.

In early manhood, Robert H. Dalton studied medicine under several doctors, attended medical lectures at Transylvania College in Lexington, Kentucky, graduating at age 22 and went on to a medical school in Philadelphia. He began his practice in Rockingham County and married Jane Martin Henderson on January 6, 1832. A few years later he moved to Livingston, Alabama, and after ten years in that place he went to Aberdeen, Mississippi, remaining there until 1867, when he moved to St. Louis, being engaged in medical practice all the while, except for his period of service in the Confederate Army. His last years were spent in Tacoma, Washington, with his daughter, Mrs. Alexander Smith, at which place he died in 1900, nearly 94 years old. The following is taken from a sketch appearing in the Tacoma "Evening News" on January 22, 1900:

"Dr. Dalton was in many respects a remarkable man. For more than sixty years he had pursued a brilliant and active professional life, and up to within

a few weeks of his death, he was accepted by prominent men as a leader."

His children were:

1. A. H. Dalton of N.
2. Mrs. Mary Lou B.
3. Captain H. H. Da
4. R. H. Dalton of S
5. Dr. H. C. Dalton
6. Dr. W. R. Dalton
7. Mrs. K. H. (Alex)
8. R. P. Dalton of N

Among the descendants of this writer has had the

Doctor W. Critz Ge
University of North Ca

William Reid Dalto
historian, Doctor Rol
tinguished, cultured o
Mebane Staples of Ro

William Reid Dalto
Mrs. Sarah Staples

The father of Mr.
at the old homestead
being there long prom

J. Hampton Price.
ently owns the old li
on Beaver Island Cree

Mrs. William T. Le
descendant of Ewell C

Mrs. J. Ray McCr
husband, now decea

1947

Va Historical
Society
Richmond

Va.

Would like to correspond with any descendants of the Gallahue (Gallaher) families of Stafford and Prince William Counties. Would also like data on Jeremiah Gallahue of West Virginia, a Revolutionary soldier said to have come from Amherst County; and on John Gallahue, who m. 1793 Anne Rowe in Culpeper County.

In 1785 Charlotte (Gallahue) Dalton of North Carolina requested permission to sell her moiety in a tract of land in Caroline County on the Rappahannock River (see Henning's *Statutes*; also Court of Appeals records at Richmond). Was this the land her great-grandfather Charles Ewell (d. 1722) had bequeathed to his daughter Charlotte (later Mrs. Darby Gallahue)? Did her sister Elizabeth Gallahue (Mrs. Rodham Moore?) inherit the other moiety? Address: George W. Glass, 2602 Beatty Street, Houston, Texas.

THE REVEREND THOMAS VERNER MOORE (1818-1871) and THE REV. EREND THOMAS VERNER MOORE, JR. (1856-1926) — The Reverend Thomas Verner Moore (1818-1871) was pastor First Presbyterian Church, Richmond, Virginia, 1847-1868, and Moderator of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church, 1867. He married *first* a daughter of the Reverend James Blythe, of Kentucky; *second*, May 12, 1852, in Philadelphia, Matilda Cummings Gwathmey, daughter of Humphrey Brooke Gwathmey and his wife Frances Fielding Lewis. Would like to know the baptismal name of the Miss Blythe who was the *first* wife of the Reverend Thomas Verner Moore (1818-1871), the date and place of their marriage and date and place of her death. By this *first* marriage there was a daughter Lily Moore (I think was her name), who was twice married. Would like to have definite information in regard to her and to her family.

The Reverend Thomas Verner Moore, Jr. (1856-1926), born in Richmond, November 23, 1856; graduate Southwest Presbyterian University, 1876; student at Vanderbilt University; graduate studies Free Church College, Edinburgh, Scotland, 1878-1880; returned to the United States and studied at Princeton Theological Seminary, 1880-1881 (of which institution his father was also a graduate); student at Universities of Göttingen and Berlin, 1881-1882; ordained by Presbytery of Montana August 3, 1883; pastor First Presbyterian Church, Helena, Montana, 1883-1898 and Westminster Presbyterian Church, Omaha, Nebraska, 1898-1906; professor Systematic Theology, San Francisco Theological Seminary, 1906-1926; D.D. from Knox College and from Bellevue College 1903. He died San Jose, California, May 22, 1926. He is said to have married in Edinburgh, Scotland, Grace Wilson. Would like to have date of their marriage. Thomas V. and Grace (Wilson) Moore had at least two children: (1) Thomas Verner Moore, III, who is said to have married twice and to have died in San Anselmo, California; (2) Grace Wilson Moore. Would like to have dates of births, marriages and deaths of these persons. Would greatly like to hear from any descendants of the Reverend Thomas Verner Moore, Jr. (1856-1926), as I am trying to complete a record of him. — Address: The Reverend Clarence Russell Williams, 44 West Coulter Street, Philadelphia 44, Pennsylvania.

COSBY-MINTER FAMILIES — The undersigned would like to hear from anyone who is willing to exchange data on the Cosby and Minter families of Virginia. Charles

which their marriage took place and any information in regard to the life of John Harvey, would be most acceptable. The children of John Harvey and his wife were: (1) Samuel; (2) Martha A.; (3) Mary; (4) George Booker; (5) Virginia E.; (6) John; (7) G. Edward. Address: Mrs. Robert Oliver, 37 Melrose Avenue, Asheville, North Carolina.

GALLAHUE (GALLAHOUGH)—JAMES GALLAHUE (GALLAHOUGH)—a Huguenot immigrant to Stafford County, Virginia, whose real name was probably Jacques Gallahaut, married, about 1685-90, Mary, daughter of William Russell. He was presumably father of John and William Gallahue (also spelled Gallaher) of Stafford County and Darby Gallahue of Stafford and Prince William Counties.

Darby Gallahue, born about 1700-1710, married about 1729, Charlotte Ewell, daughter of Charles and Marianne (Bertrand) Ewell of Lancaster County. Charlotte appears to have moved to Caroline County with her sister, Mrs. Isaac White (née Marianne Ewell) in the 1720's and to have settled on land left her by her father Charles Ewell (d. 1722) on the south bank of the Rappahannock in Caroline County. In 1740 Darby and Charlotte Gallahue moved to Prince William County, where Darby was living as late as 1769 and Charlotte as late as 1782. They had issue:

(1) William Gallahue (administration 1754 Prince William), m. circa 1751 Anne, daughter of Matthew Kenner of Northumberland County. She m. 2ndly, George Rowland and migrated to Pittsylvania (now Henry) County, Virginia, in 1765-66. Her daughters by the first marriage were Charlotte Gallahue, m. 1767 Samuel Dalton, Jr., and Elizabeth Gallahue, who probably married Rodham Moore (1744-1810) of Patrick County.

(2) (Probably) John Gallahue, living 1769, married Mrs. Mary (Tackett) Butler, widow of William Butler of Prince William County and had at least one child, Rachel Gallahue, who married Benjamin Burroughs.

(3) Elizabeth Gallahue, who married (1st) William Ashmore (d. 1771) and (2nd) John McMillian, Jr., and died about 1814 in Prince William County. Her children were: John Ashmore, William Ashmore, Jr., Walter Ewell Ashmore and Charlotte Ashmore (wife of Isham Keith).

(4) Margaret Gallahue, who married Col. Henry Peyton (d. 1781) of Prince William County (whose first wife was Anne Thornton). They had, among others, a daughter Frances Peyton, who m. John Brown of Augusta County. Her son James Ewell Brown m. Mrs. Anne (Stuart) McDowell a few years before the birth of her nephew, Gen. James Ewell Brown Stuart, who was named for his uncle-by-marriage.

(5) Charles Gallahue, Capt. American Revolution, died 1777 while in the Revolutionary army, and bequeathed his 4,000 acres bounty land to his nephew Walter Ewell Ashmore.

(6) Catherine Gallahue married James Muschett, a merchant of Dumfries, Prince William County, and left issue.

(7) Maria Gallahue, born 1753, married (1st) Charles Thornton of Prince William County, (2nd) Alexander Keith (1748-1822), who later moved to Tennessee and Mississippi. She left issue by both marriages.

*John
Charles
William*

which their marriage took place and any information in regard to the life of John Harvey, would be most acceptable. The children of John Harvey and his wife were: (1) Samuel; (2) Martha A.; (3) Mary; (4) George Booker; (5) Virginia E.; (6) John; (7) G. Edward. Address: Mrs. Robert Oliver, 37 Melrose Avenue, Asheville, North Carolina.

GALLAHUS (GALLAHOUGH)—JAMES GALLAHUE (GALLOHOUGH)—a Huguenot immigrant to Stafford County, Virginia, whose real name was probably Jacques Gallahaut, married, about 1685-90, Mary, daughter of William Russell. He was presumably father of John and William Gallahue (also spelled Gallaher) of Stafford County and Darby Gallahue of Stafford and Prince William Counties.

Darby Gallahue, born about 1700-1710, married about 1729, Charlotte Ewell, daughter of Charles and Marianne (Bertrand) Ewell of Lancaster County. Charlotte appears to have moved to Caroline County with her sister, Mrs. Isaac White (née Marianne Ewell) in the 1720's and to have settled on land left her by her father Charles Ewell (d. 1722) on the south bank of the Rappahannock in Caroline County. In 1740 Darby and Charlotte Gallahue moved to Prince William County, where Darby was living as late as 1769 and Charlotte as late as 1782. They had issue:

(1) William Gallahue (administration 1754 Prince William), m. circa 1751 Anne, daughter of Matthew Kenner of Northumberland County. She m. 2ndly, George Rowland and migrated to Pittsylvania (now Henry) County, Virginia, in 1765-66. Her daughters by the first marriage were Charlotte Gallahue, m. 1767 Samuel Dalton, Jr., and Elizabeth Gallahue, who probably married Rodham Moore (1744-1810) of Patrick County.

(2) (Probably) John Gallahue, living 1769, married Mrs. Mary (Tackett) Butler, widow of William Butler of Prince William County and had at least one child, Rachel Gallahue, who married Benjamin Burroughs. *+ Charlotte who married JAMES! (C)*

(3) Elizabeth Gallahue, who married (1st) William Ashmore (d. 1771) and (2nd) John McMillian, Jr., and died about 1814 in Prince William County. Her children were: John Ashmore, William Ashmore, Jr., Walter Ewell Ashmore and Charlotte Ashmore (wife of Isham Keith).

(4) Margaret Gallahue, who married Col. Henry Peyton (d. 1781) of Prince William County (whose first wife was Anne Thornton). They had, among others, a daughter Frances Peyton, who m. John Brown of Augusta County. Her son James Ewell Brown m. Mrs. Anne (Stuart) McDowell a few years before the birth of her nephew, Gen. James Ewell Brown Stuart, who was named for his uncle-by-marriage.

(5) Charles Gallahue, Capt. American Revolution, died 1777 while in the Revolutionary army, and bequeathed his 4,000 acres bounty land to his nephew Walter Ewell Ashmore.

(6) Catherine Gallahue married James Muschett, a merchant of Dumfries, Prince William County, and left issue.

(7) Maria Gallahue, born 1753, married (1st) Charles Thornton of Prince William County, (2nd) Alexander Keith (1748-1822), who later moved to Tennessee and Mississippi. She left issue by both marriages.

W.
of St.
of W
and
In
sell
Her
her
lotte
Mo
Hou
TH
ER
Ver
gini
186
Ma
phr
the
Ver
of
nar
to
ber
bibi
186
188
siti
3.
mi
Th
an
is
da
dre
die
of
de
to
W
CC
wl

Would like to correspond with any descendants of the Gallahue (Gallaher) families of Stafford and Prince William Counties. Would also like data on Jeremiah Gallahue of West Virginia, a Revolutionary soldier said to have come from Amherst County; and on John Gallahue, who m. 1793 Anne Rowe in Culpeper County.

In 1785 Charlotte (Gallahue) Dalton of North Carolina requested permission to sell her moiety in a tract of land in Caroline County on the Rappahannock River (see Henning's *Statutes*; also Court of Appeals records at Richmond). Was this the land her great-grandfather Charles Ewell (d. 1722) had bequeathed to his daughter Charlotte (later Mrs. Darby Gallahue)? Did her sister Elizabeth Gallahue (Mrs. Rodham Moore?) inherit the other moiety? Address: George W. Glass, 2602 Beatty Street, Houston, Texas.

THE REVEREND THOMAS VERNER MOORE (1818-1871) and THE REV. EREND THOMAS VERNER MOORE, JR. (1856-1926) — The Reverend Thomas Verner Moore (1818-1871) was pastor First Presbyterian Church, Richmond, Virginia, 1847-1868, and Moderator of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church, 1867. He married first a daughter of the Reverend James Blythe, of Kentucky; second, May 12, 1852, in Philadelphia, Matilda Cummings Gwathmey, daughter of Humphrey Brooke Gwathmey and his wife Frances Fielding Lewis. Would like to know the baptismal name of the Miss Blythe who was the first wife of the Reverend Thomas Verner Moore (1818-1871), the date and place of their marriage and date and place of her death. By this first marriage there was a daughter Lily Moore (I think was her name), who was twice married. Would like to have definite information in regard to her and to her family.

The Reverend Thomas Verner Moore, Jr. (1856-1926), born in Richmond, November 23, 1856; graduate Southwest Presbyterian University, 1876; student at Vanderbilt University; graduate studies Free Church College, Edinburgh, Scotland, 1878-1880; returned to the United States and studied at Princeton Theological Seminary, 1880-1881 (of which institution his father was also a graduate); student at Universities of Göttingen and Berlin, 1881-1882; ordained by Presbytery of Montana August 3, 1883; pastor First Presbyterian Church, Helena, Montana, 1883-1898 and Westminster Presbyterian Church, Omaha, Nebraska, 1898-1906; professor Systematic Theology, San Francisco Theological Seminary, 1906-1926; D.D. from Knox College and from Bellevue College 1903. He died San Jose, California, May 22, 1926. He is said to have married in Edinburgh, Scotland, Grace Wilson. Would like to have date of their marriage. Thomas V. and Grace (Wilson) Moore had at least two children: (1) Thomas Verner Moore, III, who is said to have married twice and to have died in San Anselmo, California; (2) Grace Wilson Moore. Would greatly like to hear from any descendants of the Reverend Thomas Verner Moore, Jr. (1856-1926), as I am trying to complete a record of him. — Address: The Reverend Clarence Russell Williams, 44 West Coulter Street, Philadelphia 44, Pennsylvania.

COSBY-MINTNER FAMILIES — The undersigned would like to hear from anyone who is willing to exchange data on the Cosby and Minter families of Virginia. Charles

The Gallahue Family

The Gallahue family descended from a French Huguenot immigrant named Jacques

Gallahaut, who settled in Stafford County, VA. He married about 1690; Mary Russell, daughter of William Russell; was the father of Darby Gallahue of Stafford and Prince William counties, born about 1700/10, married about 1729; Charlotte Ewell, daughter of Charles and Mary Anne (Marianne Bertrand) Ewell of Lancaster County, VA. Charles Ewell emigrated from England during the reign of Charles, II., under contract to build the State Capital at Williamsburg, Va. He settled in the St. Mary's Parish in Lancaster County, VA, in 1722. His will dated 13 January 1721/22, W. B. 10 page 376, probated in Lancaster County 11 April 1722, names sons Charles, Bertrand and Solomon, and daughters, Mary Anne and Charlotte. Mary Anne Bertrand was born about 1690, daughter of Rev. John and Charlotte de Jolie Bertrand, and died 12 February 1749/50. Rev. John and Charlotte Bertrand were married 29 September 1686; she was the daughter of Comte de Jolie, (Jolly), a French nobleman who escaped from France with the Bertrands during the persecutions of Louis XIV. John Bertrand died in 1701 and his will is recorded in Lancaster County, VA, W. B. 8, page 105, 10 July 1701. Darby Gallahue and Charlotte were involved in a law suit 12 October 1734 (recorded 28 February 1734) with William Ballendine and Mary Ann, his wife, and William Bertrand and Brain Pullen, executors of Charles Ewell, deceased, regarding legacy bequeathed to said Charlotte in the last will of said Charles Ewell, (W. B. 12 page 334, Lancaster County, VA).

Charlotte and Darby Gallahue moved to Prince William County, Virginia and were the parents of John Gallahue, born 1732 and married Mary Tackett Butler; their son, Jeremiah, born about 1755, married Ann Barnes about 1780 and settled on a 400 acre tract of land on Prickett's Creek, Monongalia County, VA, owned by Henry and Lydia Barnes, Ann's parents. Jeremiah purchased 200 acres of this land in 1798 for 25 pounds. Both Jeremiah Gallahue and Henry Barnes were Revolutionary War soldiers; Jeremiah served in the Second Battalion of Virginia Troops under Major Parnell and Captain Robert Terrell in 1781. His will, dated 16 May 1823 and recorded in Monongalia County, VA, names the following children: Charles, Phoebe, Sarah, who married E. L. Nuzum; William, who married Phoebe Harr 20 July 1817; Henry, born 2 June 1780 and married Phoebe Clark; Catherine, who married Alexander Ewing 8 February 1808; Mary, who married William Tucker 12 December 1809, and Margaret, who married James Tatterson 17 August 1812. Submitted by: Clarissa Ann Hathaway Tatterson, widow of Benjamin Franklin Tatterson, great-great grandson of Jeremiah and Ann Barnes Gallahue

History Marion Co. WV
1985

73.

GALE (cont.)

Thomas m. 2 Jan., 1795, Patsey Gale. Isle of Wight Co. Mar. Record.
 William m. 10 Nov., 1797, Lucy Dillard. Caroline Co. Mar. Record.

GALES

Stokeley m. 21 Oct., 1708, Anne Valott. Christ Church, p. 81.

GALLILEE

Charlotte m. Samuel Dalton, Jr.

GALLAGHER

Barnard m. bef. 1765, Ireland, Margaret Strother. DAR No. 65 712.
 George m. Margaret Strother, dau. of Enoch (1728-1772) and Mary (May).
 11T195.
 John m. bef. 1750, Sarah Davis, dau. of Richard. Proven by will of
 John Gallagher, dated 25 Jan., 1750, Lancaster Co.
 Peter m. 27 Oct., 1800, Betsy Garner. Consent of Betay Garner. West-
 moreland Co. Mar. Record.

GALLAHEW

Darby m. bef. 28 Feb., 1734, Charlotte Ewell, dau. of Charles. Proven
 by will of Charles Ewell, dated 13 Jan., 1721, Lancaster Co., and
 Court Suit, 1734.

GALLAWAY

Charles m. 15 May, 1770, M. Spraggins. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.
 Elinor m. Littleton West.
 James m. 3 March, 1789, E. Spraggins. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.
 Nancy m. Jesse Chilton.

GALLBARTH

Robert m. 2 Oct., 1718, Penelope Parrott. Christ Church, p. 163.

GALLE

Severn m. 7 Oct., 1799, Alcey F. Conway. Sur. Spencer Carter. Lan-
 caster Co. Mar. Record.

GALLIFER

John m. 5 Oct., 1704, Mary Hues. Christ Church, p. 63.

GALLIHUE

Mary m. Lieut. Alexander Keith. d. 1844, miss. RW m. MARY THORNTON (GALLIHUE) (DAR REC)

GALLION

Elijah m. 19 Nov., 1799, Elinor Jenkins. Shelby Co., Ky. Mar. Record.

GALLOP

Anne m. Robert Duncan.

GALLOWAY

James m. Elizabeth Fann. Sho m. (2) bef. 1812, William Long. Orange
 III, p. 72.
 James m. 27 Dec., 1786, Nancy Knight. Sur. Samuel Sutton. Lancaster
 Co. Mar. Bond.
 Kemp m. 12 April, 1799, Sukey Wallace. Sur. William Wallace. Lan-
 caster Co. Mar. Bond.
 Margaret m. James Jordan.

GALT

Alexander D., physician, b. 1771, Williamsburg, son of Dr. John M.
 and Judith (Craig); m. his cousin, Mary D. Galt. SW(1)259-60.
 Elizabeth m. Thomas Williamson.
 James, son of Samuel and Lucy () Cleoland Galt, m. Mary English.
 9W(1)122.
 John Minson, physician, b. 1744; d. 1808, son of Samuel and Lucy

Entries: 15894 Updated: 2004-06-07 02:49:15 UTC (Mon)

Contact: Anne Rupert

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Amenatabel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- ID: I08062
 - Name: Mary Anne Bertrand
 - Sex: F
 - Birth: 1690
 - Death: 2 FEB 1749/50
 - Note:
- James BALL I was born ABT. 1678, and died 13 OCT 1754. He was the son of 12. William BALL, Jr. and 13. Margaret WILLIAMSON.

7. Mary Ann BERTRAND was born 1670, and died 12 FEB 1749/50. She was the daughter of 14. John BERTRAND and 15. Charloote DEJOLIE.

Children of Mary Ann BERTRAND and James BALL I are:

- i. Mary BALL was born ABT. 1708.
- ii. Frances BALL was born 1709.
- iii. Sarah BALL was born JAN 1711/12. She married Charles EWELL AFT. 1726.
- iv. Eve BALL was born 24 DEC 1713. She married Solomon EWELL. She married Thomas TAYLOR.

v. Jessie BALL was born 1716. She married Frances BURGESS.

vi. James BALL II was born 1718. He married #1 Mrs. BALL. He married #2 Mrs. BALL. He married Lettice LEE AFT. 1735.

vii. Mary BALL was born 1721. She married Richard SELDON, Col.

viii. Edwin BALL was born BET. 1722 - 1723.

ix. Jeduthun BALL was born 1725. He married Elizabeth BURGESS.

3. x. Sinah BALL was born 14 FEB 1727/28, and died 1798. She married Daniel MCCARTY ABT. 1748, son of Dennis MCCARTY, Major and Sarah BALL. He was born ABT. 1725 in Virginia, American Colony, and died 1791 in Popes Creek, Westmorland, Virginia.

William left eight sons, (and one daughter,) five of whom have now (Anno Domini 1779) male issue. Joseph's male issue is extinct. General George Washington is his grandson, by his youngest daughter, Mary. Colonel Burgess Ball is the only child of Jeduthun, who was the third and youngest son of James, the third son of said William. "On the tombstones around the church there is no inscription of the first William Ball or any of his children,

<http://awt.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GFT&db=4virginia&id=I08062>

8/21/2004

Gaines, William,	1	2	Cul.	Garlick, Mary,	36	K. Wm.	Garrott, Ambrose,	1	Cul.	
Gains, R.			Pr. Wm.	Garlick, Mary,	1	11	K. Wm.		Lun.	
Gains, William,	1		Spots	Garlick, Samuel,	2	2	K. Wm.	1	15	Buck.
Gaits, William,	1	5	Buck.	Garlick, Samuel,	11	K. & Q	Garrott, Humphrey,	1		Lun.
Galbraith, Agness,			Rock.	Garner, Benjamin,	1		Fau.	1		Buck.
Galbraith, Alexander,	1		Camp.	Garner, Charles,	1		Fau.	1		Buck.
Galbreath, James,	1		Rock.	Garner, Charles, Jr.,	1		Fau.	1		Lun.
Galbraith, John,	1		Rock.	Garner, George,	2	31	West.	1		Buck.
Gale, Joseph,	1	7	Berk.	Garner, James,	1		Fau.	1	5	Buck.
Gale, Josiah,	1		Fay.	Garner, Jesse,	1		So'n	1		Lun.
Gale, William,	1	5	K. & Q	Garner, Jonas,	1		Fau.	1		Carc.
Galford, Thomas,	1		Aug.	Garner, John, est.,	1	8	So'n	1		Lun.
Gallahorn, John,	1		Henry	Garner, John,	1	1	Rock.	1	1	Buck.
Gallahue, Charlotte,			Pr. Wm.	Garner, Nathaniel,	1		West.	1		Buck.
Gallahue, Rachel,			Pr. Wm.	Garner, Richard,	1	1	Spots	1		Cul.
Gallimore, William,	1		Henry	Garner, Thomas,	1		Cul.	1	6	Lun.
Galloway, Benjamin,	1	2	Camp.	Garner, Thomas,	1		Fau.	1		Din.
Galloway, David,	1	9	Spots	Garner, Vincent,	2	6	Fau.	1		Buck.
Galloway, David, Jr.,	1	15	Spots	Garner, William,	1	4	Brun.	1		Henry
Galloway, James,	1		Bot.	Garnes, Lewis,	1		Lou.	1	1	Camp.
Galloway, John,	2		Bed.	Garnett, Anthony,	1	8	Cul.	1		Lin.
Galloway, Tary,	1		Buck.	Garnett, Austin,	5		Carc.	1		Aug.
Galloway, William,	1		Bot.	Garnett, Benjamin,	1		Cul.	1		Aug.
Gallyhorn, Edward,	1		Lou.	Garnett, Edmond,	1		Cul.	2		Cul.
Galt, Gabriel,	2	8	Henry	Garnett, James,	1	6	Carc.	1		Bot.
Galt, Hugh,			Din.	Garnett, James,	2	6	Cul.	1	15	Pr. Geo.
Gamble, George,	1		Wash.	Garnett, John,	1	5	K. & Q	1	8	Pr. Geo.
Gamble, John,	1	7	Aug.	Garnett, John,	1	2	K. & Q	1		Pr. Geo.
Gamble, Robert,	3		Aug.	Garnett, John,	2	6	Cul.	1	4	Pr. Geo.
Gannaway, Edmund,	1	1	Buck.	Garnett, Muscos,	1	4	Spots	1	13	Pr. Geo.
Gannaway, Gregory,	1	4	Buck.	Garnett, Nathaniel,			Buck.			Berk.
Gannaway, John,	1	5	Buck.	Garnett, Reuben,	1	2	Cul.	1		Berk.
Gannaway, Mary,	5		Buck.	Garnett, Robert,	1	7	Cul.	1		Berk.
Gannaway, Robert,	1	2	Buck.	Garnett, Thomas,	2	7	Cul.	1	5	Nor.
Gannaway, Thomas,	1	2	Buck.	Garnett, Thomas,	1	7	Carc.	2	11	Acco.
Gannaway, William,	1	6	Buck.	Garnett, Whiscoe,	26		Carc.	1		Wash.
Ganseu, Jacob,			Har.	Garrard, Anthony,			Fau.	1	1	Bed.
Gant, Joseph,	1		Lou.	Garratt, James,	1		Pr. Wm.	1	1	Bed.
Gantt, John,	1	20	Berk.	Garrett, Richard,	1	6	Pr. Wm.	1		Aug.
Gardner, Ann,	1		So'n	Garrell, Richard,	2		York	1		Berk.
Gardner, Francis,	1		Aug.	Garrett, Humphrey,	1	13	K. & Q	1		Lin.
Gardner, Hanson,	1	4	Mont.	Garret, Rosanna,			Bot.	1		Bed.
Gardner, Jacob,	1		Lou.	Garrison, Abel,	1	8	Nor.	1	7	Berk.
Gardner, James,	1	4	So'n	Garrison, Abraham,	1		Lin.	1		Berk.
Gardner, James,	5	3	K. & Q	Garrison, Archibald,	1	1	Nor.	1		Pr. Wm.
Gardner, James,	1	8	So'n	Garrison, Elizabeth,	4		Acco.	1		Henry
Gardner, Jesse,	1	1	So'n	Garrison, George,	2	14	Acco.	1	16	K. & Q
Gardner, John,	1		Har.	Garrison, Isiah,	1	5	Acco.	1	20	Bed.
Gardner, John,	1	3	Lou.	Garrison, John,	1		Har.	2	1	Spots.
Gardner, Joseph,	1		Lou.	Garrison, Jonathan,	1	5	Acco.	1	7	Spots.
Gardner, Joseph, Jr.,	1	1	Lou.	Garrison, Jonathan, Jr.,	1		Acco.	2	18	Carc.
Gardner, Luke,	1		Lou.	Garrison, Richard,	1		Acco.	1	23	Bed.
Gardner, Matthew,	1	7	So'n	Garrison, William,	2	8	Acco.	1	11	Carc.
Gardner, Samuel,	1		Lou.	Garriss, George,	1	3	Nor.	1	22	K. Wm.
Gardner, Silvester,	1	5	Lou.	Garrity, James,	1	6	So'n	1	5	K. & Q
Gardner, Thomas,	1		Spots	Garrow, John,	1	11	York.	1	7	K. & Q
Gardner, William,	1	3	Henry	Garrow, William,	1	4	York	1	7	K. & Q
Gardner, William,	1		Acco.	Garth, David,	1	4	Lou.	1	7	K. & Q
Gardner, Anthony,	1	14	K. & Q	Garth, David,	1	4	Lou.	1	24	Carc.
Gardner, James,	2	35	K. & Q	Garth, John,	1	9	Lou.	1	26	Carc.
Gardner, John,	1	37	K. & Q	Garret, Benjamin,	1		Mont.			York.
Gardinhire, Jacob,	2		Pr. Wm.	Garrett, Elizabeth,	7		Lou.	1	1	K. & Q
Gardous, John,	1		West.	Garrett, Henry,	1	18	Lou.	1		K. & Q
Garland, Charles,	1	1	Lou.	Garrett, John,	1		Lou.	1		K. & Q
Garland, James,	1	11	Buck.	Garrett, Joseph,	1		K. Wm.	1	7	Hen.
Garland, Jesse,	1	27	Lun.	Garrett, Richard, Sr.,	3		K. & Q	1	6	Hen.
Garland, Mary,	1	10	Lou.	Garrett, Thomas,	1		Lou.	1	9	Hen.
Garland, Nathaniel,	1	17	Lun.	Garrett, William,	1		Lou.	1	25	Hen.
Garland, Peter,	2	19	Lou.	Garrett, William,	1	11	Lou.	1	3	Hen.
Garland, Robert,	1	28	Lou.	Garrett, William, est.,	11		K. & Q	2	11	Hen.
Garland, Samuel,	1		Lou.	Garriott, Benjamin,	1		Cul.	1		Hen.
Garland, Thomas,	1	1	Lou.	Garriott, Catherine,	1		Cul.	1		Hen.
Garland, Thomas,	1	8	Lun.	Garriott, John,	1		Cul.	1	1	Bed.
Garlick, Camm,	14		K. Wm.	Garriott, Reuben,	1		Cul.	1		Bed.
Garlick, Camm, est.	8		K. & Q					5	28	Hen.
Garlick, John,	2	18	Carc.							

Colonial Virginia Source Records, 1600s-1700s

Virginia Tax Payers, 1782-1787, Surnames F-G, Page 47

© MyFamily.com, Inc., April 29, 2005

[Return to normal view](#)

Hammond & Bowman & others Genealogies

Entries: 19996 Updated: 2004-05-27 20:11:10 UTC (Thu)

Contact: Judy HAMMOND Bowman Rhodes

jbowrho@mchsi.com

Home Page: [Hammond, Bowman, Rhodes with Morgan, Culkin & Pikor Genealogies](#)

The Ancestors of Judith Ann Hammond & Minot Bowman

- ID: I17753
- Name: **Marianne Bertrand**
- Sex: F
- Birth: 1717 in VA? France?
- Death: BEF. 1759 in VA
- Burial: VA

Father: [William Bertrand](#) b: 1687 in Belle Isle, Lancaster Co, VA

Mother: [Susannah Foushee](#) b: 12 DEC 1695 in Richmond Co, VA

Marriage 1 [Captain Leroy Griffin](#) b: 9 JAN 1710/11 in Richmond Co, VA

- Married: 5 OCT 1734 in Lancaster Co, VA - date of marriage bond in 5 Oct 1734

Children

1. [Thomas Bertrand Griffin](#) b: 17 OCT 1735 in Richmond Co, VA
2. [Elizabeth* Griffin](#) b: 17 MAR 1735/36 in Williamsburg, VA *Rich. Adams 4-10-55 ch Alice - Jer. P. b.*
3. [LeRoy Griffin](#) b: 30 DEC 1738 in Richmond Co, VA *m. Judith Ball 11-3-72 Lanc. Co.*
4. [Corbin Griffin](#) b: 2 NOV 1741 in Richmond Co, VA *m. Mary Berkeley 4-26-1771 b. 1751 s. Blaw*
5. [William Griffin](#) b: 29 JAN 1741/42 in Richmond Co, VA
6. [Samuel Griffin](#) b: 21 APR 1746 in Richmond Co, VA
7. [Cyrus Griffin](#) b: 16 JUL 1748 in Richmond Co, VA - see More Notes for a very interesting life
8. [John Tayloe Griffin](#) b: 24 AUG 1750 in Richmond Co, VA

This genealogy is a continual Research Project, there are errors, unproved & confused entries. Please check and prove all entries FOR YOURSELF.

Tulane

The
County Court Note-Book
Volumes I-X

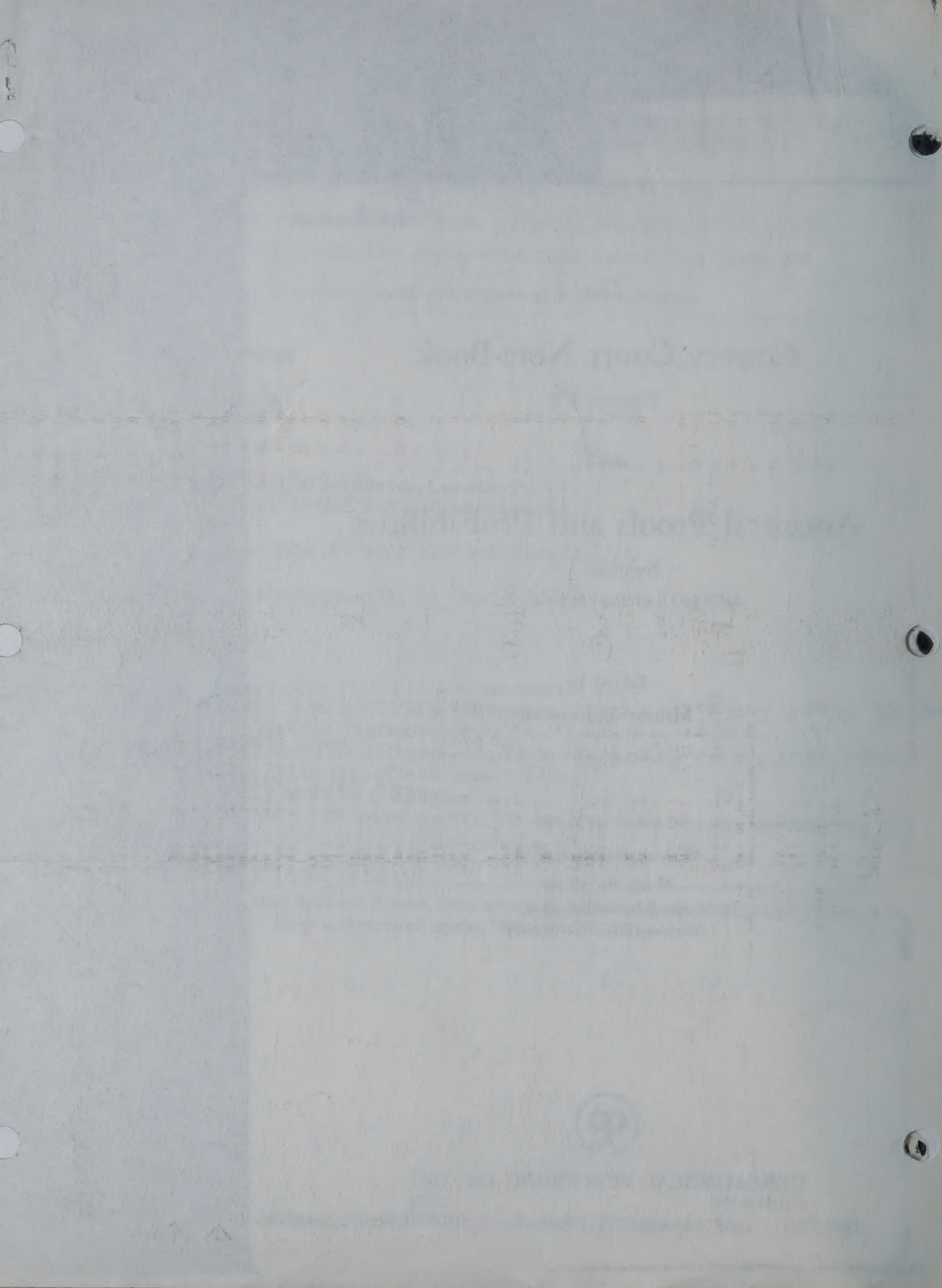
and
Ancestral Proofs and Probabilities
Numbers 1-4

Edited by
Milnor Ljungstedt

With an Introduction by
Mary K. Meyer
*Genealogical Librarian,
Maryland Historical Society*



GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
BALTIMORE 1972



Mr. FRANCIS R. CLIVEN, 5
1227, 16th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Member of Committee on Genealogy and Heraldry of the Maryland Historical Society; Genealogical Editor of "The Minute Man" magazine. Researches in genealogy and heraldry for American and English lineages. Historical biographies compiled and costs of arms investigated and supplied.

Mr. CHARLES SHEPARD, II
711 Wilder Building
Rochester, New York

Genealogist and Antiquarian
Consulting service and original research

Mrs. FRANCIS H. MARRELL
Frederick, Maryland

Refers by permission to Mr. Frank E. Norwood, President Frederick County Historical Society, Frederick, Maryland.

Mrs. WILLIAM HYDE TALBOTT
Rockville, Maryland

Genealogical and historical research in Prince George's, Montgomery and Frederick counties, Maryland.

Mrs. MATILDA SPICER HART
1409 Delaware Avenue
Wilmington, Delaware

Genealogical research in Delaware

EDWARD DWELLY, F. S. A. Scot., F. S. G.
Record Searcher and Genealogist

Publisher of Dwelly's Parish Records. Indices containing over 3,000,000 names.
Kenilworth Road, Fleet, Hants, England

CAVALRIES AND PIONEERS

(CALENDAR OF VIRGINIA LAND PATENTS)

1623-1800.
NELL, MARION NUGENT, Compiler
Clerk Virginia Land Office
Address P. O. Box 36, Richmond, Va.

VIRGINIA REVOLUTIONARY RESEARCH

Military and Non-Military Service
Thousands of names from the unpublished records of Revolutionary Virginia available.
Now in print

West Virginia Revolutionary Ancestors
The first list ever published of non-military services in West Virginia. Two thousand names are given. Price, \$10.

ANNE WALLER KEDDY
Office: 1005 E. Marshall Street
Richmond, Virginia

Mr. STILSTON NOTTINGHAM
Genealogist
Orange, Virginia

Researches in Northampton, Accomack, and nearby early counties of Virginia. Maps, indices and notes of many early families available. Compiler and publisher of the following volumes:
The Marriage License Bonds of Accomack county, Virginia; of Lancaster county, Virginia; of Westmoreland county, Virginia; of Mecklenburg county, Virginia; of Northampton county, Virginia, and of Northumberland county, Virginia. The Revolutionary Soldiers and Sailors of Accomack county, Virginia, and of Northampton county, Virginia. Wills and Administrations of Accomack county in preparation.

EMERY RECORD PRESERVING COMPANY
Taunton, Mass.

Bookbinding Specialists in Restoring and Preserving Records and Documents
Emery Silk Process Patent Mount
Records Kept in Fireproof Vauls

UNITED STATES CENSUS, WAR DEPARTMENT
AND PENSION OFFICE RECORDS

Searches at moderate rates. For further information address the Editor, County Court Note-Book.

The County Court Note-Book

A Little Bulletin of History and Genealogy

April, 1931

VIRGINIA MARRIAGES

These marriages are inferred from the court record for which the reference is given. The name of the county is followed by the volume and page of record. The exact date of the marriage is rarely shown by these ecclesiastical entries. From the date of the recorded paper, or from some statement in the body of the paper, it is shown that the marriage must have occurred before the date as given in each reference.

Mr. JAMES ADAMS and JANE CUNNINGHAM, dau. of James, 18 June 1772. Chancery. [Reference wanting.]
THOMAS ADDAMS and ELLEN HORNER, late the wife of George HORNER, dec'd. Before 15 Apr 1691. L. Norfolk. B-172.

..... ABBOTT [of King and Queen] prob. m. SARAH STRINGER, dau. of Daniel Before 29 Oct 1788. Middlesex. 1785-1789.
EDWARD ADCOCK and ELIZABETH SMITH, sister of Henry SMITH, and dau. of Mrs. Philet SMITH. Before 20 June 1677. Rappahannock. 1677-1682.

ARNOLD ADDISON and JOYCE DELOTT [?] widow of James. Before 12 Sept 1736. Northampton. Chancery papers.

JOHN ADOLPH prob. m. WEBB, a widow. Before 23 May 1701. Northampton, vol. iv.

JOHN AIRES and ANNE SMITH, widow of Robert. Before 16 June 1663. [At that date AIRES was dec'd.] Northumberland. 1658-1666, fo. 100.

JOHN ALEXANDER and SUSANNA PEARSON, dau. of Simon. After 7 Dec 1731. Pr. William. Land Causes.

JOHN ALDIN and FRANCES WILLIAMSON. Before 23 Apr 1726. Middlesex. 1713-1734, p. 274.

JOHN ALDIN and JANE ORRILL, dau. of Laurence. Before 6 Feb 1748. Middlesex. D-87. [She seems to have m. (2) Metcham, before the above date. See also D-51.]

ROBERT ALLEN and SARAH GIVENS, widow [of Samuel?]. Before [?] May, 1756. Augusta Chronicle. 1-316.

AR. ALLEN and CATHERINE BAKER, dau. of Laurence. Before 18 Feb 1681. Surrey. 1(2)-290.

JOHN ALLEN and a dau. of BENJ. WOODSON, Before [or about?] 1762. Cumberland. III-316.

..... ALEXANDER and SUSANNA PEARSON, dau. of Simon. Before 8 Oct 1773. Fairfax. 00-360.

[THOMAS?] ALISON and MARGARET SIMMONS, dau. of Laurence. Before 1698. Westmoreland. Crozier Wills, pp. 11, 13.

ISAAC ALLERTON and the Relics and Adams of Maj. Geo. COLCLOUGH. Before 20 June 1663. Northumberland. 1668-1666, f. 101.

GEORGE ALVIS and the relics of Maj. Wm. HARRIS. Before Apr 1662. Henrico. II-139.

Mr. HENRY ANDERSON and PRUDENCE STRATTON, dau. Mr. Edward STRATTON. Before or about 20 Aug 1706. Henrico. 1677-1737, p. 47.

ISAAC ANDERSON and SARAH GIBSON. Before 11 June 1794. Washington.

PATRICK ANGUS and MARY PORTER, widow of PORTER [Minister of Lynnhaven Parish] Before 17 June 1684. L. Norfolk. [from Mr. Richmond's collection of data.]

JOHN APPLEWHYTE and ANNE M. SHALL, dau. of Humphry. Before 15 1711. Isle of Wight. II-531.

WILLIAM ARCHER and the relics and adm. of William DUKE. Before 25 Jan 1678. Surrey. 1(2)-28.

ROGER ARCHER and MARY x CLAY, relic of Mr. John CLAY, Sc., of L. W. Before or about 31 May 1678. Surrey. 1(2)-241.

GEORGE ARCHER and HARRIS, sister of William. 1 June 1689. Henrico. II-303.

JOHN ARNOLD and PATTY LEE, dau. of John. Before 1 Sept 1618. Campbell. v-131.

[HENRY] ARSKINS and JEAN THOMPSON, dau. of Joseph of [Cecil County, Maryland] Before 27 Nov 1783. Henry. III-275.

HENRY ASCOUGH and JOANE HUCHISON, widow of Robert. Before 20 Aug 1661. Henrico. 1677-1739, p. 7.

JOHN ASHWORTH and the Relics of Richard SELBY. Before 16 Aug 1671. L. Norfolk. I-68.

WILLIAM ATKINSON and ELIZABETH PARKER, dau. of Richard. About or before 7 Jan 1716. Henrico 1699. (p. 143, W. and D. 1714.)



MOSES, **ETHERIDGE** and **ELEANOR**
TUCKER, widow of William. About 1710.
Norfolk, Misc. Papers.

JAMES EUBANKS and CLARKET (?) MAYES.
5 Jan 1802. Charlotte, Va.

EVANS probably in SUSANNA FOSTER,
widow of William. Before 29 Jan 1694.
Northampton. xvii-297.

ISAAC EVANS and MARTHA WORTHING-
TON, dau. of Robert. Before 31 Mch 1786.
Johanna. [Now in West Virginia.]
S. L. O. W. 260.

JOHN EVANS and ELIZABETH VEALE, dau.
of William. Before 10 Dec 1661. Rappahan-
nock. 1677-1687, p. 348.

THOMAS EVANS and SUSANNA COLE,
widow of Joseph. 9 Nov 1736. Henrico.
1723-1737, p. 583.

THOMAS EVANS, Esq., of the Dominion of
Ireland, m. MARY 1 Mch 1661.
[About:] L. Norfolk. D-364.

SOLOMON EWEEL and COMFORT TAY-
LOR. Before 10 Apr 1769. Accomack. Deeds
iii-006.

JOSEPH EYRES and MARGARET HUMPH-
REYS. [She m. 2) Maurice FLOYD.] Be-
fore 16 Jan 1683. Henrico. iv-32, i-436.

..... FAGAN and ELIZABETH GRIGSBY,
dau. of Moses, decd. Before 13 Feb 1780.
Stafford. S-7.

JOHN FAILE and the relict of Gilbert ELAM,
Jr. Before 20 Aug 1702. Henrico. 1677-1717,
p. 45.

JAMES x FAIRFAX and MARY HEWETH,
dau. of Robert. Before 7 May 1728. Ac-
comack. xvi-306. [A reference to Accomack,
xx-137, states that she was the mother of John
SMITH, and her father's name is given in vari-
ous spellings. It was probably HEWETT.]

THOMAS FANSHAW and MARY HORNE;
permission granted her to marry. 15 Feb
1661. L. Norfolk. D-338.

Col. MORE FANTLER and MARY HILL,
dau. of Thomas. Before 29 Aug. 1660. West-
moreland. ii-18. [See also Rappahannock,
1656-1664, 368. Court Order of 6 July 1664.
FAUNTLEURY then dead. See also p. 369.
Deed of Joineure. 20 Apr 1648. Also Court
of 28 Mch 1664.]

WILLIAM FANTLER, Gent., and Katherine
..... 28 Feb 1681. Rappahannock. 1677-
1682, p. 312. Marriage contract.

Mr. WILLIAM FAUNTLEURY and APPIA
RUSHROD, dau. of John. Before 26 Jan
1719. Westmoreland. See Crozier, p. 28, also
p. 44. [She was also the daughter of Hannah
COOPER. See Crozier, p. 44, and Westmore-
land, ix-25.]

HENRY FARMER and the exx of William
FASS. Before 20 Aug 1696. Henrico. 1677-
1731, p. 39.

BENJAMIN FARROW and LUCY WILLIAMS,
dau. of John SMITH. Before 1799. Fauquier.
xiv-415.

Mr. JOHN FARRAR and the relict of Mr.
Thomas BATTE. Before 21 Aug 1693. Hen-
rico. 1677-1737, p. 34.

..... FAWCETT probably m. RHODA COUL-
STON, widow of John. 9 Jan 1673. [Prob-
ably before this date.] Accomack. v-25.

WILLIAM FELDER and JANNEY [JANE?]
JACKSON, dau. of Francis. Before 10 Dec
1781. Prince William. C-142.

WILLIAM FERGUSON probably m. JANE SIMP-
SON, widow of Thomas. About 1734-35.
Prince William. C-63.

Capt. PETER FIELD [FIELD] and Mrs. JUDITH
[JUDAH] RANDOLPH, admx of Mr. Henry
RANDOLPH. About 6 July 1680. Surrey. i-307.
(See also Henrico, 1685-1697, p. 8.)

JOHN FERREE and the relict and exx of Wil-
liam ELIS, decd. About 16 June 1671. L.
Norfolk. E-64.

JONATHAN FINLEY and ELIZABETH FINNIE
Before 18 Aug 1764. Accomack. iii-336.

WILLIAM FINNEY, Jr., son of William, and
SARAH WATTS, dau. of Capt. John. 13 Oct
1720. Accomack. xvi-128. Marriage contract.

WILLIAM FINNEY, of Accomack, planter, and
COMFORT TAYLOR, widow, same place.
4 May 1730. Accomack. xx-89. Marriage con-
tract.

MOSES FITZPATRICK and HANNAH
HUGHES, dau. of Moses. Before 3 Jan 1823.
Ambert. C-174.

JOHN FIVEASH and JOYCE PETTWAY, dau.
of Edward. Before or about 25 Aug 1682.
Surrey. i-12.

ALEXANDER FLEMING and URSULA
BROWN, widow of John. Before 5 July 1658.
Northampton. ix-16.

Capt. ALEXANDER FLEMING and JOYCE
Before 7 Apr 1677. See record Rappahannock
1677-1682, p. 119.

TARLTON FLEMING and MARY RAN-
DOLPH. About 5 May 1760. Goodland.
xiv-133.

JAMES FLETCHER and MARY ATKINS, dau.
of Richard. Before 13 Oct 1717. Prince
George. Large vol. p. 230.

JOHN FLETCHER and ELEANOR HYND-
MAN, sister of [Rev.] John Hyndman. Be-
fore Nov. 1738. Augusta Chronicle, i-350.

ROBERT FLETCHER and SAVAGE,
widow of Elison. Before 13 Jan 1727.
Northampton. Chaney's papers.

JOHN JAMES FLOURNOY and ANNE CAR-
KINGTON CADELL. 26 May 1804. Ambert.
At L. B.

HUGHES FLANNAGIN and DRUGGILLA HOL-
LOWAY, dau. of John. Before 27 Apr 1727.
Cumberland. V-39.

WILLIAM FORMAN and CATHERINE x
PARKER, dau. of JOHN. Before 11 May
1779. Hampshire. [Now West Virginia.] v-32.
[FORMAN died before the date given.]

RICHARD FOSTER and ANNE JACKSON
[Before:] 19 Nov 1640. New Norfolk. A-32.

SETH FOSTER probably m. ANN KING, exx
of John. Before 1 Nov 1790. Dinwiddie. W.
and M. xvii-217.

JOHN FOSTER and ELIZABETH SHEPARD,
dau. of John. Before 19 May 1716. Accomack.
ix-190.

THOMAS FOSTURE and ELIZABETH BLACK-
LOCK, dau. of Thomas. Before 16 Mch 1682.
Accomack. vi-326.

JOHN FOUKES and the widow of Thomas
HALL. Before 15 Apr 1660. L. Norfolk.
D-255.

THOMAS FOOKES and HICKMAN BONE-
WELL. Before 16 Mch 1679-80. Accomack.
vi-202.

WILLIAM FOULKS, of Accomack, and MARY
FOSTER, of Dorchester county, Md. 2d 6th
1704. Friends' Records. vi-5.

Mr. NICHOLAS FOUNTAIN and MARTHA
HITT, dau. of Robert. Before 3 Apr 1722.
Accomack. xvii-41.

Capt. ISAAC FOXCROFT and BRIDGET
CHARLTON, dau. of Mr. Stephen CHARL-
TON. Before 16 June 1677. Accomack. vi-54.

ARTHUR FRAME and the widow of John
GOSSLING. 16 Dec 1691. Accomack. x-34.

PETER FRANCISCO and SUSANNAH AND-
ERSON, dau. of James. Between 1762 and
1787. Cumberland. ii-432

JOHN FRAZER and ELIZABETH KELLY,
widow of Charles. About 3 Sept 1736.
Northampton.

Dr. GEORGE FRENCH and ANNE BRAYNE
BENDER, dau. of John BENDER of Spotsyl-
vania. Both of Fiedelkensburg. Before [?] 21
Feb 1780. Stafford. S-239.

WILLIAM FREEMAN and CATHERINE
[WEST], probably widow of George WEST.
Before 3 May 1710. Accomack. xiv-4.

WILLIAM FREEMAN and WILL-
IAMS, sister of Richard. Before 17 Apr.
1678. Accomack. vii-137.

GEORGE FRESHWATER and ELIZABETH,
dau. of Bartholomew MEERS. Before 16
Dec 1682. Accomack. vi-33.

THOMAS FLETCHER and the widow of Rich-
ard CONQUEST. Before 11 Nov 1662. L.
Norfolk. D-317.

WILLIAM FULLEN and MARY GIBSON. 7
Mch 1796. Washington. Marriage return.

CHARLES FORD and MARY WASHINGTON,
widow of John. Before 1 Mch 1672.
[At that date FORD was deceased.] Surrey.
i-181.

SAVILL GASKIN and the widow of Mr. Chris-
topher BURROWS. Before 16 June 1662.
L. Norfolk. D-343.

HENRY GASKINS and MARY EDWARDS,
dau. of John. [She was perhaps widow of
Nathaniel FLOYD.] Before 26 Apr. 1742.
Northumberland. 1738-1743, p. 201. See also
p. 208.

DANIEL GAINES and MARGARET
[It seems that she was the widow of Col. John
CATLETT and also of John SMITH?]

JAMES GALLOUGH and MARY RUS-
SEL, dau. of William. Before 10 Sept. 1690.
Stafford. Orders i-100.

JOHN GALLAHUE and the widow of William
BUTLER. Before 15 May 1766. Prince Wil-
liam. Q-390.

GILBERT GEE and CATHERINE ROBERTS,
relict of John. Before 5 Oct 1725. Henrico.
1677-1737, p. 53.

JOHN GENTRY and NANCY SMITH, widow
of Peake. Before 10 Mch 1785. Hanover. W.
and M. xvii-114.

JAMES GIBSON and SARAH PREBSON, dau.
of Thomas and Elizabeth. After 8 Dec 1732.
Northampton Land Causes.

JOHN GIBSON and CATHERINE CLOVER-
FIELD. Before 17 Sept 1799. Rockingham.
oo-363.

THOMAS GIBSON and CHARLOTTE BEALE.
8 May 1782. Fauquier. M. L. B.

THOMAS GRIGSBY, of Stafford, and ROSE
NEWTON, dau. of Gerrard NEWTON, late
of Richmond county. Before 3 Oct 1729.
King George. i-617.

JOHN GIBSON, Jr., and ANN EUSTACE. 24
Mch. 1783. Fauquier. M. L. B.

JOHN GIBSON and ELIZABETH HARRI-
SON, 9 Mch 1795. Fauquier. M. L. B.

JOHN GIBSON, 6 Valley Va., 1 Jan 1775 d. 26
Aug. 1683; m. AMELIA CARTER CUM-
MINGS, dau. of Rev. Charles Cummings.
Hwy S. W. Va. p. 782.

ALEXANDER GIBSON and LUCY JEFFRIES.
28 Apr 1789. Fauquier. M. L. B.

WILLIAM GIBSON and HANNAH SETTLE.
31 Mch 1777. Fauquier. M. L. B.

MOSES GIBSON and BETSY WYNN. 7 Apr.
1795. Fauquier. 30 Mch. M. L. B.

GEORGE GIBSON and ELENOR LOWERY.
4 Dec. 1738. Rockbridge. [She was dau. of
Peter. The date of the M. L. B. is 29 Nov.
1798.]

WILLIAM GIBSON and ELIZABETH MCCOR-
MECK. 29 April 1794. Rockbridge.

SAMUEL GIBSON and CATY GRATNER.
14 Oct 1794. Washington, Md. return.

WILLIAM GIBSON and SALLY WINN. 17
Dec. 1791. Fauquier. M. L. B.
JONATHAN GIBSON and LUCY SHUMATE.
12 Sept 1737. Fauquier. M. L. B.

October 3, 1769

- Page 102. Thomas Lawson, Henry Lee, John Lee exors. of Allen McCrae dec. vs. George Petty, in debt.
- Page 103. Probate of will of Thomas Reno dec. is granted Lewis Reno and entred into Bond with William Davis and Valentine Cloniger his security.
- Page 103. William Tacquit?, William Moore, Isaac Farrow, Jesse Moore and any 3 to apprasie estate of Thomas Reno.
- Page 104. Churchwardens of Dettingen Parish bind out orphans Charles Stannton and Mary Ann Stanton orphans of Charles Stanton.

November 6, 1769

- Page 107. Adm. of estate of Jeremiah Jordan dec. granted William Cockes and bond executed with Foushee Tebbs his security.
John Graham, Evan Williams, James Grinsted and Thomas Johnson or any 3 appraise estate.

December 4, 1769

- Page 122. Churchwardens of Dettingen Parish bind out according to law John Leewright Evans a base born child to John Cole.

March 5, 1770

- Page 125. John Simms, Nicholas George, Samuel Jackson and John Glascock or any 3 inventory & appraise estate of John Newman dec.
- Page 125. Inventory and appraisem't. of estate of John Gallahue dec. was returned.
- Page 125. On motion of Thomas Reaves Churchwardens of Dettingen Parish bind out Alexander Eidson to Reaves according to law.
- Page 126. Robert Wickliff came into Court and made choice of Nathaniel Wickliff as his guardian.

March 6, 1770

- Page 128. Churchwardens of Dettingen Parish bind out Alexander Bul? orphan to John Wyatt.

March 7, 1770

- Page 138. Will of Benjamin Wilkenson dec. was presented into Court by Elizabeth Wilkenson his exorx. and proven by

GALLAHUE

Notes from Clayton Library, Houston Public Library, Houston, TX,
13 September, 1982

George W. Glass material.

(1) Mary Russell ¹ = James Gallahue ² = Elizabeth _____

Thomas ± Mary Darby ± Charlotte Ewell

John ±
ancestors of Gallahues
of Madison Co., Va.

William ± Ann Kenner John ± Mary (Tackett) Butler Jeremiah ±

The Gallahues came from that section of Westmoreland that now borders
on upper King Geo. Co & formerly bordered on Stafford Co.

(2)

Westmoreland: Co. O B 1705 - 21

The petition of Elij Gallowhaugh preferred agst. Mrs. Elizabeth
Johnson for freedom is continued till the next court to be held
for the said Co & thee ordered to continue with her sd mistress
till the sd next ct. p. 187 25 June, 1712

Prehaps the widow of John Gallahue (Golyhow) d. 1707 Stafford
(cf. Holyhone)

Note Thomas & Elij Gallahue probably the Mulatto bastards
born 1693 & 1691 to Mary Gollohough of Westmoreland Co.

(3)

Co B West'd Co 1731 - 39 p 210 27 July, 1736

Thomas Gollohew had administration of est. of John Spence decd.
(what little he had) without bond - said J. Spence's son is to
be bound to to said Thomas Gollohew to learn trade of a cooper
and to read and write until grown.

? John Spence ¹ ± ? ² ± Thomas Gallahue
d 1736

John Spence, Jr
under age 1736

(Madison Co., Va.)
Jemmima ?

Letter from Division Director, Bureau of Public Health, Washington, D.C.
10/1/50

Enclosed for your information.

Very truly yours,
John H. Egan, Jr., Director

Enclosed for your information.

Enclosed for your information.

Very truly yours,
John H. Egan, Jr., Director

Enclosed for your information.

Enclosed for your information.

Enclosed for your information.

Very truly yours,
John H. Egan, Jr., Director

Enclosed for your information.

Very truly yours,
John H. Egan, Jr., Director

John H. Egan, Jr., Director
Bureau of Public Health
Washington, D.C.

Page 71 (Order Book 1755-1757) (24 May 1756)

that he keep the same in good repair with the Male labouring tithables working thereon and also to Erect posts or stones where necessary according to Law.

JOHN BAYSIE is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of JOHN NEAVILL and ordered he keep the same in good repair with the Male Labouring Tithables working thereon and also to Erect posts and stones where necessary according to Law.

JOHN DUNCAN is appointed Surveyor of the road in the room of WILLIAM RUSSELL and ordered that he keep the same in repair with the Male Labouring Tithables working thereon and that he Erect posts and stone where necessary according to Law.

On the motion of MARY EDWARDS Guardian of JAMES MURPHEY it is ordered that an attachment be Issued against MASON BENNIT returnable to the next Court for not Complying with a former order of this Court in delivering up the Estate of the said JAMES MURPHEY in his hands to the said Mary his Guardian.

The Inventory and appraisment of the Estate of JAMES BLAND deced returned and ordered to be recorded.

The Last Will and Testament of WADDINGTON SPILLER deced was proved by the oaths of GEORGE MASON and JOHN SUMMERS two of the witnesses and admitted to record.

Administration of the Estate of THOMAS MITCHELL deceased is granted to ALLAN MACRAE and MATTHEW STEELE they having taken the oath of an Administrator and entered into and executed bond according to Law with JOHN BAYLIS gent and THOS. MACHEN

Page 72. (Order Book 1755-1757) (24 May 1756)

their securitys for the faithfull administration the said Estate.

Ordered that GILES CARTER, JOHN CHAPMAN PURNELL, JOHN DALTON and THOMAS HIGHLANDER or any three of them being first sworn Inventory and appraise the Estate of THOMAS MITCHELL deceased in current money and that the Administrators return the same to the Court.

The petition of MARTHA SUTTLE against JOSEPH SUTTLE is rejected & dismissed.

MARTIN PICKETT having first taken the oaths according to Law repeated and subscribed the Test was sworn under sheriff of this County

WILLIAM GRANT gent, EDWARD BLACKBURN, NATHANIEL OVERALL, GEORGE TURBERVILLE KENNER and SAMUEL BAYLIS took the oaths appointed by Act of Parliament to be taken repeated and Subscribed the Test as Military Officers.

ALLAN MACRAE gent took the oath appointed by Act of Parliament to be taken repeated and Subscribed the Test as also the Oath of Justice of peace at Common Law & Chancery.

Page 73. (Order Book 1755-1757) (24 May 1756)

Administration of the Estate of HUMPHRY POPE deced is granted BERTRAND EWELL gent he having taken the oath of an Administrator and entered into and executed bond according to Law with LYNAUGH HELM, WILLIAM ASHMORE, DARBY GALLAHUE and JOHN PEYTON for his faithfull administration the said Estate. Ordered that JOHN CRUMP gent, GEORGE CRUMP, JOSEPH MOREHEAD and JOHN GARNER or any three of them being first sworn Inventory and appraise the Estate of Humphry Pope deceased in current money and that the Administrator return the same to Court.

The petition of JOHN WATERS about a mare that he purchased from Askins & attached is rejected.

PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTY MINUTE BOOKS

HENRY LEE gent Produced a Licence to practice as an Attorney and Qualified himself accordingly. And also produced a Commission from under the hand of his Honour the Governor appointing him Deputy Attorney of this County. HUGH WEST JUNR. gent. producing a Commission of a later date for the same office was also Qualified. GEORGE BRENT acknowledged a Lease for term of years to DARBY GALLAHUE and was admitted to Record.

Lease and Release from JOSEPH JAMES and MARY his Wife to THOMAS NEWGENT were acknowledged (and Mary the wife of the said Joseph being privately examined) relinquished her right of Dower to the lands conveyed which were admitted to record.

JOSEPH BULLET is appointed Surveyor of the road from Cedar Run to the Cross Roads by Colo. TURNERs Quarter and ordered that he keep the same in good repair and also Erect posts or stones where Necessary according to Law.

RICHARD CUNDIFF is appointed Surveyor of the road from Mr. CHAPMANs Mill to JOSEPH MINTERS road and ordered he keep the same in good repair and also Erect posts or stones where necessary according to Law.

Administration of the Estate of JOHN FARROW deceased is granted to JOHN SUMMERS and ELIZABETH his Wife they having taken the Oath of an Administrator and Entered into and Executed Bond according to Law with JOHN METCALF and WILLIAM THORN for their faithfull administration of the said Estate.

Page 6. (Order Book 1754-1755) (25 March 1754)

Ordered that RICHARD HAZELRIG, THOMAS BLAND, JOHN ANDERSON, and FRANCIS JACKSON or any three of them being sworn Inventory & appraise the Estate of John Farrow deceased in Current money and that the Administrators return an Inventory thereof to the Court.

ESTER BALF a servant woman belonging to JOHN GARNER came into Court and agreed to serve her Master six months after the year allowed by Law for having a base born child in Hamilton Parish, it being in consideration of her said Masters paying her fine to the Parish and the costs.

Ordered that the CHURCHWARDENS of Dettingen Parish bind unto JAMES GRINSTEED, THOMAS HOWELL orphan of HENRY HOWELL, untill he attain to the age of twenty one years he agreeing to learn his said apprentice the Carpenter trade.

THOMAS AYRES in his proper person acknowledged a Deed of Gift to JOHN EDWARDS and was thereupon admitted to record.

The Last Will and Testament of JAMES ANDERSON deceased was presented in Court by SAMUEL ORGAIN the Executor therein named who made oath thereto according to Law and being proved by the oaths of JOHN NEAVILL JUNR. and HENRY NEAVEILL two of the witnesses is admitted to record and the said Executor hving performed what is usual in such cases Certificate is granted him for obtaining a probate thereof in due form. Ordered that JOHN NEAVILL, WILLIAM DERHAM, JAMES YOUNG and JOHN BAYSE or any three of them being sworn Inventory and appraise the Estate of JAMES ANDERSON deceased in current money and that the Executor return an Inventory thereof to Court.

HENRY BRETT Orphan of RICHARD BRETT deceased came into Court and made choice of THOMAS FLEMING for his Guardian who with HUGH WEST JUNR. Enter into bond for his faithfull performance of the same, the said Thomas obliging himself to teach the said Orphan the ship carpenters trade.

The Inventory and Appraisment of JACOB SMITH deceased Estate was returned and ordered to be recorded.

A Power of Attorney from THOMAS ROBINSON of Whitehaven to WILLIAM

MARGARET the Wife of the said GEORGE, being first privately examined, relinquished her right of Dower to the land and premises conveyed by the said Release which is admitted to record

Teste P. WAGENER, Cl Cur

THIS INDENTURE made the 24th day of May in the year of our Lord 1742 and in the Fifteenth year of our Sovereign Lord George 2d. by the grace of God King of Great Britain France and Ireland &c., Between CHARLES SNEED of Prince William County of one part and GEORGE PEMBERTON of the said County of the other part; Witnesseth that the said CHARLES SNEED in consideration of the sum of 40 pounds current money to him in hand paid by GEORGE PEMBERTON (This is the Release of the Lease from CHARLES SNEED to GEORGE PEMBERTON) In Witness whereof the parties have interchangeably set their hands and seals to these present Indentures the day and year first above written Signed sealed and delivered in presence of

EDWARD BARRY,

CHARLES SNEED

JOHN SAVAGE, JOHN SNEED

Received from the within mentioned GEORGE PEMBERTON the just sum of Forty pounds current money it being the consideration for the within mentioned lands and premises with the appurtenances, I say received p me

Test EDWARD BARRY,

CHARLES SNEED

JOHN SAVAGE, JOHN SNEED

At a Court held for Prince William County May 24th 1742

CHARLES SNEED acknowledged this Release and Receipt to be his act and deed and ANN his Wife being privately examined relinquished her right of Dower to the lands by the said conveyed to GEORGE PEMBERTON which are admitted to Record

Test CATESBY COCKE, Cl. Cur

THIS INDENTURE made the 22d. day of May in the year of our Lord God one thousand seven hundred and Forty seven Between THOMAS YOUNG of the County of Prince William of the one part and LUKE CANNON of the same County of the other part; Witnesseth that THOMAS YOUNG in consideration of Five shillings Sterling to him in hand paid by LUKE CANNON by these presents doth bargain and sell unto LUKE CANNON a certain tract of land situate in County of Prince William containing One hundred and fifty three acres bounded, Begining at a small white Oak about the middle of a Marsh on the lower side of POWELLS CREEK being the corner between the said Land and DARBY GALLAHUE, extending from thence South West in the woods by an old line of marked trees 160 poles to B two small Oak saplins & one Pine, thence N. 47 West by a line of mark'd trees to the land of GEORGE BIGBY's one hundred and fifty poles, thencew with the said BIGBY's line to D at another Mash on the said Creek side one hundred and Forty four poles, thence with the several meanders of the said Creek South 68 East forty six poles, South 45 1/2 East eighteen poles, South 20 W. sixteen poles, South 87 1/2 East forty three poles, South forty two degrees East twelve poles, South 20 East Eleven poles, South 45 1/2 East twelve poles, South 17 1/2 East twenty four poles to the Begining; And all houses orchards, profits and advantages to the same belonging; To have and to hold the One hundred and fifty three acres of land with the appurtenances unto LUKE CANNON and assigns for the full term of one whole year paying therefore one Pepper Corn on the last day of the said (blank) intent that by virtue of these presents and by force of the Statute for transferring (blank) LUKE CANNON may be in actual possession of the premises and be thereby enabled to take a release of the (blank) the said THOMAS YOUNG hath hereunto set his hand and seal the day and year

THOMAS YOUNG

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, the said CHARLES SMITH, being first duly sworn, has hereunto set his hand and the seal of said office, at the City of Helena, Montana, this 1st day of June, 1911.

THIS DEED was made the 1st day of June in the year of our Lord 1911, and in the 11th year of our Sovereign Lord George V, by the said CHARLES SMITH, of the County of Hill, State of Montana, for and to the said CHARLES SMITH, his heirs and assigns forever, the said CHARLES SMITH in consideration of the sum of \$100.00 to him in hand paid by the said CHARLES SMITH, the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged, have granted, sold, conveyed, confirmed, ratified and confirmed, and by these presents do grant, sell, convey, confirm, ratify and confirm unto the said CHARLES SMITH, his heirs and assigns forever, all that certain

CHARLES SMITH

JOHN SAVAGE, JOHN SMITH

Traverse from the within mentioned CHARLES SMITH to the said CHARLES SMITH, his heirs and assigns forever, the said CHARLES SMITH in consideration of the sum of \$100.00 to him in hand paid by the said CHARLES SMITH, the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged, have granted, sold, conveyed, confirmed, ratified and confirmed, and by these presents do grant, sell, convey, confirm, ratify and confirm unto the said CHARLES SMITH, his heirs and assigns forever, all that certain

CHARLES SMITH

JOHN SAVAGE, JOHN SMITH

in a deed made by the said CHARLES SMITH to the said CHARLES SMITH, his heirs and assigns forever, the said CHARLES SMITH in consideration of the sum of \$100.00 to him in hand paid by the said CHARLES SMITH, the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged, have granted, sold, conveyed, confirmed, ratified and confirmed, and by these presents do grant, sell, convey, confirm, ratify and confirm unto the said CHARLES SMITH, his heirs and assigns forever, all that certain

JOHN SAVAGE, JOHN SMITH

THIS DEED was made the 1st day of June in the year of our Lord 1911, and in the 11th year of our Sovereign Lord George V, by the said CHARLES SMITH, of the County of Hill, State of Montana, for and to the said CHARLES SMITH, his heirs and assigns forever, the said CHARLES SMITH in consideration of the sum of \$100.00 to him in hand paid by the said CHARLES SMITH, the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged, have granted, sold, conveyed, confirmed, ratified and confirmed, and by these presents do grant, sell, convey, confirm, ratify and confirm unto the said CHARLES SMITH, his heirs and assigns forever, all that certain

Traverse from the within mentioned CHARLES SMITH to the said CHARLES SMITH, his heirs and assigns forever, the said CHARLES SMITH in consideration of the sum of \$100.00 to him in hand paid by the said CHARLES SMITH, the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged, have granted, sold, conveyed, confirmed, ratified and confirmed, and by these presents do grant, sell, convey, confirm, ratify and confirm unto the said CHARLES SMITH, his heirs and assigns forever, all that certain

CHARLES SMITH

JOHN SAVAGE, JOHN SMITH

At a Court held for the County of Prince William the 25th May 1747
THOMAS YOUNG acknowledged this Lease to LUKE CANNON to be his act and deed which
is admitted to Record Teste P. WAGENER, Cl. Cur.

- THIS INDENTURE made the Twenty third day of May in the year of our Lord God
one thousand seven hundred and Forty seven Between THOMAS YOUNG of the County of
Prince William of the one part and LUKE CANNON of the same County of the other part;
Witnesseth that THOMAS YOUNG in consideration of the sum of Forty pounds current
money of Virginia to him in hand paid by LUKE CANNON (The Release of the foregoing Lease)
In Witness whereof the said THOMAS YOUNG hath hereunto set his hand and seal the
day and year first above written
Sealed and delivered in presence of

WM. GRANT,
JOHN GRANT

THOMAS YOUNG

Received the day and year within written of the within named LUKE CANNON the sum
of Forty pounds current money of Virginia being the consideration mentioned in the
within Deed to be paid by him to me on the perfection thereof, Witness my hand
Witnesses present WILLIAM GRANT. THOMAS YOUNG
JOHN GRANT

At a Court held for the County of Prince William the 25th day of May 1747
THOMAS YOUNG acknowledged this Release and Receipt to LUKE CANNON to be his act
and deed which are admitted to Record

Teste P. WAGENER, Cl Cur

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I THOMAS YOUNG of the County of Prince
William am held and firmly bound unto LUKE CANNON of the same County in the full
and just sum of fifty pounds Sterling money of Great Britain to be paid to the said LUKE
his certain Attorney heirs or assigns to which payment well and truly to be made and
done I bind myself my heirs firmly by these presents; Sealed with my seal and dated
this fifth day of May one thousand seven hundred and forty four

Whereas the above bound THOMAS YOUNG by Deeds of Lease and Release bearing date
respectively the 22nd and 23rd days of April in consideration of Forty pounds current
money has sold and conveyed to LUKE CANNON a certain tract of land containing One
hundred and fifty three acres lying in County of Prince William and at the time of the
said Sale it was then and there covenanted and agreed by the said parties that if there
should be a deficiency or want of Board Timber on the said Land conveyed that then
and such case THOMAS YOUNG would suffer and permit LUKE CANNON to get off or upon
any adjacent lands in the Tenure and occupation of said YOUNG so much Timber as
would fully compleat the quantity of Four thousand Clap Boards for the necessary
building of the said LUKE and no more; Now if the said YOUNG shall in all things in the
said Release mentioned observe and keep according to the true intent thereof that then
this Obligation to all intents and purposes to be frustrate and void else to remain in full
force power and virtue

Sealed and delivered in presence of
WILLIAM GRANT,
JOHN GRANT

THOMAS YOUNG

At a Court held for the County of Prince William the 25th May 1747
THOMAS YOUNG acknowledged this Bond to LUKE CANNON to be his act and deed &
admitted to Record Teste P. WAGENER, Cl. Cur.

At a Court held for the County of Wilson the 15th day of May 1892
THOMAS YOUNG acknowledged this instrument as his own and that he
is signed to the same
JAMES F. WATKINS, Clerk

THIS INSTRUMENT made the twenty third day of May in the year of our Lord one
thousand eight hundred and ninety two between THOMAS YOUNG of the County of
Wilson of the one part and LUCY CANNON of the same County of the other part
Witnesseth that THOMAS YOUNG in consideration of the sum of twenty dollars to him
money of value to him in hand paid by LUCY CANNON the receipt of the receipt of the
in witness whereof the said THOMAS YOUNG has hereunto set his hand and seal
day and year first above written

Sealed and delivered in presence of

WM. DEATY
JAMES DEATY

THOMAS YOUNG

Witness my hand and seal this twenty third day of May in the year of our Lord one
thousand eight hundred and ninety two at the County of Wilson the said day of May
JAMES F. WATKINS, Clerk

WM. DEATY
JAMES DEATY

At a Court held for the County of Wilson the 15th day of May 1892
THOMAS YOUNG acknowledged this instrument as his own and that he
is signed to the same
JAMES F. WATKINS, Clerk

(Seal of James F. Watkins, Clerk)

THOMAS YOUNG of the County of Wilson the 15th day of May 1892
Witness my hand and seal this twenty third day of May in the year of our Lord one
thousand eight hundred and ninety two at the County of Wilson the said day of May
JAMES F. WATKINS, Clerk

Witness my hand and seal this twenty third day of May in the year of our Lord one
thousand eight hundred and ninety two at the County of Wilson the said day of May
JAMES F. WATKINS, Clerk

Witness my hand and seal this twenty third day of May in the year of our Lord one
thousand eight hundred and ninety two at the County of Wilson the said day of May
JAMES F. WATKINS, Clerk

Sealed and delivered in presence of

WM. DEATY
JAMES DEATY

THOMAS YOUNG

At a Court held for the County of Wilson the 15th day of May 1892
THOMAS YOUNG acknowledged this instrument as his own and that he
is signed to the same
JAMES F. WATKINS, Clerk

possession now being by virtue of a Lease for one year and by force of the statute for transferring uses into possession) his heirs and assigns forever all that parcel of land containing as by a Survey thereof made by BERTRAND EWELL Surveyor of this County Three hundred and twenty acres being in the said County on the North side of BROAD RUN and is part of a greater parcel of land granted to WANSFORD ARRINGTON from the PROPRIETORS OFFICE by a Deed bearing date the 23d day of December 1716 relation being had and containing Six hundred and Sixty acres, the said Three hundred and Twenty acres here sold begins at the mouth of SIMMS BRANCH on the North side of BROAD RUN, extending with the said Branch and binding therewith to ROGUES OLD ROAD then with said ROAD as Divides this land from Colo. HENRY PEYTONs land to a marked line above a small branch then with the said line No. Wt. to a red Oak Corner near a PATH then with another line of marked trees So. Wt. to a Spanish Oak stump on BROAD RUN corner as Divides this land from Mr. JOHN TYLERS land then down the several meanders of the said BROAD RUN to the beginning, and all houses and appurtenances whatsoever to the said parcel of land belonging To Have and To Hold unto the said BENJAMIN RUSH his heirs and assigns forever and quietly have and enjoy the said premises hereby granted without the lawfull suit or hindrance of them the said THOMAS ARRINGTON and PEGGY his Wife or any other persons whatsoever (Except the lawfull bargains and Leases made to the said BENJAMIN RUSH, and the TYLERS and others living on the said premises as the said BENJAMIN RUSH is acquainted with). In Witness whereof the said THOMAS ARRINGTON and PEGGY his Wife hath set their hands and seals in presence of ISAAC DAVIS.

WM. DAVIS, BENJ. MASON

THOS. ARRINGTON

PEGGY X ARRINGTON

At a Court continued and held for Prince William County the 27th day of July 1761 THOMAS ARRINGTON and PEGGY his Wife (she being first privately examined and there-to consenting) acknowledged this Release with the Receipt thereon to BENJAMIN RUSH to be their acts and deeds and on his motion the same is admitted to record

pp On margin: "Deld to Mr. WARDEN 13 July 1765"
 95- THIS INDENTURE made this third day of July in the year of our Lord one thou-
 102 sand seven hundred & Sixty one Between DERBY GALLAHUE of Prince William County of one part and RICHARD WARDEN of the Province of MARYLAND of the other part Witnesseth that said DERBY GALLAHUE for the sum of Fifty five pounds Current money of Virginia have sold unto the said RICHARD WARDEN his heirs and assigns all that parcel of land containing One hundred & fifty acres with Eighteen acres of Marsh adjoining being in the County of Prince William & Parish of Dettingen in Virginia on the POTOMACK RIVER and the South side of POWELLS CREEK joyning the land of ISAAC DAVIS. JOHN BLAND & RICHARD CRUPPER Beginning at the mouth of a Branch that divides this land from ISAAC DAVIS upon POWELLS CREEK runing up the said Creek including the Marsh above mentioned to the line of RICHARD CRUPPER then with his line to the back line aforesaid joyning JOHN BLAND then with his line to the Branch aforesaid and down the said Branch the Meanders thereof to the beginning, and all houses and appurtenances whatsoever to the said premises belonging To Have and To Hold the said One hundred and Sixty 8 acres of land and Marsh unto the said RICHARD WARDEN his heirs and assigns forever. In Witness whereof the said DERBY GALLAHUE to this present Indenture of Bargain & Sale hath set his hand and Seale in presence of BERTRAND EWELL.

DERBY GALLAHUE

ROBERT WILSON, JOHN CAMPBELL,
 DANIEL KINCHELOE

At a Court continued and held for Prince William County the 27th day of July 1761 This Deed of Feoffment with the Livery and Seisin and Receipt thereon Endorsed from

Section of Burgesses. Colo. JOHN BAYLIS Pol (continued)

THOMAS DAGG	JOHN SIMPSON	WILLIAM TYLER
JOHN DAWKINS	JOHN DITTO	THOMAS RENO
JOHN LINTON	BENJAMIN BLAND	JOHN GRAHAM
WILLIAM TOMKINS (Sworn)	DARBY GALLAHUE	HUMPHRY PEAKE
ALLAN MACRAE	WILLIAM YOUNG	FOUSHEE TEBBS
SOLOMON FORSYTHE	WILLIAM CARR	RICHARD WRIGHT
HUGH GUTTRAY	ANTHONY SEALE	RAWLEIGH DODSON
BENJAMIN BRIDGES	JOHN TYLER JUNR.	OBED CALVERT
BENJAMIN GRAYSON	JOHN DOWELL	BENJAMIN TYLER
WILLIAM POWELL	ELIAS WARD	WILLIAM WATKINS
BENJAMIN MASON	ISRAEL FOLSOM	THOMAS CHAPMAN (Sworn)
WILLIAM TEBBS	EDWARD MOSS	DANIEL PAUL
WILLIAM SUETER	GEORGE HARPER	ROBERT FOSTER
GEORGE BRETT	NATHANIEL OVERALL	BURR HARRISON

141

COLO. HENRY LEE

LEWIS RENO	THOMAS FALKNER	WILLIAM TACKETT
JOHN PEAKE	NICHOLAS NOLAND	WILLIAM BOULDING
DANIEL KINCHELOE	JOHN COFFER	JOHN LATTIMORE
RICHARD MARLOUR (Sworn)	EDMOND JENNINGS (Sworn)	ISAAC BASNETT (Sworn)
FRANCIS McDERMETT	THOMAS DAVIS	JOHN HENDREN
JOHN NORTHCUTT	FRANCIS DARNELL	JOSEPH SMITH
DAVID JAMISON	SCARLETT MADDIN	LEONARD HELM
STRAND EWELL	JOSEPH BROWN	JOHN DALTON
WILLIAM CARTER	THOMAS MATTOX	JAMES CALK
FRANCIS JACKSON	THOMAS DOWELL	EDWARD WILLIAMS
JAMES PEAKE	ABRAHAM GIBSON	AARON CHAMBLIN
JOSEPH DAVIS	WILLIAM CALK (Sworn)	WILLIAM CALVERT
PARTY WELLS	THOMAS STONE	JAMES FOLEY
THOMAS SPARKS	THOMAS DAVIS JUNR.	GEORGE BRENT
WILLIAM SPILLER	JAMES DOUGLASS	DAVID DAVIS
WILLIAM MORE	FRANCIS PURNELL	LEONARD HORNSBY
CHARLES DOLING	THOMAS BOGGESS	STEPHEN PILCHER (Sworn)
PETER COCKRILL	CHARLES WELLS	JOHN FOXWORTHY
SAMUEL WELLS	BENJAMIN WICKLIFF	SAMUEL BAYLIS
BRESLY COCKS	GIBSON FOOTE (Sworn)	WILLIAM BAYLIS
HUMPHRY CALVERT	ANDREW MARTIN (Sworn)	WILLIAM BENNETT
PHILEMON WATERS	DAVID WISE	THOMAS DAGG
JOHN JENNINGS (Sworn)	ARTHUR BLAND	EDWARD BENNETT
JOHN CURRY	WILLIAM ROOKARD	JOHN MONCURE
ISAAC DAVIS	ALLAN MACRAE	JOHN BUCHANNAN
FOUSHEE TEBBS	THOMAS STRIBLING	WILLIAM CARR
JOHN SUMMERS	HUGH GUTTRAY	FRANCIS KENNER
BENJAMIN BRIDGES	BENJAMIN WILKISSON	JOHN TYLER JUNR.
RICHARD RIXEY	OBED CALVERT	GEORGE THAYER
JOHN HOOE	FRANCIS RENO	JAMES SCOTT
THOMAS ARRINGTON	WILLIAM BARR	JACOB MARSHALL
JAMES STEWART	JAMES TRIPLETT	THOMAS CHAPMAN (Sworn)
THOMAS HIGHLANDER	WILLIAM TEBBS	PETER GLASCOCK

Election of Burgesses. Colo. HENRY LEE Pol. (continued)

JOHN EARLES
THOMAS RENO
ROBERT FORGEY (Sworn)
RICHARD GRUBBS

JOHN SIMPSON
JOHN BAYLIS
WILLIAM TOMPKINS (Sworn)
ABSOLOM FORSYTHE

THOMAS KEYS
BENJAMIN BLAND
GEORGE MASON

110

COLO. HENRY PEYTON

WILLIAM BOULDING
SILVESTER MOSS
WILLIAM WHITE
PATRICK HAMRICK JUNR.
JOHN COTTON
MASON BENNETT
CORNELIOUS KINCHELOE
THOMAS ARRINGTON
BERTRAND EWELL
EDWARD HUGHS
THOMAS MADDOX
GEORGE MASON
JOHN BLAND
FRANCIS STRIBLING
CARTY WELLS
WILLIAM LEWIS
JOHN GRAHAM
GEORGE CALVERT JUNR.
SPENCER HAYNIE
THOMAS SPARKE
JAMES GRIMES
ROBERT KEY
GRIFFIN MATTHEWS
JOHN CURRAY
STEPHEN PILCHER (Sworn)
JOHN DAWKINS
EDWARD BENNETT
JOHN HOOE
JOHN OVERALL
JOHN BALLENDINE
BENJAMIN TYLER
ELIAS WARD
JOHN EARLS
EDWARD MOSS
GEORGE HARPER
NATHANIEL OVERALL

RICHARD JARVIS
FRANCIS DARNELL
WILLIAM FOSTER JUNR.
JOHN SIMMONS
WILLIAM SEALE
JACOB CALVERT
REDMAN GRIGSBY
CHARLES HARDIN (Sworn)
JOHN DITTO
BOYCE EIDSON
HUMPHRY PEAKE
BURR CALVERT
WILLIAM YOUNG
HAYDEN EDWARDS
RAWLEIGH DODSON
THOMAS STONE
BARNABY CANNON
JOHN RANDOLPH
JOSEPH FLORENCE
LEONARD LEACHMAN
WILLIAM HUGHS
JOHN DAWKINS
RICHARD FRISTOW
CHARLES DOLING
WILLIAM TYLER
BRIDGAR HAYNE
JOHN GRAHAM
JAMES SCOTT
BENJAMIN GRAYSON
SPENCE GRAYSON
WILLIAM ASHMORE
WILLIAM WATKINS
THOMAS KEYS
DANIEL PAUL
ROBERT FOSTER
BURR HARRISON

EDMOND JENNINGS (Sworn)
GEORGE FOOTE
JAMES BYRN
WILLIAM VEALE
DAVID JEMMISEN
RICHARD RIXEY
WILLIAM MATTHEWS
JACOB MARSHALL
WILLIAM DAWKINS
EDWARD FEAGIN
GEORGE CALVER Younger
RICHARD GRUBBS
JOSIAS STONE
ANTHONY SEALE
WILLIAM BROWN
JOHN HANCOCK
DAVID DAVIS
JOHN HEDGES
GEORGE DAWKINS
JOHN CALVERT
JOHN METCALF
ARTHUR BLAND
THOMAS DAWKINS
WILLIAM WHITLEDGE
JOHN JENNINGS (Sworn)
JOHN LINTON
DARBY GALLAHUE
WILLIAM BARR
JOHN PEYTON
JOHN DOWELL
WILLIAM POWELL
FRENCH MASON
JAMES LEACH
WILLIAM SUITER
ROBERT BRETT

107

Mr. THOS. MACHEN's Pol
ISRAEL FOLSOM

Capt. WM. CARR's Pol
ROBERT FORGEY

WILLIAM DAWKINS
GEORGE DAWKINS

Mr. LANDON CARTER JUNR.
WILLIAM BROWN
LEONARD LEACHMAN

JOHN RANDOLPH
JAMES GRIMES

ert. June 5,
ony Seal Jr.
s. Nov. 6,
M. Hall.
Lawson.
Cloinger and
n. April
April 3,
May 9,
Riddell
cheloe and
s and John
ne and Anthony
heloe, Wm.
Harrison.
ay and
and
and William
and Jesse
Jr. and
r. and
June 2, 1772.
s. June 3,
and James
and Moses
and William
vert and
r. March 3,

John Neilson dec.; William Cunningham Adm.; William Carr and John Riddell. June 9, 1773.
James Woodhouse dec.; William Carr Adm.; Cuthbert Bulliett a Thomas Martt?. July 5, 1773.
Traverse Downman dec.; Thomas Chapman and John Coppedge. Nov. 2, 1773.
William Wilson dec.; Christian Power Adm.; John Gunyon and Hubard Prince. March 8, 1774.
Richd. Evans dec.; Mary Evans Adm.; Thomas Lawson. May 3, 1774.
William Askin dec.; William Askin Adm.; Thomas Homes and Lew Reno Jr. Sept. 5, 1774.
Jabez Downman dec.; Ann Downman Adm.; Jas. Nisbet, John Hancock Linton and Wm. Linton. Oct. 3, 1774.
Thos. Brewer dec.; Sarah Brewer Adm.; John Linton and John Calvert. Nov. 7, 1774.
Wm. O'Bryan dec.; Mary O'Bryan Adm.; John Gunyon. Jan. 2, 1775.
Mich. Monntine ? dec.; Daniel Barnett Adm.; Jacob Marshall and Foley. March 6, 1775.
Mary Pierce dec.; John Pierce Adm.; Jacob Garreen Pierce. April 3, 1775.
Henry Holtzclaw dec.; Robert Dobson Adm.; Alexander Campbell. July 3, 1774.
John Cole dec.; Jean Cole Adm.; Rodham Blansett and William Martin. Oct. 2, 1775.
Gerard Masters dec.; Thomas Masters Adm.; Thomas Homer?, William Askins. Dec. 4, 1775.
Mary Blackburn dec.; Thomas Blackburn Adm.; Cuthbert Bullitt and Jesse Ewell. Feb. 5, 1776.
William Reno dec.; Lewis Reno Jr. Adm.; James Gwatkin. May 6, 1776.
Hezekiah Gray dec.; Mary Gray Adm.; Elijah Wood and Joseph Blanset. May 6, 1776.
Mary Ann Newman dec.; John Posey Newman Adm.; Wm. Alexander and Richd. Melton. May 6, 1776.
James Hoomes dec.; Elizabeth Hoomes and Thos. Hoomes Adm.; John Whitledge and Wm. Whitledge. Oct. 7, 1776.
Mary Evans dec.; Thomas Lawson Adm.; Thomas Chapman. Jan. 7, 1777.
And. Leitch dec.; Thomas Aitkin Adm.; Foushee Tebbs and Thos. Chapman. June 2, 1777.
James Simms? dec.; John Leewright Jr. Adm.; John Edwards. Aug. 4, 1777.
Dorby Gallahue dec.; Jeremiah Gallahue Adm.; John McMillion. Aug. 4, 1777.
Thomas Reno dec.; Katy Reno Adm.; John Leewright Jr., Scarlet Madden. Sept. 1, 1777.
Sylvester Moss dec.; Moses Moss Adm.; John Hooe and James Foley. Sept. 1, 1777.
Thomas Cassady dec.; Alexander Brown Adm.; James Triplett. Oct. 6, 1777.
John Blansett dec.; Catherine Blanset Adm.; Rhoda Blanset and Wm. Farrow. Nov. 3, 1777.
John Davis dec.; William Davis Jr. Adm.; Corneluis Davis. Jan. 5, 1778.

Prince Wm. Co. Va Bond BK. V. 1

Johnson 1982

Thomas
; John
y. Sept.
rayson dec.
r. and
Adm.;
March
Edward
Jr. May
Dagg and
s. Feb.
ides and
and George
7,
Aug. 6,
am. Sept.
Feb. 11,
on. April
and Thomas
Aug. 1,
ett and
7, 1763.
and Thomas
Andrew
May 7,
s. May

James Norris dec.; Catherine Norris Adm.; Scarlett Maddin and George Bigby. Sept. 3, 1764.
Nathl. Smith dec.; Joseph Bowman Adm.; John Gunyon. Jan. 7, 1765.
Edward Moss dec.; John Reeves Adm.; Foushee Tebbs and William Carr. March 4, 1765.
Leonard Oden dec.; Francis Oden Adm.; William Horton. March 4, 1765.
Richd. Wright Jr. dec.; Leanna Wright Adm.; William Mow and Jar Wilson. March 5, 1765.
Wm. Wilkerson dec.; Sarah Wilkerson Adm.; William Melton and E Cleveland. July 1, 1765.
Joseph Bowman dec.; Thomson Mason and William Carr, Gent. Adm. Foushee Tebbs and James Douglass, Gent. Aug. 6, 1765.
James Hay dec.; James Triplett Adm.; Foushee Tebbs. Oct. 7, 1765.
Francis Furncett dec.; Mason Bennett Adm.; John Hedges. May 5, 1766.
Thomas Foxworthy dec.; William Carr Adm.; William Ellzey. Jun 2, 1766.
Charles Byrns dec.; Samuel Byrns Adm.; Isaac Davies and Willia Davies. June 3, 1766.
Jeckonias Cooper dec.; Robert Brent. Adm.; Cuthbert Bullitt. Oct. 6, 1766.
William Sampson dec.; Mary Sampson Adm.; James Foley. Nov. 4, 1767.
Thomas Stewart dec.; Thomas Stewart Adm.; (crossed out and wri Richard Stewart); John Graham. April 6, 1767.
Thomas Davise dec.; William Barr Adm. of the will anexed. Henr Lee and John Murray. June 2, 1767.
Sarah Caster dec.; Isabella Caster Adm.; William Carr. Dec. 7 1767.
Ann Farrow dec.; William Farrow Adm.; John Brett and Hubbard Irina?. Dec. 8, 1767.
Benj. Drummond dec.; Norman Drummond Adm.; Will. Wilson and George Bigley. Feb. 1, 1768.
John Hartshorn dec.; John Hartshorn Adm.; Alex. Henderson. Ma 7, 1768.
Joshua Dooing dec.; Violetta Dooing Adm.; William Carr. March 8, 1768.
Sarah English dec.; Robert English Adm.; John English and Thom Carter. April 4, 1768.
Mary Wells dec.; William Carr Adm.; William Grayson and Willia Cocke. Aug. 3, 1768.
Cuthbert Harrison dec.; Cuthbert Harrison Adm.; Cuthbert Bullitt and John MacMillion. Oct. 3, 1768.
Chas. Stanton dec.; Issael Tolson Adm.; John Murray. Feb. 6, 1769.
John Gallehus dec.; William Tackitt Adm.; Lewis Reno Jr. Apr 3, 1769.
→ James Crouch dec.; Jacob Crouch Adm.; William Jones and James Jones. May 1, 1769.
William Glover dec.; Martha Glover Adm.; William Askins and Jesse More. May 1, 1769.

Prince William County, Virginia

Bond Book

August 1753 - 1782

Strother Settle dec.; Mary Settle Adm.; George Brown, Martin Settle
 Aug. 27, 1753.
 Jacob Smith dec.; Harmon and Catherine Batton Adm.; John Garner,
 John Camper; Oct. 22, 1753.
 Thomas Drummond dec.; Aron Drummon Adm.; James Head, Thos. Williams
 Nov. 26, 1753.
 John Farrow dec.; John Summers and Elizabeth Summers Adm.; John
 Metcalf and William Thorn. March 25, 1754.
 William Champlin dec.; William Goon Adm.; Henry Foulson and Aron
 Champlin. March 25, 1754.
 Thos. Ward dec.; William Rookard Adm.; John Diskin. June 24, 1754.
 James Farguson dec.; George Brett Adm.; Richard Kenner. June 24,
 1754.
 Bryan Chambling Jr.? dec.; Mason Bennitt Adm.; John Chapman Purnel
 John Farrow. June 24, 1754.
William Callahue dec.; Ann Callahue Adm.; Richard Kenner and George
Calvert Jr. June 24, 1754. Also Nath. Overhall sec.
 Robt. Marshall dec.; Margaret Marshall Adm.; Simon Luttrell and
 Isaac Farrow and William Rookard. June 24, 1754.
 Robert Marshall dec.; Robert Marshall and Thomas Marshall Adm.;
 John Peyton Jr., John Simmons and Scarlet Maddin. Sept. 24, 1754.
 Margaret Marshall dec.; Simon Lutterill Adm.; William Ashmore.
 Sept. 24, 1754.
 Henry Watkins dec.; Anne Watkins Adm.; John Addams and William
 Watkins. Nov. 26, 1754.
 William Oakley dec.; Jemima Oakley Adm.; William Bridges and
 John Hopper. April 28, 1755.
 Waller Seales dec.; Francis Jackson Adm.; Benjamin Bridges. May
 26, 1755.
 Thos. Scott dec.; Mary Scott Adm.; Richard Crupper and George
 Calvert. July 28, 1755.
 Mary Hall dec.; Edward Hall Adm.; John Kelly, Henry Cooper.
 Aug. 26, 1755.
 Robert Crupper dec.; John Baylis Adm.; Henry Lee. Aug. 26, 1755.
 John Wright dec.; James Douglass, Allan MacCrae, and John Graham.
 Sept. 23, 1755.
Wm. Russell dec.; William Russell Adm.; Parish Garner and John
 Conyers. March 22, 1756.
 James Towers dec.; Mathew Steale Adm.; Foushee Tebbs. March 22,
 1756.
 Thos. Mitchell dec.; Matthew Steele and Allan MacCrae Adm.; John
 Baylis and Thomas Macken. May 24, 1756.
 Humphry Pope dec.; Bertrand Ewell Adm.; Lynaugh Helm, William
 Ashmore, Darby Gallahue, and John Peyton. May 24, 1756.
 John Carr dec.; William Carr Adm.; George Brett. May 25, 1756.
 James Belfare dec.; Sarah Belfare Adm.; Henry Churchill, Gent.
 June 28, 1756.
 Wm. Jones dec.; Solomon Jones Adm.; Charles Chinn and James
 Young. Aug. 23, 1756.
 Thomas Dallas dec.; Vylett Dallas Adm.; John Sias and Thomas
 Davis. Oct. 25, 1756.
 Thomas Stamps dec.; Ledia Stamps Adm.; Joseph Duncan and John
 Duncan. Nov. 22, 1756.

of the tribes and their possessions, and were also used in transporting war parties.

A man stood at each end with a short oar in his hand, with which he controlled and propelled the craft. There were no seats, because this would have made them more liable to upset. The passengers sat on the bottom of the boat.

The bark canoe, on the other hand, was smaller and lighter, usually with a capacity of two men, and was used for speedier trips. It was made from the bark of the paper birch tree. Peter Kalm, a Swedish scientist who traveled in Pennsylvania in 1750, described its manufacture and operation: "All seams are held together by spruce roots. . . . The seams are made like a tailor's cross-stitch. In place of pitch they use melted resin on the outside seams. If there is a small hole in the birch bark, resin is melted over it. The inner side of the bark or that nearest the tree always becomes the outer side of the boat. The whole canoe consists ordinarily of six pieces of birch bark only, of which two are located underneath and two on either side. . . . Birch-bark canoes are dangerous to navigate. . . . If one knocks against a sharp or rough stone, a large piece of the bottom of the canoe may be ripped out. It is therefore evident that these boats are continually subjected to adventures and must often be repaired. On that account no one should set out in them without bringing resin and even birch-bark along."¹⁷ Of course the bark was held together and given rigidity by light wooden ribs.

The paper birch tree used in the construction of these canoes was (and still is) very rare in the Monongahela Valley, and hence this type of craft was not as common here as it was in northern Pennsylvania and in New York.

The earliest boats used by the white men in the Monongahela Country were patterned after those of the aborigines, the dug-out type in particular being copied.

Miscellany. In 1780: Martin Judy was settling on Sandy Creek, near the site of Clifton Mills (Wiley, *Preston*, p. 364). . . . William Bayles, who married Mary Vandervort, settled one mile west of Ice's Ferry, in what was later called the Bayles Settlement.

17. Peter Kalm, *Travels in North America, 1750* (Dover Publications, 1966), p. 551.

ment (Callahan, p. 34). They had eleven children, John, Margaret Selby, Deamah Cole, Elizabeth, Jesse, Paul, Mary Rude, Jonah, Alden, William, and Phoebe (Donaldson, *Easton-Avery*, pp. 3, 4). . . . Jeremiah Gallahue, son of Darby and Charlotte (Ewell) Gallahue, married Ann Barnes and they settled on Pricketts Creek (*Monongalia Chronicle*, January 1975, p. 3). . . . William Barratt and his wife Elizabeth settled at the head of West Run (Owens, 73).

SERIES I Vol 3 F-H-

R929.3 W 96 Ser I V.3

73.

GALE (cont.)

Thomas m. 2 Jan., 1795, Patsey Gale. Isle of Wight Co. Mar. Record.

William m. 10 Nov., 1797, Lucy Dillard. Caroline Co. Mar. Record.

GALES

Stokeley m. 21 Oct., 1708, Anne Velott. Christ Church, p. 81.

GALLILEE

G. 10 Charlotte m. Samuel Dalton, Jr. 22 SEP 1767 REV SAMUEL KENNEY
GALLAGHER PENNSYLVANIA CO. VA

Bernard m. bef. 1765, Ireland, Margaret Strother. DAR No. 65 712.

George m. Margaret Strother, dau. of Enoch (1728-1772) and Mary (Kay).
11T195.John m. bef. 1750, Sarah Davis, dau. of Richard. Proven by will of
John Gallagher, dated 25 Jan., 1750, Lancaster Co.Peter m. 27 Oct., 1800, Betsy Garner. Consent of Betsy Garner. West-
moreland Co. Mar. Record.

→ GALLAHEW

Darby m. bef. 28 Feb., 1734, Charlotte Ewell, dau. of Charles. Proven
by will of Charles Ewell, dated 13 Jan., 1721, Lancaster Co., and
Court Suit, 1734.

GALLAWAY

Charles m. 15 May, 1770, M. Spraggins. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.

Elinor m. Littleton West.

James m. 3 March, 1789, E. Spraggins. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.

Nancy m. Jesse Chilton.

GALLBARTH

Robert m. 2 Oct., 1718, Penelope Parrott. Christ Church, p. 163.

GALLE

Severn m. 7 Oct., 1799, Alcey F. Conway. Sur. Spencer Carter. Lan-
caster Co. Mar. Record.

GALLIFOR

John m. 5 Oct., 1704, Mary Hues. Christ Church, p. 63.

GALLIHUE

Mary m. Lieut. Alexander Keith.

GALLION

Elijah m. 19 Nov., 1799, Elinor Jenkins. Shelby Co., Ky. Mar. Record.

GALLOP

Anne m. Robert Duncan.

GALLOWAY

James m. Elizabeth Penn. She m. (2) bef. 1812, William Long. Orange
III, p. 72.James m. 27 Dec., 1786, Nancy Knight. Sur. Samuel Sutton. Lancaster
Co. Mar. Bond.Kemp m. 12 April, 1799, Sukey Wallace. Sur. William Wallace. Lan-
caster Co. Mar. Bond.

Margaret m. James Jordon.

GALT

Alexander D., physician, b. 1771, Williamsburg, son of Dr. John M.
and Judith (Craig); m. his cousin, Mary D. Galt. 8W(1)259-60.

Elizabeth m. Thomas Williamson.

James, son of Samuel and Lucy () Clealand Galt, m. Mary English.
9W(1)122.

John Minson, physician, b. 1744; d. 1808, son of Samuel and Lucy

Handwritten text at the top of the page, including "Page 1" and "1944".

Main body of handwritten text, appearing to be a list or series of entries, possibly names and dates, written in cursive.

Va. County Court Records
Order Book Abstracts of ↓

Sparacio
McLean Va
1988

-112-

PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTY MINUTE BOOKS

1753-1757

Page 226 (Order Book 1755-1757) (28 September 1756)

SIBINA DENNY came into Court and swore the peace against DAVID FLINT who with WILLIAM SPLANE and THOMAS ELLIOTT enter into a recognizance payable to our Sovereign Lord King George his heirs and successors the said David Flint in the sum of Fifty pounds and the said William Splane and Thomas Elliott his Securitys each in the sum of twenty five pounds to be levied on their several and respective goods chattles lands and Tenements in whosoever hands they shall come for the use of our Sovereign Lord the King for the said David Flints good behaviour to all his Majesties Liege Subjects a year and a day especially to the said Sibina Denny.

On the motion of WINIFRED POPE, it is ordered that JOHN WRIGHT, THOMAS McLANAHAM and JOSEPH HUDNALL or any two of them set apart and allot the said Winifred her Dower of her Deced husband HUMPHRY POPEs Estate which the Administrator is ordered to deliver her on giving bond and security to pay her Equal part of the Debts.

WILLIAM BAYLIS having entered a recognizance payable to our Sovereign Lord the King his heirs etc. for his appearance at this Court and appearing on the same is discharged.

Ordered that the CHURCHWARDENS of Dettingen Parish bind AMIE HUGHS a poor child to WILLIAM JONES according to Law.

JOHN GARNER and JOHN WELCH Administrators of the Estate of THOMAS WELCH deced Exhibited an Account against the said

Page 227 (Order Book 1755-1757) (28 September 1756)

Deceased Estate to which they made oath and the same being examined by the Court was allowed and admitted to record.

Then the Court adjourned till to Morrow 10 o Clock

WM. BLACKWELL

At a Court continued and held for Prince William County 29th of September 1756

Page 231 (Order Book 1755-1757) (29 September 1756)

WILLIAM SPLANE Plaintiff GEORGE ROLAND and ANNE his Wife Admrs. of
WILLIAM GALLAHUE deced Defendants On Petition
It is considered the Plaintiff ought to recover agt the said Defendants

Page 236 (Order Book 1755-1757)

At a Court held for Prince William County the 25th of October 1756

FOUSHEE TEBBS one of the Inspectors at QUANTICO WAREHOUSES made oath to an Account of the outstanding Transferr notes in that Warehouse. Ordered that he sell the same according to Law.

Indentures of Lease Release and Receipt endorsed thereon from RICHARD FOOTE to WILLIAM STEWART were proved by the oaths of HENRY FOOTE, GEORGE FOOTE JUNR., and GILSON FOOTE Witnesses thereto and the same was thereupon admitted to record.

A Deed of Feoffment from WILLIAM WEST and ELIZABETH his Wife to JOHN ANDERSON was proved by the oaths of WILLIAM WEST JUNR., WILLIAM WYNN and SMITH JOHNSON witnesses thereto also a Memorandum of Livery and seizin was proved by the oath of Wm. West Junr. and the same were admitted to record.

Page 190. (Order Book 1754-1755) (24 March 1755)

The Inventory and appraisement of the Estate of WILLIAM GALLAHUE Deceased returned and ordered to be recorded.

JAMES LEATHERLAND acknowledged an Indenture to HENRY FLOYD and on his motion the same is admitted to record.

ABRAHAM PIERCE having attended one day as a Witness for JAMES TURNER at the suit of STEPHEN McCORMACK ordered the said James do pay him the same according to Law and for coming and returning from this Court once twenty four miles. (Other witnesses in this Suit: WILLIAM TURNER, SARAH TURNER, JANE TURNER, GABRIEL JONES.)

Page 191. (Order Book 1754-1755) (24 March 1755)

JAMES HOGAN in his proper person acknowledged himself indebted to our sovereign Lord King George the second now King of great Britain etc in the sum of fifty pounds Sterling and ALEXANDER GIBONY and LYNAUGH HELM also acknowledged themselves indebted in the sum of twenty five pounds like money Each to be levied of their goods and chattles lands and Tenements in whosoever hands they shall come for the use of our said Lord the King his heirs and successors Upon Condition that if the said James Hogan do and shall orderly demean himself and be of good behaviour to all his Majesties Liege Subjects for a year and a day Especially to the said MORGAN COUNCIL then this Recognizance to be void etc.

Then the Court adjourned till to Morrow 9 o Clock

THOS. HARRISON

At a Court continued and held for Prince William County the 25th March 1755

On the motion of ANTHONY SEALE Gent Sheriff JOHN SEALE having first taken the oaths according to Law and subscribed the Test was sworn sub Sheriff of this County

On the petition of WILLIAM SEALE for a road to be cleared from the road that leads through the Bull Run Mountains beginning at JOHN LEACHMANs path up to the County Line, Ordered that John Leachman, JOHN SIAS & HENRY BERRY view which will be the most convenient way for the same to be cleared and report the same on oath to the next Court.

A Deed from the Trustees of the Town of DUMFRIES to JAMES SCOTT Clerk was acknowledged and admitted to record.

ANTHONY SEALE gent Sheriff protests against the sufficiency of the County goal.

JOSEPH NEAVILL took the oaths appointed by Act of Parliament to be taken and repeated & Subscribed the Test as a Military Officer.

Page 192. (Order Book 1754-1755) (25 March 1755)

THOMAS PULLIEN Plaintiff

PHILEMON WATERS, Defendant In Case

This day came the parties aforesaid by their Attorneys aforesaid and the Jurors of a Jury to wit JOHN LEACHMAN, SIMON LUTTRELL, ABRAHAM FARROW, EDWARD TURNER, CHARLES WELLS, WILLIAM BENNIT, JAMES YOUNG, JOSEPH NEAVILL, JOHN CONYERS, THOMAS WOOD, WILLIAM MORE and THOMAS RENO...

Page 194. (Order Book 1754-1755) (25 March 1755)

BENJAMIN SEBASTIAN gent Plaintiff
VALENTINE HOLLYFIELD Defendant

In Debt

On the petition of AARON CHAMBLIN against JOHN GUNN ordered the said Gunn be summoned to appear at next Court to answer the same.

Administration of the Estate of JAMES FERGUSON deceased is granted to GEORGE BRETT he having taken the oath of an Administrator and Entered into and Executed Bond according to Law with RICHARD KENNER for his faithfull administration of the said Estate. Ordered that ROBERT WICKLIFF, ROBERT WICKLIFF JUNR., WILLIAM LEAKE and JOSEPH BUTLER or any three of them being sworn Inventory and appraise the Estate of James Ferguson deceased in current money and that the Administrator return the same to the Court.

On the motion of GEORGE BRENT against WILLIAM HEDGMAN Guardian of DANIEL TRIPLETT and WILLIAM TRIPLETT Orphans of WILLIAM TRIPLETT gent deceased, setting forth that he was the said William Hedgmans Security when he took upon him the said Guardianship, Ordered the Sheriff Summon the said William to appear at next Court to answer the same.

JAMES GARNER is appointed Constable in the room of THOMAS GARNER and it is ordered that he be sworn before he enters upon the Execution of his said office.

The petition of JOHN SMITH for his wifes attendance as an Evidence against WILLIAM WHITLEDGE is rejected.

Ordered that JOSEPH SUTTLE and ISAAC SUTTLE Executors of ISAAC SUTTLE deceased be summoned to appear at next Court to render an account of their Executorship.

LYDIA BYRN Plaintiff; JOHN GRIFFIN Defendant

Page 110. (Order Book 1754-1755) (24 June 1754)

ROBERT BURGESS made oath to his Book of Balances which on his motion was ordered to be certified.

JANE WOODYARD Plaintiff;	JOHN GUNN Defendant This suit is dismissed.
THOMAS RENO Plaintiff;	DAVENPORT LEGG Defendant Plaintiff to recover
JOHN HANDY Plaintiff	RICHARD MARSHALL Defendant Plaintiff recover
JOHN HAZILRIGG Plaintiff	WILLIAM MILLS Defendant Plaintiff to recover
WILLIAM MUSE Plaintiff	NATHANIEL GRAY Defendant Continued

Page 111. (Order Book 1754-1755) (24 June 1754)

JAMES HAY Plaintiff ROBERT WICKLIFF Gent Defendant Plaintiff recover

Administration of the Estate of WILLIAM GALLAHUE deceased is granted to ANN GALLAHUE his Widow and relict she having taken the oath of an Administratrix and entered into and Executed Bond according to Law, with RICHARD KENNER, NATHANIEL OVERALL and GEORGE CALVERT JUNR. for her faithfull administration of the said Estate. Ordered that EDWARD GWATKINS, JOHN METCALF, THOMAS RENO and NICHOLAS NOLAND or any three of them (being sworn) Inventory and appraise the Estate of William Gallahue deceased in current money and the Administratrix return the same to the Court.

Administration of the Estate of BRYAN CHAMBLIN deceased is granted to MASON BENNETT he having taken the oath of an Adminstr. and entered in and Executed Bond according to Law with JOHN CHAPMAN PURNALL and JOHN FARROW for his faithfull Administration. Ordered that JOHN HOLLIDAY, JAMES CALK, JOHN CARNEY and WILLIAM BENNETT or any three of them (being sworn) Inventory and appraise the Estate of Bryan Chamblin deceased in current money and that the Adminitrator return the same to the Court.



KENNER FAMILY.

Since the account of this family which appeared in *Quarterly* IX, 185, the Editor has come into possession of material which renders it feasible to give a more accurate story.*

1. RICHARD¹ KENNER resided in Northumberland County, Virginia, and married Elizabeth, daughter of Matthew Rodham and Elizabeth his wife, who made a deed in 1664 in consideration of Kenner's marriage with their daughter. Hannah Rodham, sister of Elizabeth, married Captain Christopher Neale.

Richard¹ Kenner was a member of the House of Burgesses in 1688, 1691 and 1692, with the rank of Captain. Issue: (St. Stephen's Parish Register) 2 *Rodham*, born March 23, 1671;

*This installment on the Kenner family was meant to correct, as well as elaborate on, the earlier installment. We have reprinted both installments here so the reader may compare them for possible discrepancies.

3 Richard, born March 3, 1673; 4 *Francis*, born Dec. 27, 1675; 5 Elizabeth, born Dec. 18, 1681; 6 John. In 1702 John Kenner, of Westmoreland Co. made a deed to Rodham Kenner, of Northumberland (Westmoreland Co. records); 7 *Matthew* Kenner was another son of Richard Kenner.

2 RODHAM² KENNER (Richard¹) married Hannah Fox, born July 25, 1671, daughter of Capt. David Fox and Hannah Ball (*Quarterly*, VIII., 109; Hayden, *Va. Genealogies*, 60) captain, justice, member of the House of Burgesses in 1696 and in other years. Issue: 8 *Richard*; 9 Elizabeth, married (1) Richard Bushrod, son of Thomas Bushrod (Note 1) She married (II) Robert Vault of Westmoreland (Note 2); (III) Rev. Lawrence de Butts (Note 3); 10 Hannah, born August 31, 1695, married (I) Richard Hull, (II) John Harris, (III) Thomas Crallé, (IV.) John Crallé. Col. Rodham Kenner died in 1706 in Northumberland County.

Rodham Kenner's widow, Hannah, married 2dly. Clement Spelman (Note 3), and had issue: Frances Spelman, who married Parish Garner (See wills of Col. Rodham Kenner proved Aug. 21, 1706, and of Richard Kenner proved January 18, 1727, in Northumberland Co., and William Fox, proved Nov. 2, 1718, in Lancaster Co.)

7 RICHARD³ KENNER (Rodham,² Richard¹) married Elizabeth —, and in his will dated Feb. 2, 1725, proved January 18, 1726-'7, he names wife Elizabeth, sisters Elizabeth de Butts and Hannah Crallé, godson Richard Straughan, and children: 11 Hannah, married January 19, 1742 William Ball, 12 *Rodham*, born January 2, 1717, 13 Richard, died Feb. 12, 1729.

12 RODHAM⁴ KENNER (Richard,³ Rodham,² Richard¹) married Susanna Opie, daughter of John and Ann Opie, on April 24, 1735, and had issue: 14 Richard, born July 18, 1738, 15 *Rodham*. His will was proved August 8, 1743.

15 RODHAM⁴ KENNER (Richard,³ Rodham,² Richard¹) was probably Col. Rodham Kenner, scholar at William and Mary College in 1760, burgess for Northumberland county in 1773,

1780, he was chosen minister of Hanover Parish, King George Co., but in 1785 he resigned and returned to his farm in Fauquier county. In 1787 a Rodham Kenner married Jennie Burke. (Fauquier Co. marriage bonds.)

7 MATTHEW² KENNER (Richard¹) lived in Northumberland county and was a vestryman of St. Stephens Parish in 1731. He had issue: 47 William, 48 Matthew, 49 Francis, 50 Elizabeth, 51 Nancy (See deed from Capt. Matthew Kenner recorded in Northumberland Co., July 11, 1749). Of the sons: Captain William Kenner, married — Hicks, and had issue: John William Hicks Kenner. His will was proved Nov. 9, 1762, and he names "sister-in-law," Mrs. Elizabeth Hull, and her brother Mr. William Hicks, of Maryland.

NOTES.

Note 1. Bushrod family. 1 Thomas Bushrod came to Massachusetts and afterwards to Virginia. He married Mary Hill, daughter of Capt. Thomas Hill. He married 2dly. Elizabeth —, but left no children. Elizabeth Bushrod's daughter, Lydia, by a former husband was the wife of Major Edmund Chisman, one of Bacon's officers, and the family were Quakers. Thomas Bushrod's will was proved in York County in 1677, and he enjoins that no "common prayer" be said at his burial. His brother was 2 Richard Bushrod, born in 1666, married Aphie —, and had issue (named in Thomas Bushrod's will): 3 Thomas², 4 John², 5 Aphie, 6 Dorothy. Widow Aphie afterwards married Dr. Henry Whiting, of Gloucester. (*Gen. Court Records*). 4 John² Bushrod's tombstone is at "Bushfield," Westmoreland Co., by which it appears he was born January 30, 1663, married Hannah, daughter of William Keene, of Northumberland Co. and Elizabeth, his wife, and died Feb. 26, 1719, and he had issue "two sons and four daughters." His will was proved in April, 1720, and names children 7 Richard³, 8 John³, who is to have "all that land I bought of Mr. John Spencer in Washington Parish, a silver tumbler, and one doz. of my largest (spoons?) marked JB H.," 9 Aphie who married William Fauntleroy, 10 Elizabeth, who married — Meriwether, 11 Hannah, 12 Sarah, (Sarah and Hannah both under 17,) 8 John³ Bushrod "of the parish of Cople in the county of Westmoreland, gent.," married (1) Jenny Corbin, (II) Mildred —, and in his will proved Dec. 30, 1760, names issue: 13 Hannah⁴ and 14 Elizabeth. 13 Hannah⁴ Bushrod married John Washington, and her will was proved April 26, 1810. She had issue: 15 Bushrod Washington, judge of the Supreme Court of the United

States, 16 Corbin deceased before 1810. 17 Jane married William Washington, 18 Mildred md. Thomas Lee, 3 Thomas² Bushrod, son of Richard¹ Bushrod, married Anne — and his will was dated Sept. 1, 1697. He had: 19 Richard³, born Feb. 19, 1690, who married Elizabeth Kenner, daughter of Rodham Kenner, and daughter 20 Ann, born March 16, 1694, who married Griffin Fauntleroy. Captain Griffin Fauntleroy died Oct. 28, 1755, and had issue: 1 Catherine, born January 16, 1709, 2 Moore, born July 30, 1711, 3 Ann, born Dec. 29, 1713, 4 William, born August 17, 1718. (St. Stephen's Parish Register). In 1711 Richard, son of Thomas Bushrod, was dead, leaving issue by Elizabeth Kenner a son Richard, ward to George Eskridge. (Northumberland Co. Records.)

Note 2. Robert¹ Vaulx was a prominent merchant dealing with Virginia, and probably married Elizabeth Burwell, sister of Major Lewis Burwell, whom he calls "brother." He had three brothers, who came with him to Virginia: Humphrey, Thomas and James. James Vaulx was justice of York Co., Virginia, in 1670, and married Elizabeth —, and son Robert removed to Dorchester Co., Maryland, where his mother married John Franke. Robert² Vaulx, (born 1651,) was son of Robert¹ Vaulx and Elizabeth Burwell, his wife. He married Mary —, and died in 1685, leaving his father surviving him in London. Mrs. Mary Vaulx (she married, secondly, Alexander Gorges) in 1685 complained to the court of Westmoreland Co. that some persons had confederated to deprive her of 6000 acres (called "Vaulxland"), patented by her father-in-law June 9, 1655, and on which "her husband had long lived." Her son was Robert³ Vaulx (will recorded December, 1721), who by Elizabeth Kenner had sons, Robert⁴ and James⁴. This last Robert⁴ (will proved in Westmoreland Co., 26th March, 1755) had Milly, Molly Katy, Kenner, Betty, and Sally Vaulx, son-in-law, Lawrence Washington. (Quarterly II, 231, III, 14, 153, IV, 42.)*

Note 3. In 1721 Rev. Lawrence de Butts received the customary bounty of 20 pounds to sail to Virginia, and soon after reported to Governor Spotswood, who assigned him to Washington Parish, Westmoreland Co. He also served in St. Stephen's Parish in Northumberland. Farnham in Richmond and Cople parish in Westmoreland. In 1735 Mr. de Butts removed to Maryland, and describing himself as "of the parish of William and Mary in St. Mary's County, in the Province of Maryland," he in 1752 made a deed for 450 acres in Prince William Co., Va., to Wharton Ransdell (Prince William Co. Records). In the same year Robert de Butts, of Frederick Co., in Maryland, gave a power of attorney to Henry Lee, stating that his brother Rev. Lawrence de Butts, late of St. Mary's Co., Maryland, had died intestate. (Northumberland Co. Records.)

Note 4. Spelman or Spilman. This family was represented in the early history of Virginia by Henry Spelman, son of the antiquarian Sir Henry Spelman. He was killed by the Indians, in 1622, near the

*For p. 42 see Volume V of this work, p. 917.

Genealogies of **VIRGINIA FAMILIES**

From the William and Mary College
Quarterly Historical Magazine

Volume III
Heale - Muscoe

Indexed by Elizabeth Petty Bentley

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1982

Genealogies of
VIRGINIA FAMILIES

From the *William and Mary College*
Quarterly Historical Magazine

Volume III
1881 - 1882

Published by Elizabeth F. Fennell

Editor
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1902



FOXALL-VAULX-ELLIOTT

(Concluded)

By Juliet Fauntleroy and Mary Hope West

Mary Foxall's fifth and last husband, was Rev. John Bagg. In her will, which was proved Aug. 27, 1713, she speaks of a marriage settlement made with him, dated the 19th of December, 1711. There were no children by this marriage. A full account of Rev. John Bagg is given in the Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog., Vol. 12, p. 299.

Capt. Robert⁸ Vaulx married before July, 1711, Elizabeth, dau. of Rodham Kenner, and wid. of Richard Bushrod. He d. in 1712, leaving three children: Robert⁴, James, and a third child whose name is not given. His wid. md. a third time, Rev. Lawrence Debutts, and was still living in October, 1750, as shown by a deed from Anne Fauntleroy, wid., to her son, Bushrod Fauntleroy, among the records of Northumberland County. (The ancestry and marriages of Elizabeth Kenner are given in the Wm. & Mary Quarterly, Vol. 17, p. 63.)

Northumberland Co. Orders, 1699-1713, Vol. 4, p. 775, Feb. 21, 1711-1712. Robert Vaulx and Eliz^a his wife one of ye Daughters & Legatees of Rodham Kenner gentl late of this County decd agt. Christo^r Neale & Francis Kenner Excers. of ye last will of ye sd Rodham Kenner decd in Chancery Continued to the next Court. On July 19, 1711 (p. 745) the case was again brought up. The Court ordered "that the Sheriffe Sumon the sd Neale & Kenner to make their appearance att the next Court to Answr the said Compls said Bill of Complaint."

On August 21, 1712, same Vol., p. 803, Robert Vaulx & Eliz. his wife * * * * Exhibited a Bill in Cout. agt. Christo^r Neale & ffra: Kenner Gentl Excre. of ye last will & testamy of ye sd Rodham Kenner decd Complaining that the sd Rodham did by his sd will dated ye 26th day of July Ano 1706; Among other things Gave to his sd

Daughter the Sume of One hundred pds st^r tob^r to be pd to Her on demand after She Attⁿ teen years & yt ye sd Rod^m Kenner in his li^{fe} 29th day of June Ano. 1704 did purchase & piece of plate Commonly Called a Stand & were marked with the letters I F. & did del^{iver} in the presence of Severall Witnesses by her Goods forever & further Shee sd yt ye sd appt Christo^r Neale & ffra: Kenner Exrs. & tok upon them ye trust reposed in them b^y standing ye sd Exors well know that the sd years of age & upwards & yt ye sd legacies been due & yt the plate & spoons are the s^{ame} her sd father as afsd yett the sd Exors. o^{ught} have reason to believe to keep them out of ported & given out that the sd Rodh. Kenne if he did yt he did not give the sd Eliz^a any r^{ight} that she is not of age to have or receive the ham in his lifetime didⁿ ever give the afsd pe^{rs} to the sl Eliz^a wch sayings Actings & doin^g & ffr: the Complt Conceiving to be Contrar^y much as they can have noe remedy at Com^{mon} &c: & by Geo: Eskridge their attorney Exhib^{ed} Neale and Kenner, by Wm. Dare, their Atty^{ney} ham Kenner made his will in writing, and g^{ave} claimed, but their memory was not quite spoons. However, the Court decreed that th^{is} piece of plate and five spoons be delivered t^o they pay the costs of the suit.

Vol. 5—Orders, 1713-1719, p. 185, Nov. 21, approved the appointment of Robert Vaulx Kenner, orphan son of Coll Rodham Kenne sd Vaulx Should Enter into bond before t^{he} with Sufficient Security for such of the s^{ame} Come to his hands as Per the sd Ord^r of t^{he} day of October 1716— appears the sd Vaulx with sufficient Security accordingly to wit^h & acknowledg the same on the Sd Vaulx mo^{vement}

In January of that same year, Robert Vaulx Kenner, entered suit tagainst Francis Kenne gentl., Exors of Rodham Kenner, decd. C^{ase} was dismissed.

Records of Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Will of Robert Vaulx. Nov. 30, 1721: No



-ELLIOTT

ed)
Mary Hope West

was Rev. John Bagg. In her she speaks of a marriage set-
9th of December, 1711. There
full account of Rev. John Bagg
og., Vol. 12, p. 299.

July, 1711, Elizabeth, dau. of
Bushrod. He d. in 1712, leaving
third child whose name is not
ev. Lawrence Debutts, and was
by a deed from Anne Fauntle-
oy, among the records of North-
marriages of Elizabeth Kenner
ly, Vol. 17, p. 63.)

13, Vol. 4, p. 775, Feb. 21, 1711-
one of ye Daughters & Lega-
of this County decd agt. Chr^r
last will of ye sd Rodham Ken-
e next Court. On July 19, 1711
p. The Court ordered "that the
er to make their appearance att
mplts said Bill of Complaint."

803, Robert Vaulx & Eliz. his
ut. agt. Christop^r Neale & ffra:
l & testamy of ye sd Rodham
Rodham did by his sd will dated
ong other things Gave to his sd

Daughter the Sume of One hundred pds sterl & ten thousd pds of
tob^a to be pd to Her on demand after She Arrived to ye age of Eigh-
teen years & yt ye sd Rod^m Kenner in his life time (to Witt) on ye
29th day of June Ano. 1704 did purchase & give to ye sd Eliz^a One
piece of plate Commonly Called a Stand & five Silver Spoons wch
were marked with the letters I F. & did deliver them to the sd Eliz^a
in the presence of Severall Witnesses by her to be kept as her proper
Goods forever & further Shee sd yt ye sd Rodham did Constitute &
appt Christop^r Neale & ffra: Kenner Exrs. of his sd will who proved
& tok upon them ye trust reposed in them by ye testatr. yett notwith-
standing ye sd Exors well know that the sd Eliz^a is now of Eighteen
years of age & upwards & yt ye sd legacies are & Of some time hath
been due & yt the plate & spoons are the sd Elizabeths given her by
her sd father as afsd yett the sd Exors. on purpose as the Complts
have reason to believe to keep them out of their Just right have re-
ported & given out that the sd Rodh. Kenner never made any will &
if he did yt he did not give the sd Eliz^a any moneys or tob^a or if he did
that she is not of age to have or receive the same & that she sd Rod-
ham in his lifetime did^r never give the afsd peice of plate & five Spoons
to the sl Eliz^a wch sayings Actings & doings of the afsd Christop^r
& ffr: the Complt Conceiving to be Contrary to Equity &c & for as
much as they can have noe remedy at Comon law they flye for reliefe
&c: & by Geo: Eskridge their attorney Exhibited their Bill in Court.—
Neale and Kenner, by Wm. Dare, their Atty., acknowledged that Rod-
ham Kenner made his will in writing, and gave the money and tobacco
claimed, but their memory was not quite clear about the plate and
spoons. However, the Court decreed that the money be paid, and the
piece of plate and five spoons be delivered to Elizabeth, and also, that
they pay the costs of the suit.

Vol. 5—Orders, 1713-1719, p. 185, Nov. 21, 1716. The General Court
approved the appointment of Robert Vaulx as Guardian of Richard
Kenner, orphan son of Coll Rodham Kenner decd "Provided that the
sd Vaulx Should Enter into bond before the Justices of this Court
with Sufficient Security for such of the sd Richards Estate as shall
Come to his hands as Per the sd Ord^r of the Gen^a Court dated ye 26
day of October 1716— appears the sd Vaulx haveing Entered into bond
with sufficient Security accordingly to witt Thos Gill Wm Medcalf
& acknowledg the same on the Sd Vaulx motion is admitted to record."

In January of that same year, Robert Vaulx, as Guardian of Richd
Kenner, entered suit tagainst Francis Kenner and Christopher Neale,
gentl., Exors of Rodham Kenner, decd. On Aug. 22, 1718, the suit
was dismissed.

Records of Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills—7, p. 252:
Will of Robert Vaulx. Nov. 30, 1721: Nov. 29 (sic) 1721.

WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE QUARTERLY.



HISTORICAL MAGAZINE.

DR. LYON G. TYLER, M. A., LL. D.,
PRESIDENT OF WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE, WILLIAMSBURG, VA.

VOLUME XIV. 1905-06

RICHMOND, VA.:
WHITTET & SHEPPERSON, PUBLISHERS AND PRINTERS.
1906.

3 Richard, born March 3, 1673; 4 Francis, born Dec. 27, 1675.
5 Elizabeth, born Dec. 18, 1681; 6 John. In 1702 John Kenner, of Westmoreland Co. made a deed to Rodham Kenner, of Northumberland (Westmoreland Co. records); 7 Matthew Kenner was another son of Richard Kenner.

2 RODHAM² KENNER (Richard¹) married Hannah Fox, born July 25, 1671, daughter of Capt. David Fox and Hannah Ball (Quarterly, VIII., 100; Hayden, *Va. Genealogies*, 60) captain, justice, member of the House of Burgesses in 1696 and in other years. Issue: 8 Richard; 9 Elizabeth, married (I) Richard Bushrod, son of Thomas Bushrod (Note 1) She married (II) Robert Vaulx of Westmoreland (Note 2); (III) Rev. Lawrence de Butts (Note 3); 10 Hannah, born August 31, 1695, married (I) Richard Hull, (II) John Harris, (III) Thomas Crallé, (IV.) John Crallé. Col. Rodham Kenner died in 1706 in Northumberland County.

Rodham Kenner's widow, Hannah, married 2dly. Clement Spelman (Note 3), and had issue: Frances Spelman, who married Parish Garner (See wills of Col. Rodham Kenner proved Aug. 21, 1706, and of Richard Kenner proved January 18, 1727, in Northumberland Co., and William Fox, proved Nov. 2, 1718, in Lancaster Co.)

7 RICHARD³ KENNER (Rodham,² Richard¹) married Elizabeth —, and in his will dated Feb. 2, 1725, proved January 18, 1726-'7, he names wife Elizabeth, sisters Elizabeth de Butts and Hannah Crallé, godson Richard Straughan, and children: 11 Hannah, married January 10, 1742 William Ball. 12 Rodham, born January 2, 1717, 13 Richard, died Feb. 12, 1729.

12 RODHAM⁴ KENNER (Richard,³ Rodham,² Richard¹) married Susanna Opie, daughter of John and Ann Opie, on April 24, 1735, and had issue: 14 Richard, born July 18, 1738. 15 Rodham. His will was proved August 8, 1743.

15 RODHAM⁵ KENNER (Richard,³ Rodham,² Richard¹) was probably Col. Rodham Kenner, scholar at William and Mary College in 1760. *Register* for Northumberland county in 1773.

member of the State Convention in 1776, and one of the signers of the Westmoreland address February 1776; county lieutenant in 1785. He married in 1763 Elizabeth Plater, daughter of George Plater, Esq., (marriage bond—Quarterly VII. 191.)

3 RICHARD² KENNER (Richard¹) married Elizabeth Winder, born 1691, daughter of Captain Thomas Winder, (son of Lt. Col. John Winder, of Maryland) and Elizabeth Brereton his wife, daughter of Col. Thomas Brereton and Jane Claiborne (daughter of Col. William Claiborne). He mentions, in his will proved in Westmoreland Co., May 27, 1719., his brother John Kenner, mother-in-law Elizabeth Winder and children: 16 *Winder*, 17 Elizabeth, 18 Richard, 19 Rodham, 20 Francis.

16 WINDER³ KENNER (Richard,² Richard¹) married, and made his will Aug. 23, 1759, proved April 12, 1762 in Northumberland Co., and had issue; 21 *Brereton*, born Feb. 8, 1732. 22 Richard born Feb. 29, 1733, 23 *Winder*, born Aug. 16, 1735 who alone survived his father.

21 BRERETON⁴ KENNER (Winder,³ Richard,² Richard¹) married Judith, daughter of Willoughby Newton, and had issue, named in their grandfather Kenner's will 24 Mary, married Thomas Rouand of Lancaster, gent., 25 Elizabeth. 26 Judith. It is stated in the records in 1755 that Elizabeth and Judith are dead and that Mary Rouand, Brereton Kenner's daughter, was heir-at-law to her father, who had a fee tail estate under the will of his grandmother Elizabeth Winder.

23 WINDER⁴ KENNER, (Winder,³ Richard,² Richard¹) married Mary Ball, daughter of Col. Spencer Mottrom Ball, and was one of the signers of the Westmoreland address in 1766. His will was proved Aug. 8, 1785, and names issue: 27 Mary Winder, 28 Frances Ball, 29 Elizabeth. Executors of will wife Mary, Capt. Spencer Mottrom Ball and Captain Robert Conway.

4 FRANCIS² KENNER (Richard¹) was born December 27, 1677, and his will was proved in Northumberland county April

18, 1728. He had issue, 30 *Rodham*, whom he directed in his will "should be kept at school and learning till he is 21;" 31 Elizabeth, 32 *Howson*.

30 RODHAM KENNER³ (Francis,² Richard¹) was probably Rev. Rodham Kenner, to whom the St. Bees Grammar School register, date after 1686, referred to by Mr. Winder¹ as a scholar there, describes, "born at Cherry Point, Virginia, went to Glasgow and thence to Virginia as minister." He was born Sept. 28, 1707, and in 1728 was recommended to St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania county. (Meade, *Old Churches, &c.*) In 1730 he married Judith, daughter of Harry Beverley. Dr. James Blair referred to him as "a very good man." and in March, 1734-35, he was reported as "dead or dying." (Perry. *Papers relating to the church in Virginia*).

32 HOWSON³ KENNER (Francis,² Richard¹) chose John Cralle as guardian in June, 1728; married Margaret —, and his will was proved in Fauquier county 1778. He had issue named in his will, 33 *Francis*, 34 Betty, married Seaton, and had George, 35 Rebecca, married Clifton, 36 Mary, married Seaton, 37 George Turberville, and had Rodham, 38 Peggy, married Stephen Pritchard, 39 *Rodham*, 40 Kate, married Markham, and had Mary Ann, 41 Susanna married in 1780. Spencer Morgan, 42 Marry Ann, married Eskridge, and had Samuel. Howson Kenner was vestryman of Dettingen Parish. Prince William county, in 1749, with Richard Kenner.

33 FRANCIS⁴ KENNER (Howson,³ Francis,² Richard¹) had issue: 43 Rodham, who in his will proved in Fauquier county. June 29, 1793, names issue: 44 Lucy, 45 Judith, and 46 Lawrence, which last was to be "given at ten years to his uncle Rodham to be educated."

39 RODHAM KENNER (Howson,³ Francis,² Richard¹) studied for the ministry in England and returned in 1772. In

¹*Further Notes on the Winders of Lorton.* By F. A. Winder, East Cowes, Isle of Wight Co., England. Reprinted from Vol. XV. of the *Transactions* of the the Cumberland and Westmoreland Antiquarian and Archaeological Society.

all 1798. He had been in England, where he lived in the
 will "about the time of his death and leaving all in 1791, to
 Elizabeth, his daughter.

To Elizabeth (Katherine) (Barnard) was probably
 the William Barnard, to whom the 10th Duke of Devonshire (John
 Cavendish) gave the 1000 acres of land in 1791, which is a
 whole lot of land, "some of which is now in the hands of the
 Duke of Devonshire and some in the hands of the Duke of Devonshire's
 son, the Duke of Devonshire's son, the Duke of Devonshire's son,
 in 1791 he married (John) (Barnard) of the Duke of Devonshire's
 family. This married to him in 1791, a very good man, and in
 March 1791-12, he was named as "John A. Barnard" (Barnard)
 (Barnard) living in the Duke of Devonshire's family.

To Elizabeth (Katherine) (Barnard) was probably
 the William Barnard, to whom the 10th Duke of Devonshire (John
 Cavendish) gave the 1000 acres of land in 1791, which is a
 whole lot of land, "some of which is now in the hands of the
 Duke of Devonshire and some in the hands of the Duke of Devonshire's
 son, the Duke of Devonshire's son, the Duke of Devonshire's son,
 in 1791 he married (John) (Barnard) of the Duke of Devonshire's
 family. This married to him in 1791, a very good man, and in
 March 1791-12, he was named as "John A. Barnard" (Barnard)
 (Barnard) living in the Duke of Devonshire's family.

To Elizabeth (Katherine) (Barnard) was probably
 the William Barnard, to whom the 10th Duke of Devonshire (John
 Cavendish) gave the 1000 acres of land in 1791, which is a
 whole lot of land, "some of which is now in the hands of the
 Duke of Devonshire and some in the hands of the Duke of Devonshire's
 son, the Duke of Devonshire's son, the Duke of Devonshire's son,
 in 1791 he married (John) (Barnard) of the Duke of Devonshire's
 family. This married to him in 1791, a very good man, and in
 March 1791-12, he was named as "John A. Barnard" (Barnard)
 (Barnard) living in the Duke of Devonshire's family.

To Elizabeth (Katherine) (Barnard) was probably
 the William Barnard, to whom the 10th Duke of Devonshire (John
 Cavendish) gave the 1000 acres of land in 1791, which is a
 whole lot of land, "some of which is now in the hands of the
 Duke of Devonshire and some in the hands of the Duke of Devonshire's
 son, the Duke of Devonshire's son, the Duke of Devonshire's son,
 in 1791 he married (John) (Barnard) of the Duke of Devonshire's
 family. This married to him in 1791, a very good man, and in
 March 1791-12, he was named as "John A. Barnard" (Barnard)
 (Barnard) living in the Duke of Devonshire's family.

To Elizabeth (Katherine) (Barnard) was probably
 the William Barnard, to whom the 10th Duke of Devonshire (John
 Cavendish) gave the 1000 acres of land in 1791, which is a
 whole lot of land, "some of which is now in the hands of the
 Duke of Devonshire and some in the hands of the Duke of Devonshire's
 son, the Duke of Devonshire's son, the Duke of Devonshire's son,
 in 1791 he married (John) (Barnard) of the Duke of Devonshire's
 family. This married to him in 1791, a very good man, and in
 March 1791-12, he was named as "John A. Barnard" (Barnard)
 (Barnard) living in the Duke of Devonshire's family.



KENNER FAMILY.

Since the account of this family which appeared in *Quarterly* IX., 185, the Editor has come into possession of material which renders it feasible to give a more accurate story.*

1. RICHARD¹ KENNER resided in Northumberland County, Virginia, and married Elizabeth, daughter of Matthew Rodham and Elizabeth his wife, who made a deed in 1664 in consideration of Kenner's marriage with their daughter. Hannah Rodham, sister of Elizabeth, married Captain Christopher Neale.

Richard¹ Kenner was a member of the House of Burgesses in 1688, 1691 and 1692, with the rank of Captain. Issue: (St. Stephen's Parish Register) 2 *Rodham*, born March 23, 1671;

*This installment on the Kenner family was meant to correct, as well as elaborate on, the earlier installment. We have reprinted both installments here so the reader may compare them for possible discrepancies.

3 Richard, born March 3, 1673; 4 *Francis*, born Dec. 27, 1675; 5 Elizabeth, born Dec. 18, 1681; 6 John. In 1702 John Kenner, of Westmoreland Co. made a deed to Rodham Kenner, of Northumberland (Westmoreland Co. records); 7 *Matthew* Kenner was another son of Richard Kenner.

2 RODHAM² KENNER (Richard¹) married Hannah Fox, born July 25, 1671, daughter of Capt. David Fox and Hannah Ball (*Quarterly*, VIII., 109; Hayden, *Va. Genealogies*, 60) captain, justice, member of the House of Burgesses in 1696 and in other years. Issue: 8 *Richard*; 9 Elizabeth, married (1) Richard Bushrod, son of Thomas Bushrod (Note 1) She married (II) Robert Vaulx of Westmoreland (Note 2); (III) Rev. Lawrence de Butts (Note 3); 10 Hannah, born August 31, 1695, married (I) Richard Hull, (II) John Harris, (III) Thomas Crallé, (IV.) John Crallé. Col. Rodham Kenner died in 1706 in Northumberland County.

Rodham Kenner's widow, Hannah, married 2dly. Clement Spelman (Note 3), and had issue: Frances Spelman, who married Parish Garner (See wills of Col. Rodham Kenner proved Aug. 21, 1706, and of Richard Kenner proved January 18, 1727, in Northumberland Co., and William Fox, proved Nov. 2, 1718, in Lancaster Co.)

7 RICHARD³ KENNER (Rodham,² Richard¹) married Elizabeth —, and in his will dated Feb. 2, 1725, proved January 18, 1726-7, he names wife Elizabeth, sisters Elizabeth de Butts and Hannah Crallé, godson Richard Straughan, and children: 11 Hannah, married January 10, 1742 William Ball, 12 *Rodham*, born January 2, 1717, 13 Richard, died Feb. 12, 1729.

12 RODHAM⁴ KENNER (Richard,³ Rodham,² Richard¹) married Susanna Opie, daughter of John and Ann Opie, on April 24, 1735, and had issue: 14 Richard, born July 18, 1738, 15 *Rodham*. His will was proved August 8, 1743.

15 RODHAM⁴ KENNER (Richard,³ Rodham,² Richard¹) was probably Col. Rodham Kenner, scholar at William and Mary College in 1760, Burgess for Northumberland county in 1773,

1780, he was chosen minister of Hanover Parish, King George Co., but in 1785 he resigned and returned to his farm in Fauquier county. In 1787 a Rodham Kenner married Jennie Burke. (Fauquier Co. marriage bonds.)

7 MATTHEW² KENNER (Richard¹) lived in Northumberland county and was a vestryman of St. Stephens Parish in 1731. He had issue: 47 William, 48 Matthew, 49 Francis, 50 Elizabeth, 51 Nancy (See deed from Capt. Matthew Kenner recorded in Northumberland Co., July 11, 1749). Of the sons Captain William Kenner, married — Hicks, and had issue: John William Hicks Kenner. His will was proved Nov. 9, 1762, and he names "sister-in-law," Mrs. Elizabeth Hull, and her brother Mr. William Hicks, of Maryland.

Notes.

Note 1. *Bushrod family.* 1 Thomas¹ Bushrod came to Massachusetts and afterwards to Virginia. He married Mary Hill, daughter of Capt. Thomas Hill. He married 2dly, Elizabeth —, but left no children. Elizabeth Bushrod's daughter, Lydia, by a former husband was the wife of Major Edmund Chisman, one of Bacon's officers, and the family were Quakers. Thomas Bushrod's will was proved in York County in 1677, and he enjoins that no "common prayer" be said at his burial. His brother was 2 Richard¹ Bushrod, born in 1626, married Aphie —, and had issue (named in Thomas Bushrod's will): 3 Thomas², 4 John², 5 Aphie, 6 Dorothy. Widow Aphie afterwards married Dr. Henry Whiting, of Gloucester. (*Gen. Court Records*). 4 John² Bushrod's tombstone is at "Bushfield," Westmoreland Co., by which it appears he was born January 30, 1663, married Hannah, daughter of William Keene, of Northumberland Co. and Elizabeth, his wife, and died Feb. 26, 1719, and he had issue "two sons and four daughters." His will was proved in April, 1720, and names children 7 Richard³, 8 John³, who is to have "all that land I bought of Mr. John Spencer in Washington Parish, a silver tumbler, and one doz. of my largest (spoons?) marked JB H.," 9 Aphie who married William Fauntleroy, 10 Elizabeth, who married — Meriwether, 11 Hannah, 12 Sarah, (Sarah and Hannah both under 17,) 8 John³ Bushrod "of the parish of Cople in the county of Westmoreland, gent.," married (1) Jenny Corbin, (II) Mildred —, and in his will proved Dec. 30, 1760, names issue: 13 Hannah⁴ and 14 Elizabeth. 13 Hannah⁴ Bushrod married John Washington, and her will was proved April 26, 1810. She had issue: 15 Bushrod Washington, judge of the Supreme Court of the United

States, 16 Corbin deceased before 1810. 17 Jane married William Washington, 18 Mildred md. Thomas Lee, 3 Thomas² Bushrod, son of Richard¹ Bushrod, married Anne — and his will was dated Sept. 1, 1697. He had: 19 Richard³, born Feb. 10, 1699, who married Elizabeth Kenner, daughter of Rodham Kenner, and daughter 20 Ann, born March 16, 1694, who married Griffin Fauntleroy. Captain Griffin Fauntleroy died Oct. 28, 1755, and had issue: 1 Catherine, born January 16, 1709, 2 Moore, born July 30, 1711, 3 Ann, born Dec. 29, 1713, 4 William, born August 17, 1718. (St. Stephen's Parish Register). In 1711 Richard, son of Thomas Bushrod, was dead, leaving issue by Elizabeth Kenner a son Richard, ward to George Eskridge. (Northumberland Co. Records.)

Note 2. Robert¹ Vaulx was a prominent merchant dealing with Virginia, and probably married Elizabeth Burwell, sister of Major Lewis Burwell, whom he calls "brother." He had three brothers, who came with him to Virginia: Humphrey, Thomas and James. James Vaulx was justice of York Co., Virginia, in 1670, and married Elizabeth —, and son Robert removed to Dorchester Co., Maryland, where his mother married John Franke. Robert² Vaulx, (born 1651,) was son of Robert¹ Vaulx and Elizabeth Burwell, his wife. He married Mary —, and died in 1685, leaving his father surviving him in London. Mrs. Mary Vaulx (she married, secondly, Alexander Gorges) in 1685 complained to the court of Westmoreland Co. that some persons had confederated to deprive her of 6000 acres (called "Vaulxland"), patented by her father-in-law June 9, 1655, and on which "her husband had long lived." Her son was Robert³ Vaulx (will recorded December, 1721), who by Elizabeth Kenner had sons, Robert⁴ and James⁴. This last Robert⁴ (will proved in Westmoreland Co., 26th March, 1755) had Milly, Molly Katy, Kenner, Betty, and Sally Vaulx, son-in-law, Lawrence Washington. (Quarterly II., 231., III., 14, 153, IV., 42) *

Note 3. In 1721 Rev. Lawrence de Butts received the customary bounty of 20 pounds to sail to Virginia, and soon after reported to Governor Spotswood, who assigned him to Washington Parish, Westmoreland Co. He also served in St. Stephen's Parish in Northumberland, Farnham in Richmond and Cople parish in Westmoreland. In 1735 Mr. de Butts removed to Maryland, and describing himself as "of the parish of William and Mary in St. Mary's County, in the Province of Maryland," he in 1752 made a deed for 450 acres in Prince William Co., Va., to Wharton Ransdell (Prince William Co. Records). In the same year Robert de Butts, of Frederick Co., in Maryland, gave a power of attorney to Henry Lee, stating that his brother Rev. Lawrence de Butts, late of St. Mary's Co., Maryland, had died intestate. (Northumberland Co. Records.)

Note 4. *Speelman or Spelman.* This family was represented in the early history of Virginia by Henry Speelman, son of the antiquarian Sir Henry Speelman. He was killed by the Indians, in 1622, near the

*For p. 42 see Volume V of this work, p. 917.



THE REV. DANIEL HORSMANDEN
Rector of Purleigh
Died 1726

Painted 1690-1700

Virginia Family Histories #3, 1600s-1800s

Genealogies of Virginia Families, Volume II, Hormanens and Virginia [and Hormanens of Lenham and Purleigh], Page 246

© The Generations Network, December 28, 2007



URSULA, WIFE OF LT. COL. NORDASH RAND
AND DAUGHTER OF COL. WARHAM HORSMANDEN
Died 1726

Painted 1690-1700



LT. COL. NORDASH RAND
Died 1721

Painted 1690-1700

Virginia Family Histories #3, 1600s-1800s

Genealogies of Virginia Families, Volume II, Hormanens and Virginia [and Hormanens of Lenham and Purleigh], Page 248

© The Generations Network, December 28, 2007

WILLIAM W. MURRAY was born in Ohio in 1828. In 1860, his parents moved to White County, Ind., where they entered 600 acres of wild land. At the age of twenty-one, William W. Murray came to this county, and worked for John Parkerson at the rate of \$10 per month. In 1854, he married Miss Rosanna, daughter of Henry and Ziltha (Moore) Bartley, born in Pennsylvania in 1832. To this marriage succeeded five children—Henry, Mary, Emma J., William and Charles. Mr. Murray is a grandson of the renowned Indian fighter, Simon Kenton, whose exploits have become history. During the late war, Mr. Murray was a member of the Eighth-seventh Regiment Indiana Volunteer Infantry, but, owing to disability, was discharged after six months' service. His brothers—Lewis and Henry—were likewise volunteers in that service; the former was discharged after being wounded at Shiloh, and afterward entered the Twelfth Regiment. Mr. Murray is a prosperous and thorough farmer, and has a finely improved farm. He is a good citizen, a kind

S. R. NICHOLS was born in Jasper County, Ind., in 1846. His father, George Nichols, was born in Kentucky in 1808, and married, in Ohio, Rebecca Lewis, born in 1802. They had the following children: Jackson, who enlisted for the Mexican war, but died at La Rayette on his way; Cynthia (married first to William Davis, and later to Joshua German, who died in the late war, at Crab Orchard, Ky.); Alonzo and Benjamin (died in infancy), Elizabeth (wife of George H. Brown, of Kennesaw, Ind.) twice elected to the Legislature), Solomon, Hester J. (wife of Henry Nichols), Olive (died aged sixteen), John L., Harrison T., Matilda (wife of William Potts) and Samuel R. George Nichols was for many years a Justice of the Peace, and once Deputy Sheriff. He contracted a disease while in the late war which caused his death in 1879. He was a Republican, and a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church. Mrs. Nichols' father, John McCurtain, was born in Kentucky, about 1799, and married Esther McGill, born in 1801. They reared the following children: Solomon, John, Newton, Barbara, Lizzie, Lucinda and Evaline. The father died in 1867. He was a long time in the army without remuneration, after which he served four years. One son, Charles, left home when about fifteen, and was never heard from. S. R. Nichols owns a farm of 300 acres, the result of his own industry. He is a Republican, and is now County Commissioner of the Second District. WILLIAM M. NOLAND is a son of Henry and Mary (Ashby) Noland, and was born in Coshocton County, Ohio, May 29, 1828. His parents were married in Virginia, and soon after removed to Knox County, Ohio, thence to Tippecanoe County, Ind., and thence to this county, where they purchased eighty acres of canal land, which they improved. Mr. Noland was born in Virginia, and died in Iowa, this county in 1885. Mrs. Noland was also born in Virginia, and died in Iowa. Her family was Lydia (married John J. Campbell, of Iowa, and deceased), Rebecca (married Wesley Irwin, of Iowa, deceased), Mary (married William Querry,

John, Mary, Margaret, George, Job, John, Mary Shanahan, daughter of Sam-
uel J., a native of White County, whither
he made her friends among them.
He frequently required twenty-one days
born in Maryland and died in this
died in 1857, aged forty-four years.
Alfred, Warwick, Elizabeth, Ma-
life a poor man, but has now a
ity, and was born in the year 1854.
1875, married Miss Eliza, daughter
wn. To this union has been born
County, as well as being the owner
ed and well improved. Mr. Harris

Counties of Western, Benton, Jasper & Newton, Ia.

THE HORMANDENS OF LENHAM AND PURLEIGH

By W. J. HEMP, M. A., F. S. A.

The branch of the family with which we deal begins with Richard Horsmonden—or Horsmanden, the spelling varied continually in earlier days, but latterly the family remained constant to Horsmanden, while the village has long been Horsmonden. He was born about 1555 and matriculated as pensioner from Christ's College, Cambridge, in November, 1570. He was of Ham in the parish of Lenham in Kent until about the turn of the century, but became rector of Ulcombe until his death and was buried there 9.10.1627. His wife's name is unknown, but she was buried at Lenham 27.5.1596, two days after the baptism of her daughter, Rebecca. It is likely that Richard Horsmanden acquired the property of Ham by marriage—his own or that of one of his ancestors. He made his will 1.6.1527, and it was proved 2.2.1528 in the Consistory Court of Canterbury. His children were:

(I) Thomas bap. at Lenham 26.8.1574; matriculated sizar at St John's College, Cambridge: B. A. 1595: Fellow 1597: M. A. 1598: B. D. 1606: Incorporated D. D. at Oxford 1614; Prebendary of Lincoln 1606; Rector of Purleigh 1624: buried at Throwley, Kent, 30.1.1633: will (P. C. C.) dat. 26.3.1630; proved 17.2.1633. He mar. Jane Plane, widow, at Lenham, 13.8.1617. She had been twice married before, her first husband being Thomas Osborne of Chilham, Kent. On her husband, Thomas Horsmanden's, death she presented the Rev. Lawrence Washington to the Rectory of Purleigh in 1633; his son, Col. John W., migrated to Virginia and was great-grandfather of General George Washington. The children were:

1. *Richard*, born about 1621; B. A. University College, Oxford, 1640, and (probably)—

2. *Daniel*, who died in 1688, as recorded on a monument at Blean, Kent.

3. *Ann*, bap. Ulcombe 8.1.1619 and buried there 25.7.1620.

(II) *Daniel*, bap. Lenham 16.3.1583: B. A. St. John's, Cambridge, 1604: M. A. 1607: D. D. Oxford 1617: D. D. Cambridge 1627: Rector of Whipnade, Bedfordshire, 1622: Vicar of Goudhurst 1625: Rector of Ulcombe 1627 (succeeding his father): sequestered 1645: d. 1655: will (P. C. C.) dat. 27.1.1654: pro. 24.6.1656, as of Maidstone. He mar. Ursula, daughter of Sir Warham St. Leger of Ulcombe, by Mary, daughter of Sir Rowland Hayward, Lord Mayor of London, the license being dated 9.8.1627. She was born 1609 and was buried at Ulcombe 18.10.1672. The eldest son was Col. Warham Horsmanden. For him and his brothers and sisters see below.

Enumeration Date:

copyright © 2001 Ancestry.com

To search the 1840 census online, visit www.ancestry.com

THOMAS HORSEMANDEN, Doctor of Divinity and Rector of Purleigh, county Essex. Will 25 April 1630; proved 17 February 1632. To Poor of Purleigh 5 pounds. To Brother Daniell Horsemanden, Doctor of Divinity and to his wife and their son Warham and to my five sisters, Katherine Baldwyn (and to her son Richard Baldwin), Elizabeth Cobham, Martha, Anna, and Rebecca Horsmanden 20s. each. To my curate my gown. To John Streater of Gouthurst in Kent 20s. My perpetual advowson of Purleigh to be sold. Residuary legatees and executors: Wife Jane and son Richard. No witnesses.

Russell, 15.

[Thomas Horsmanden was fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, March 18, 1596; incorporated D. D., Oxford, July 12, 1614; Canon of Lincoln, 1608; Vicar of Gondhurst, Kent, 1613; Canon of Canterbury, 1618, and Rector of Purleigh, Essex, 1624-1632. In 1632 his widow, Jane, presented Lawrence Washington to the benefice. At Purleigh his sons, John and Lawrence Washington, the emigrants to Virginia, spent their childhood.

Rev. Daniel Horsmanden, D. D., the brother of the testator, was rector of Ulcombe, Kent, 1627-1643, when he was evicted for his loyalty. He married Ursula, daughter of Sir Warham St. Leger of Ulcombe, and their son, Warham Horsmanden, named in the will, came to Virginia and has many descendants. See this Magazine, XV, 314-317.]

SAMUEL FILMER, of East Sutton, County Kent, gent. Will 17 July 1667; proved 28 May 1670. To my mother Lady Anne Filmer, my Brothers Edward Filmer, Knight, and Robert Filmer, Esq., and my sister Lady Anne Godstall, widow, mourning rings of 10s. To my friends and cousins Mrs. Frances Stephens, wife of Mr. Samuall Stephens of Virginia, Mr. Archibald Clinkard, of Lynton, County Kent, gent., Mr. Warham Horsemanden and Susan his wife, and Mr. Anthony Horsemanden, a mourning ring each. My friend and cousin Mrs. Mary Horsemanden, eldest daughter of aforesaid Warham and Susan Horsemanden of Ham in the parish of Lenham, County Kent (between whom and myself there is an agreement of marriage), to be sole executrix and legatee of all my estates real and personal. If I live to marry her and have any children, she to have half and the other to our children. Overseers: Mr. Warham Horsemanden, father of Said Mary, and Mr. Anthony Horsemanden, his brother. Witnesses: Anne Godstall, Ursula Horsemanden, Susanna Chapman, Warham Horsemanden. Proven by Warham Horsemanden, father of said Mary Filmer als Horsemanden, now in Virginia.

Penn, 58.

[Samuel Filmer was 3d son of Sir Robert Filmer, of East Sutton, Kent, the once famous Tory author. Sir Robert was a strong cavalier and suffered much during the civil wars, during which, it is said, his house at East Sutton was plundered ten times, and he imprisoned in Leed's Castle, in 1644. Berry, in his *Kentish Genealogies*, states incorrectly, that Samuel married Maria, daughter of Maurice Horsemanden, of Lenham, Kent. He married (and appears to have survived the marriage only a short time), Mary, daughter of Worham Horsemanden.

Warham Horsemanden was the son of Rev. Daniel Horsemanden, rector of Ulcomb, Kent, and his wife, Ursula, daughter of Sir Warham St. Leger, of Ulcombe. Rev. Mr. Horsemanden was a loyalist and was expelled from his charge, and his son Warham removed to Virginia, where he was member of the House of Burgesses for Charles City county, 1657-'8, and 1658-'9, and appointed to the council in 1657. After the restoration, Warham Horsemanden returned to England. Mary, daughter of Warham Horsemanden, married secondly, Col. Wm. Byrd, of Westover, Charles City county, Va. Her tomb, which states that she died Nov. 9th, 1699, in her 47th year, remains at Westover.

III. *Susanna*, mar. Ulcombe 8.4.1608 to Roger Morrell, son of William M. of London: B. A. Oxford from St John's, Cambridge, 1577: M. A. 1580: incorporated Oxford 1581: B. D. 1587: Rector of Purleigh 1605-1623: will (P. C. C.) 1624: author of Latin verse.

They had two daughters, *Susanna* and *Mary*, alive in 1630.

IV. *Catherine* mar. William Baldwyn, pensioner Emmanuel, Cambridge, 1599: B. A. 1604: M. A. 1607: B. D. 1617: Rector of Kingsnorth 1609: Rector of Shadoxhurst 1617: d. 1627.

A son Richard was alive 1630.

V. *Elizabeth* mar. Ulcombe 25.4.1625, as second wife, to John Cobham, gent., whose first wife was Alice Marsh. He was Alderman of the City of Rochester 1619.

VI. *Martha* bap. Lenham 15.9.1588: mar. Ulcombe 4.4.1634 to Arthur Coytmor of Canterbury. He was of Hart Hall Oxford and matriculated as of Co. Carnarvon 1621: B. A. 1624; B. D. 1636: Rector of Burmarsh 1633; Admon. as of Borden 1640. He was grandson of William Coetmor of Llanllechid in Carnarvonshire by his wife, Jane, daughter of William Williams of Cochwillan, who was aunt of John Williams, Archbishop of York.

VII. *Ann* bap. Lenham 1591: mar. Ulcombe 24.4.1633 to Bryan Smith. He was B. A. St. John's, Cambridge, 1617: B. A. Oxford 1622: M. A. Oxford 1624: curate Whipsnade Bedfordshire 1622: curate Ulcombe 1628: will (P. C. C.), as of Purleigh, 1655.

VIII. *Sara* bap. Lenham 2.9.1593: bur. Ulcombe 11.6.1614.

IX. *Rebecca* bap. Lenham 25.4.1596. She mar. John St. Leger, gent., of Ulcombe, son of Sir Warham St. Leger and brother of Ursula, the wife of Daniel Horsmanden. The marriage license was dated 17.12.1632. She is described in her will as of Wateringbury, and was buried at Rochester Cathedral 16.4.1673 as a widow.

1. Col. Warham Horsmanden, the eldest son of Daniel and Ursula, was bap. Ulcombe 5.9.1628. He was of Ham in Lenham and of Purleigh. He emigrated to Virginia during the Civil War, and settled at Charles City County, but returned to England at the Restoration, having been a member of the Council for Virginia. He died in 1691. He mar. 27.2.1650, at St. Mary, Somerset, London, *Susanna*, daughter of William Beeching, husbandman (who was bap. at Lenham 1591) by Elizabeth Stone of Hougham, daughter of the Rev. Thomas Stone of Saltwood. *Susanna* Horsmanden died in the same year as her husband, aged 64. They had four children, see below.

2. *Richard* bap. Ulcombe 31.10.1632: alive 1654.

3. *Anthony* bap. Ulcombe 25.4.1634.

4. *Daniel* bap. Ulcombe 13.4 and buried 7.8.1637.

1. *Mary* bap. Ulcombe 20.9.1631.

2. *Susanna* who mar. Chapman and was alive 1654.

The children of Col. Warham Horsmanden were:

The election of Col. William Thompson was
the first time that a man of color was elected
to the House of Delegates. He was elected
in 1800, and served until 1802. He was
elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.

Col. William Thompson was elected to the
House of Delegates in 1800. He was
elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.

Col. William Thompson was elected to the
House of Delegates in 1800. He was
elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.

Col. William Thompson was elected to the
House of Delegates in 1800. He was
elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.

Col. William Thompson was elected to the
House of Delegates in 1800. He was
elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.
He was elected in 1800, and served until 1802.

I. *Daniel* born about 1655. Of Magdalen Hall, Oxford: he matriculated 1673: B. A. 1676: M. A. 1679: Rector of Purleigh 1680: Rector of Little Warley 1687: d. 18.10.1726. He mar. at Charlton Ken 29.5.1690 *Susanna*, widow of Thomas Bowyer of Woolwich, whom she had married in 1684. At the time of her second marriage she was described as daughter of *Susanna Smith*; her mother had re-married and presumably the name of her first husband and *Susanna Horsmanden's* father was *Woolston*, on the evidence of the arms on her son *Daniel's* book-plate; she died 17.1.1714 in her 48th year. For *Daniel* and *Susannah's* children see below.

II. *Anthony* of Maidstone and described in 1667 as of St. Dunstan's in the West, London. He mar. first his distant cousin, *Elizabeth Horsmanden*, the license being dated 10.8.1667. She was daughter of *John Horsmanden, Esq.*, of Goudhurst and of the Middle Temple. *Anthony's* second wife was *Jane*, daughter of *Sir William Turner*, of Richmond, Surrey, by *Dame Frances*, his second wife. *Anthony* and *Jane* had three children:

1. *William Horsmanden Turner* born 1678, Recorder of Maidstone; M. P. 1734 and 1747: mar. *Lenham* 19.12.1745 to *Elizabeth Read*, of Gravesend. He died childless 14.4.1758.

2. *Jane* born 16.2.1681.

3. *Ursula* bap. 14.8 and died 14.9.1682: buried in Canterbury Cathedral.

Of the two daughters of *Col. Warham Horsmanden*, *Mary*, the eldest, married first *Samuel Filmer* of E. Sutton Kent, third son of *Sir Robert Filmer*. He lived for a time in Virginia, his will (P. C. C.) was dated 17.7.1670. Her second husband was *William Byrd*, of Westover, Virginia. He was born in London 1652, the son of *John B.*, citizen and goldsmith of London, and went to Virginia about 1670; became Auditor General of Virginia and died in Westminster, London, at 4.12.1704. *Mary* died 9.11.1699, aged 46, and was buried at Westover. By *William Byrd* she had six children, including:

Col. William Byrd, of Westover, Auditor and Receiver General of Virginia, who was educated in England with the *Horsmanden* family. He was born 1674, died 1744 and from him descend the *Byrd* family of Westover, whose pedigree is well known, and a d., *Ursula*, 1681-1698, who married *Robert Beverly*, the historian of Virginia.

The *Byrds* of Westover are now the senior representatives of this branch of the *Horsmanden* family.

The younger daughter of *Col. Warham Horsmanden*, *Ursula*, was twice married, first to a widower, *William Crayford*, of Great Mongeham, Kent, whose first wife was *Cornelia*, daughter of *Sir Roger Nevinson*. He married *Ursula* in about 1673 and was buried at Great Mongeham 19.7.1676. He had no children by either wife. *Ursula's* second husband was *Lt. Col. Nordash Rand, Esq.*, of Chatham, of Stone Hall alias *Crayford House*, Great

Mongeham, and, later, of Wadling Court, Ripple, all near Deal. He was born at Ratcliffe near London 13.4.1651 and his post nuptial marriage agreement was dated 1.1.1679. He was son of Capt. William Rand, of Deal and Stepney, by Jane, daughter of John Nordash, of Cuxton and Trottescliffe, in Kent. He was a sailor of distinction and became Master Attendant at Chatham Dockyard, he figures as such in Pepys' Diary. The family was long established in Deal as pilots and sea captains, and was flourishing in and around Canterbury late in the 15th century.

There are references to "Brother Rand" in the letters of William Byrd published in the Virginia Historical Magazine (1918) and in one dated 8th August, 1690, address to his brother-in-law, the Rev. Daniel Horsmanden, he complains that "my Bro. Rand though hee hath daily advantages from Deale, to Send to Vir'a or Maryland where he might send us the Last news, yett I Scarce get a few Lines from him once a year."

Nordash Rand was born at Great Mongeham 27.2.1722 and Ursula at the same place 24.1.1730. They had 17 children, of whom only two left descendants.

John bap. 16.3.1692 who died at Rochester and was buried at Mongeham 4.3.1721. By his wife, Elizabeth, he left three daughters, Ursula, Elizabeth and Mary, the last two died young, but Ursula married James Morgan, of Faversham, their license being dated 20.12.1739 and by him had two children, William and Charles, who are mentioned in the will of their mother's aunt, Judith Rand, dat. 1751. Apparently they had no descendants and all the considerable Rand property passed to the children of: Mary, third child and second daughter of Nordash and Ursula Rand. She was bap. Monegham 13.11.1679 and mar. there first on 17.1.1695 Capt. Gabriel Hughes, R. N., of Queensborough. He had already had two wives, Susanna Mann, whom he mar. in 1677, and Anne Knight, whom he mar. in 1686. By him Mary had one child, Ursula, bap. 17.12.1696 and buried 14.3.1697. Mary remarried 28.7.1713 Capt. Robert Chadwick, R. N., of Northfleet, son of the Rev. John Chadwick, vicar of Sutton at Hone, Kent, a member of a distinguished Lancashire family. By Capt. Chadwick Mary had two daughters:

Mary born 14.1.1715, who mar. 16.7.1737 William Morrice, J. P., D. L., of Betteshanger, near Deal. He was born 9.4.1708 and died 3.10.1758. He was son of Admiral Salmon Morrice, R. N., and his descendants (among whom is the compiler of these notes) share with the Byrds the representation of the Horsmanden family.

Mary Chadwick's second daughter, Ursula, was born 30.1.1719 and mar. Northfleet 19.6.1739 James Fortrye, Esq., of Wombwell Hall, Northfleet. She died almost exactly a year later, 25.6.1740, leaving no children.

I. The Rev. Daniel Horsmanden, Rector of Purleigh, had by Susanna, his wife, three sons and two daughters:

high, from the two regions.

The first plantation, however, had to be

that the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

and the first plantation, however, had to be

1. *Daniel* born 4.6.1694; apprenticed in 1712 to John Cotton, gent., of Curlers Hall, London: admitted to the Middle Temple 20.5.1721; migrated to Inner Temple 19.5.1724: called to the Bar 20.9.1725. He was settled in New York by 1730; appointed to Council 1733: Recorder of the City of New York 1747: appointed last Chief Justice of the Province of New York 1763. He died at Flatbush 1778. He had two wives, firstly, Mary Reade, widow of Rev. William Vesey, first Rector of Trinity Church, New York, whom he married about 1747, and, secondly, Anna Jevon, who pre-deceased him. He had no children. A letter printed in the Calendar of State Papers (America and West Indies) dated 15 December 1733 describes him as "a gentleman of breeding and sense and a barrister, but no estate."

2. *Barrington* born 19.5.1695: Chancery Clerk: apprenticed 1714 to John Hammond, gent. of the Six Clerks Office: died 28.12.1756, unmarried; his Christian name was due to the fact that he was godson of Sir Charles Barrington, Bart. He resided in Chancery Lane, in a leasehold house which his brother, Daniel, left to their sister, Ursula.

3. *Samuel*, J. P.: born 14.11.1697: of Christ Church, Oxford: B. A. 1719: B. C. L. 1726: Rector of Haseley, Essex, 1724 and of Purleigh 1726. He died childless 19.4.1769, having married in St. Paul's Cathedral 10.5.1746, Lucretia Boswell of Danbury, Essex. A letter written by her cousin, Mary Morrice, about 1800 records that Lucretia had given her the portraits of "my two celebrated, Beautiful cousens" (Lucretia's sisters-in-law), these were:

4. *Susanna* born 9.4.1691 and died 1756, and

5. *Ursula* born 30.8.1692 and died 1733.

PORTRAITS

*
The five portraits all came to the Morrices through the marriage of Mary Chadwick with William Morrice and, with the exception of that of the Rev. Daniel Horsmanden, are still owned by them. The names of painters of on the frames may be ignored. The most attractive pair, Nordash Rand and his wife, were certainly painted about 1695 after Lely's death, and are of the style of Sir Godfrey Kneller. Formerly they were said to represent Col. Wartam Horsmanden and his wife, of a generation earlier.

One of the first William Byrd's letters to his brother-in-law, the Rev. Daniel Horsmanden, dated 25th July, 1690 (Virg. Hist. Mag., 1918), refers to Daniel's promise to "send us . . . your wth yor fair Lady's) Picture to adorn my new house." It would be interesting to know if one or both of these were sent and, if so, whether they still remain at Westover.¹ No doubt the occasion of the painting of these portraits was the marriage in the same year of Daniel and Susanna. The wedding had to be postponed for a time owing to the bridegroom having smallpox.

Editor's Note. ¹No Byrd portraits are now at Westover.

*Only three portraits were included in the original publication of this article. All three are reproduced here.

HERALDRY

Reference was made in the first part of these notes to the heraldic book-plate of Chief Justice Daniel Horsmanden.

The same Horsmanden arms are recorded on page 83 of the *Visitation of Kent, 1613-1668*, published by the Harleian Society (1906) in recording a pedigree of Horsmanden of Goudhurst; and have been quartered by the Morrice family in their book-plates. With two exceptions the visitation entry seems to be the earliest record of the use of this coat. The design is unusual and there seems to be no record of a grant by the Herald's College, although that does not prove that none was made. One exception is a book in the college containing a Horsmanden pedigree of the same Goudhurst family compiled about 1652. In this case, however, the colours of the field and the saltire are reversed and there are two leopards' faces on the fesse instead of three. The other exception is Harley, M. S., 6138, of about 1620, where the shield is as on the book-plate.

Finally, in Sir A. Tudor Craig's *Armorial Porcelain* (1925) is a reference on page 74 to the sale in 1923 of Khang-he China, of about 1720, bearing the arms of "Horsemonden."

Footnote. Since the first part of these notes was written it has been possible to refer to wills inaccessible during the war, and it is evident from that of Thomas, rector of Hothfield, proved in the Consistory court at Canterbury 22.1628, that he was not, as suggested, the father of Richard, the rector of Ulcombe, who heads this pedigree, although clearly a relative.

I must acknowledge much help given in the collection of notes from published Kentish records from my friend, Mr. R. H. D'Elboux, and gratitude for access to Morrice deeds to Mrs. F. L. H. Morrice.

THE HORMANDENS OF LENHAM AND PURLEIGH FURTHER NOTES AND CORRECTIONS *

By J. W. HEMP

Since the notes on the Hormandens family which were published in this Magazine in January and April, 1947, were compiled it has been possible to refer to further documents which were inaccessible during the war.

On the evidence of wills in the Principal Probate Registry in London and in the Canterbury District Registry (the latter now transferred to the County Archives at Maidstone), the pedigree can be carried back for another four generations and it can now be established that the Rev. Richard Hormandens, who heads the original pedigree (page 284), was son of Thomas, who was born at Goudhurst about the year 1531 and became parson of Hothfield, Kent. His will was dated and proved in 1607.

Thomas of Hothfield was son of Richard of Goudhurst by his wife Joan; this Richard was son of another Thomas, yeoman of Goudhurst and a wealthy man, whose will was dated and proved in 1535. The father of this Thomas was another Thomas of Goudhurst whose wife was named Joan. His will was dated 6 Oct., 1479, and proved 7 June, 1480; he also was a substantial landowner and provides in his will for a priest to sing for "my soul and the souls of my ancestors." He was to be buried in the church of Goudhurst with these ancestors, as we may presume.

It is also possible to make some corrections and additions to the previous notes.

(1) On page 250 of the article published in April, 1947, *Anthony* of Maidstone, is described as the brother of Daniel, but he was in fact identical with Anthony of the previous page and so brother of Col. Warham Hormandens and born in 1634. The entries referring to him and his children should therefore have appeared on the earlier page.

(2) Anthony's sister Mary married ——— Wriotheslie and by him had a son Henry, who was alive in 1679, and two daughters, Margaret and Mary.

(3) Richard, son of Thomas, on page 284, was baptized at Goudhurst 6.6.1620 and made his will (in which he makes no mention of wife or children) in 1656. The will was proved five years later, and by it he leaves a legacy to a brother Thomas, apparently unmarried. This Thomas was baptized 1634.

(4) Elizabeth, who married John Cobham (V. 28, page 249), had a son Richard, who was alive in 1663.

(5) Anthony (pp. 249 and 250) had by his first wife a daughter Judith, who in 1689 married John Jenkins of Deal and by him had five children, of whom only one, Elizabeth, left descendants. She married Charles Booth of Marden, Kent, who was son of George Booth of Marden (buried there 1720)

*For p. 284 read p. 248. See p. 243, this volume. For pp. 249 & 250 see pp. 244 & 245, this volume.

by Ann, daughter of George Maplesden of Cheveney House, Marden, whose wife, Katharine Horsmanden, who was daughter of John Horsmanden by his second wife, Elizabeth Aynscombe, and so half-sister of Anthony Horsmanden's first wife Elizabeth. Charles Booth and Elizabeth Jenkin were therefore second cousins. They had a son, Sir Charles Booth, born in 1735, who was educated at Tonbridge school and St. John's College, Cambridge. He was High Sheriff of Kent in 1782, and was knighted the same year. He married a widow named Shephard, but died childless in 1793.

He bequeathed his estate to a distant cousin, William Baldwin, who was probably descended from William Baldwyn, rector of Shadochurst, who married Katharine, daughter of Richard Horsmanden, rector of Newcombe, who heads the original pedigree printed in this Magazine (see p. 249).

HUDSONS OF HANOVER AND SOME OF THEIR DESCENDANTS

By F. M. HUDSON

I. THE ORIGINAL GROUP

A letter of Mrs. Sarah Thompson, written about 1813, when she was 64 years old, related in substance:

She was a grand-daughter of John Hudson, an Englishman. He and his brother, Charles, lived and died in Hanover County, Virginia. He married Elizabeth Harris and had sons: George, Christopher, John, William, Charles, David, Cuthbert and Thomas. Mrs. Thompson's father was Charles, who settled in Prince Edward County. She visited her grandmother in 1770 at Hanover Town (Page's Warehouse). John, her grandfather, died intestate and George inherited all the land. George had two daughters: Polly, married Watkins; and, Elizabeth, married Clay.¹

There are other authorities to the effect that Charles and John Hudson migrated to Virginia and settled in what is now Hanover County about 1700 or shortly after.²

Turning now to the record evidence, we find that in St. Paul's Parish, in New Kent prior to 1720, thereafter in Hanover. March 17, 1711/12, and June 21, 1712, Christopher Hudson was a proccessioner.³

January 16, 1714, Christopher Hudson received a land grant of 987 acres in New Kent County, for transportation of immigrants.⁴

Again, April 13, 1816, Christopher Hudson was a proccessioner;⁵ and "8br. /10/1719", there was an order for proccessioning the lands of Christopher, Charles and John Hudson.⁶ This order meant that the lands of the three were contiguous. The contiguity of their lands suggests the possibility of a relationship among the three; and it is not an unreasonable as-

VIRGINIA GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND

(Contributed by Leo Culleton, 92 Picadilly, London, W., and
the late Lothrop Withington.)

DANIEL HORSMANDEN, of Maidstone, co. Kent, Doctor in Divinity being aged and weak.

Dated 27 Jan. 1654-5.

Proved 24 June 1656.

To URSULA, my wife, over and above her joynture, all furniture, bedding etc., to furnishe her one chamber.

Wheras I have a judgment against my brother Sir ANTHONY ST. LEGER my will is, that whatsoever may be received, my daughter CHAPMAN shall have three parts thereof and my sonne WARHAM the remainder. To my sonne WARHAM HORSMANDEN, and his heirs for ever, all my messages, lands and tenements whatsoever.

To my sonne, ANTHONY HORSMANDEN- £200. To my sonne, RICHARD HORSMANDEN, £10 a year. Residuary Legatees and Executors:—my two sonnes WARHAM & ANTHONY. To my sister ELIZABETH COBHAM, widow, ANNE SMITH, wife of BRYAN SMITH, Clarke, REBECCA ST. LEGER, wife of JOHN ST. LEGER, gent., my friend WILLIAM COOPER, Esqr. and NICHOLAS BEAVER, 20s. each to buy them rings.

WILLIAM COOPER & NICHOLAS BEAVER: Witnesses.
Proved 24 June 1656 by the Executors named.

Berkley, 227.

[Daniel Horsmanden, M. A. Cambridge, incorporated D. D., Oxford, July 15, 1617, rector of Whipsnade, Bedfordshire, 1622, Vicar of Guddhurst, Kent, 1625, and rector of Ulcombe, Kent, 1627, until evicted for his loyalty, 1645. He married Ursula, daughter of Sir Warham St. Leger, of Ulcombe. She died 1672. John St. Leger, referred to in the will was her brother and married, in 1632, Rebecca, daughter of Rev. Richard

From Vol. XXVII, Nos. 3 & 4 (July & Oct. 1919), p. 289.

SCHEDULE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Delaware, living dwelling in the County of Delaware State

Page No. 6

of Delaware enumerated by me, on the 5 day of June 1860. A. B. Parker Asst. Marshal

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
Dwelling-house number in the order of valuation.	Family numbered in the order of valuation.	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Age.	Sex.	Color.	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of birth, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended school within the year.	Persons over 20 yrs. of age who were deaf and dumb, blind, insane, dumb, blind, insane, or convicted.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, or convicted.
1	1	John J. Long	91	M	W		1077		Delaware				
2	2	John J. Long	97	F	W				Delaware				
3	3	John J. Long	2	M	W				Delaware				
4	4	John J. Long	1	F	W				Delaware				
5	5	John J. Long	15	F	W				Delaware				
6	6	John J. Long	38	M	W		125		Delaware				
7	7	John J. Long	38	F	W				Delaware				
8	8	John J. Long	8	M	W				Delaware				
9	9	John J. Long	6	M	W				Delaware				
10	10	John J. Long	3	M	W				Delaware				
11	11	John J. Long	2	M	W		107		Delaware				
12	12	John J. Long	2	F	W				Delaware				
13	13	John J. Long	6	F	W				Delaware				
14	14	John J. Long	12	F	W				Delaware				
15	15	John J. Long	23	M	W		177	965	Delaware				
16	16	John J. Long	39	M	W		637	450	Delaware				
17	17	John J. Long	50	F	W				Delaware				
18	18	John J. Long	11	M	W				Delaware				
19	19	John J. Long	3	F	W				Delaware				
20	20	John J. Long	4	M	W				Delaware				
21	21	John J. Long	15	F	W				Delaware				
22	22	John J. Long	38	M	W		607		Delaware				
23	23	John J. Long	38	F	W				Delaware				
24	24	John J. Long	5	M	W				Delaware				
25	25	John J. Long	1	F	W				Delaware				
26	26	John J. Long	21	F	W				Delaware				
27	27	John J. Long	58	M	W		607	357	Delaware				
28	28	John J. Long	18	F	W				Delaware				
29	29	John J. Long	19	M	W				Delaware				
30	30	John J. Long	11	M	W				Delaware				
31	31	John J. Long	1	F	W				Delaware				
32	32	John J. Long	6	M	W				Delaware				
33	33	John J. Long	3	M	W				Delaware				
34	34	John J. Long	1	M	W				Delaware				
35	35	John J. Long	28	M	W				Delaware				
36	36	John J. Long	31	M	W		60		Delaware				
37	37	John J. Long	30	F	W				Delaware				
38	38	John J. Long	5	F	W				Delaware				
39	39	John J. Long	3	M	W				Delaware				
40	40	John J. Long							Delaware				

Horsmanden, late of Ulcombe, deceased, probably a sister of Daniel Horsmanden. Rev. Daniel Horsmanden was a brother of Thomas Horsmanden, D. D., rector of Purleigh, Essex. Warham Horsmanden, son of Daniel, came to Virginia during the Civil War, settled in Charles City county, was a member of the House of Burgesses 1657-8 and 1658-9, and elected member of the Council in 1657. At the Restoration he returned to England and lived at Purleigh. Warham Horsmanden's daughter, Mary, married William Byrd of "Westover", first of the name. Her tomb at the site of the Westover Church bears the following inscription: "Here Lyeth the Body of Mary Byrd, Late Wife of William Byrd, Esq., and daughter of Warham Horsmanden, Esq. Who Dyed the 9th Day of November 1699 in the 47th Year of Her Age".

For notices of the Horsmandens see this MAGAZINE XV, 181, 314-317, XX 25. Daniel Horsmanden, born at Goudhurst, Kent, 1691, who emigrated to New York and became Chief Justice and President of the Council, was probably a grandson of Rev. Daniel Horsmanden.]

JOHN BARHAM of Lamberherst, county Kent, yeoman. Wil 27 January 3 Chas. I.; proved 19 May 1628. Yo Annis my wife 20s. for a ring. To Nicholas Barham my eldest don 10s. To John Barham my son 10s. To William Barham my son £300. To David Barham my son £50. To Elizabeth Mocomber 20s. To Anne Baker my daughter relict of William Baker 10s. To Alice Barham my youngest daughter £200. To John, Marie and Thomas Mercer the children of Thomas Mercer and Marie Mercer my daughter and to the child the said Marie Marie my daughter now goeth with £5 apiece at full ages. To said Thomas Mercer the use and prfit of said portions. Annis my wife sile exedutor. Residue to her. Witnnesses: Alexr Thomas, John Lick, Thos Pullinge

Barrington, 41.

ROBERT BARHAM of Lamberhurst, county Sussex, yeoman. Will 24 February 1650 (-1); proved 11 May 1653. I give to my eldest son Robert my house wherein I now dwell, called Wickers, with the land sufficiently stocked as it now is and my household stuff (except as hereafter is excepted) at his age of 21. If it please God to call him out of this life before that age, I give the same to my son John. I give to my wife Margaret, the profit of my lands and stock till my children attain their several ages of 21, towards their education and maintenance and the raising of their several portions, so long as she shall keep herself unmarried. To my son Richard, my house at Watringbury in Kent, at 21. To my daughter Elizabeth and

511

FIOS® INTERNET

Speeds up to 5 Mbps*

First month

FREE

Months 2-7 for

\$29.99

only when you order online by 12:30

Higher speeds up to 30Mbps also available.

verizon

Get Started

A FULLMER FAMILY - ORIGINS AND CONNECTIONS

Entries: 11901 Updated: 2007-09-26 16:21:04 UTC (Wed)
Contact: Ronald E. Fullmer

PRIMARY FAMILIES: FULLMER, POSTMA, GUTHRIE, WELCH, BLEUER, MASON, SCHOOLEY, SCHROEDER, BLADEL (BLOEDEL), FIFIELD, CUMMINS, COLLINS, REAM, MOKRISON, SCHULTZ & MAURER

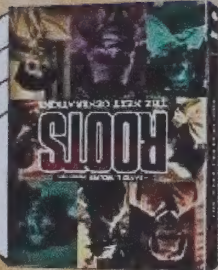
[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

ROOTS

THE NEXT GENERATIONS

Own it on DVD

October 9



- **Married:** Bef. 1830
- **Marriage 1** Rebecca Esheleman b: ABT 1814 in Virginia
- **Death:** 17 Feb 1863 in Tipton County, Indiana
- **Birth:** ABT 1802 in Pennsylvania
- **Sex:** M
- **Name:** John Samuel Ressler
- **ID:** I09579

Children

1. Isadore J. Ressler b: ABT 1830 in Ohio
2. Orris P. Ressler b: 07 Oct 1831 in Ohio
3. Elizabeth Ressler b: ABT 1835 in Tipton County, Indiana
4. Lantia C. Ressler b: ABT 1839 in Tipton County, Indiana
5. Bushrod W. S. Ressler b: ABT 1841 in Tipton County, m. 3. Wms 11-15-66 ~~Kate Howard~~ c 2-4-31

Indiana

6. Laura Celestia Ressler b: ABT 1847 in Tipton County, Indiana
7. Catherine E. Ressler b: Feb 1850 in Tipton County, Indiana

Children

1. Laura Ressler b: in Tipton County, Indiana
2. Henry Ressler b: in Tipton County, Indiana
3. Cora M. Ressler b: ABT 1852 in Tipton County, Indiana
4. William H. Ressler b: ABT 1854 in Tipton County, Indiana
5. B. B. Ressler b: ABT 1857 in Tipton County, Indiana
6. Charles L. Ressler b: ABT 1859 in Tipton County, Indiana

SAMUEL FILMER, of East Sutton, County Kent, gent. Will 17 July 1667; proved 28 May 1670. To my mother Lady Anne Filmer, my Brothers Edward Filmer, Knight, and Robert Filmer, Esq., and my sister Lady Anne Godstall, widow, mourning rings of 10s. To my friends and cousins Mrs. Frances Stephens, wife of Mr. Samuell Stephens of Virginia, Mr. Archibald Clinkard, of Lynton, County Kent, gent., Mr. Warham Horsemanden and Susan his wife, and Mr. Anthony Horsemanden, a mourning ring each. My friend and cousin Mrs. Mary Horsemanden, eldest daughter of aforesaid Warham and Susan Horsemanden of Ham in the parish of Lenham, County Kent (between whom and myself there is an agreement of marriage), to be sole executrix and legatee of all my estates real and personal. If I live to marry her and have any children, she to have half and the other to our children. Overseers: Mr. Warham Horsemanden, father of Said Mary, and Mr. Anthony Horsemanden, his brother. Witnesses: Anne Godstall, Ursula Horsemanden, Susanna Chapman, Warham Horsemanden. Proven by Warham Horsemanden, father of said Mary Filmer als Horsemanden, now in Virginia.

Penn, 58.

[Samuel Filmer was 3d son of Sir Robert Filmer, of East Sutton, Kent, the once famous Tory author. Sir Robert was a strong cavalier and suffered much during the civil wars, during which, it is said, his house at East Sutton was plundered ten times, and he imprisoned in Leed's Castle, in 1644. Berry, in his Kentish Genealogies, states incorrectly, that Samuel married Maria, daughter of Maurice Horsemanden, of Lenham, Kent. He married (and appears to have survived the marriage only a short time), Mary, daughter of Warham Horsemanden.

Warham Horsemanden was the son of Rev. Daniel Horsemanden, rector of Ulcomb, Kent, and his wife, Ursula, daughter of Sir Warham St. Leger, of Ulcombe. Rev. Mr. Horsemanden was a loyalist and was expelled from his charge, and his son Warham removed to Virginia, where he was member of the House of Burgesses for Charles City county, 1657-8, and 1658-9, and appointed to the council in 1657. After the restoration, Warham Horsemanden returned to England. Mary, daughter of Warham Horsemanden, married secondly, Col. Wm. Byrd, of Westover, Charles City county, Va. Her tomb, which states that she died Nov. 9th, 1699, in her 47th year, remains at Westover.

VIRGINIA BIOGRAPHY

Wood, Abraham, was for many years one of the leading men of the colony. He came to Virginia as a little boy of ten years in 1620 in the "Margaret and John," commanded by Capt. Chester. This was the vessel that fought the famous sea fight with two Spanish men-of-war. Little Abraham escaped unharmed, and in 1625 was living at Jamestown in the employment of Capt. Samuel Mathews. He represented Henrico county in the house of burgesses from 1644 to 1646. He was placed in charge of Fort Henry at the falls of Appomatox, where, dwelling on the frontier wood, he became well acquainted with the Indians and their country. On Aug. 24, 1650, Wood, Edward Bland and a number of others set forth from Fort Henry, now the site of Petersburg, and made an exploration to the southwest, where they discovered a new river running west. Bland published an account of this journey in 1652. About the time of this trip, Wood changed his residence to the south side of the Appomatox river, in Charles City, and, as Major Abraham Wood, was Burgess of that county from 1652 to 1656. In 1655, he was a justice of Charles City and the following year was made colonel of the regiment of Henrico and Charles City, in place of Col. Hill, suspended. In the same year, he was appointed on a committee to review the laws of Virginia. On March 13, 1657-58, he was elected to the council and remained a member of that body for many years, being present at the session of Sept., 1671. He appears to have held the office of major general until after Bacon's Rebellion, when, perhaps on account of opposition to the policy of the government, he seems to have lost his position and been reduced to the rank of colonel. In 1676, Gov. Berkeley wrote that Maj. Gen. Wood of the council kept to his house through infirmity, but

he seems to have recovered as, in March, 1678-79, he was carrying on negotiations with the Indians and arranging for the chief men of the hostile tribes to meet in Jamestown. He died sometime between 1681 and 1686.

Carter, John Sr., was the first of the well known Virginia family of that name to come from England. He settled in Upper Norfolk which he represented in the house of burgesses in March, 1642-43. He was a Burgess for Nansemond in Oct., 1649 and for Lancaster from 1654 to 1660. He was justice in Lancaster in 1653 and, at the division of the county on Dec. 13, 1656, he was appointed presiding justice and colonel commandant of Lancaster. In Nov., 1654, the assembly directed that an attack be made upon the Rappahanock Indians and that Maj. John Carter be appointed commander-in-chief. He was elected to the council on March 13, 1657-58, but was not sworn until the assembly adjourned. On March 8, 1659, Gov. Matthews issued an order to the sheriff of Lancaster to arrest Col. John Carter "for contempt of the late commission of Government sent out by his Highness (Cromwell) and the lords of the Council, to appear before the Governor and Council at Jamestown." He was one of the commissioners appointed in 1663, by the governor of Virginia to confer with the commissioners from Maryland as to a restriction of tobacco planting. He was a vestryman of Christ Church Parish in Lancaster and the original church there was built under his direction. The present edifice, one of the finest specimens of colonial architecture standing, was built by the councillor's son, Robert Carter. He died on the 10 of June, 1669, as stated on his tomb in Christ Church.

Horsmanden, Warham, was the son of the

Document Title

Page 1

The first part of the document discusses the importance of maintaining accurate records. It emphasizes that without proper documentation, it is difficult to track progress and identify areas for improvement. The text also mentions the need for regular communication and collaboration between team members.

Another key point is the importance of setting clear goals and objectives. This helps to provide a sense of direction and purpose to the team. The document also highlights the need for flexibility and adaptability in the face of changing circumstances. It suggests that teams should be able to pivot quickly when necessary to stay on track. Additionally, the text discusses the importance of monitoring and evaluating performance regularly. This allows for timely identification of issues and the implementation of corrective actions. The document concludes by stating that success is achieved through a combination of these factors: accurate records, clear goals, flexibility, and regular evaluation.

The second part of the document discusses the importance of maintaining accurate records.

The second part of the document discusses the importance of maintaining accurate records. It emphasizes that without proper documentation, it is difficult to track progress and identify areas for improvement. The text also mentions the need for regular communication and collaboration between team members. Another key point is the importance of setting clear goals and objectives. This helps to provide a sense of direction and purpose to the team. The document also highlights the need for flexibility and adaptability in the face of changing circumstances. It suggests that teams should be able to pivot quickly when necessary to stay on track. Additionally, the text discusses the importance of monitoring and evaluating performance regularly. This allows for timely identification of issues and the implementation of corrective actions. The document concludes by stating that success is achieved through a combination of these factors: accurate records, clear goals, flexibility, and regular evaluation.

COLONIAL COUNCILLORS OF STATE

123

Rev. Daniel Horsmanden D. D., who entered St. John's College, Cambridge, in 1596, and was rector of Ulcomb, Kent. Dr. Horsmanden, a learned and zealous churchman, was deprived of his living in 1643, and in other ways suffered much for the King's cause during the civil wars. He died in 1654, leaving a son, Warham St. Leger Horsmanden, who sailed for Virginia after being, it is said, an officer in the royal army. Col. Horsmanden settled in Charles City county, where he was a justice in 1655, and which he represented in the house of burgesses in March, 1657-58. On March 13, 1657-58, he was elected to the council, but it was ordered that he should not be sworn until the assembly adjourned. His service in the council was brief, for he was again a Burgess for Charles City in March, 1658-59. He probably returned to England at the restoration, and in 1683, was living at Purleigh in Essex. His daughter Mary married Col. William Byrd, of Henrico county, Virginia, and has many descendants.

Reade, George, son of Robert Reade of Lincolnholt, Southampton, England, came to Virginia in 1637, when a young man or youth. His brother Robert Reade, who was private secretary to Sir William Windebanke, secretary of state in England, seems to have secured for him the patronage of Gov. Harvey and Secretary Richard Kemp, in Virginia, and to have placed him under their care. On March 27, 1637, Jerome Hawley wrote Robert Reade that "at Christmas last," George Reade "had command of some forces sent upon a new plantation, but the design took no effect through the severity of the weather." Upon Nov. 17 of the same year, Gov. Harvey wrote to Robert Reade that his brother was well and was with him, but that he needed supplies that

were to be sent to him in charge of Mr. Hawley. The governor added that he hoped to find a very good opportunity to employ young Reade upon a great business he had on hand against a neighboring Indian tribe, strong in people, in which he himself would appear in person. In a letter dated Feb. 26, 1638, from George Reade himself to his brother Robert, he acknowledges many favors from Gov. Harvey and Secretary Kemp, but complains of the conduct of Mr. Hawley towards him. Upon May 17, Jerome Hawley sent Robert Reade an account of "the whole business touching his brother," in which he said that since George Reade's arrival in the colony, he had lived in the governor's house and wanted for nothing. In a letter written on April 4, 1639, Secretary Kemp told Robert Reade that George wished some servants to be sent over to him, but the writer advised that they should await the result of the change of government in Virginia before young Reade should further engage himself in the affairs of the colony. In March of the next year, Kemp, wishing to go to England, requested Secretary Windebanke to get him permission to do so, and promised to make Windebanke's nephew, George Reade, his deputy while he was away, and accordingly, on Aug. 27, 1640, the King in council appointed Reade secretary of state for Virginia during the absence of Kemp. Grateful for the many favors he had received from them, Reade was an earnest adherent of Gov. Harvey and Secretary Kemp during the struggle with the people of Virginia which ended in the expulsion of Harvey, and was doubtless restored to grace when Harvey returned. In 1649, Reade represented James City county in the house of burgesses, and soon after removed to York county where he appears as a justice of the county court in 1652. He was a Burgess

THE MALLORY FAMILY.

Arms: Mallory of Studley: *Or, a lion rampant, gules, tail forked, collared ar.* Impaling, Zouch: *gu. fifteen bezants, 5, 4, 3, 2, 1, a canton erm.* crest: *a nag's head, coupé, gu.*

(also,) *or, a lion rampant, gules, collared ar.* crest: *a nag's head, gu.*

Thos. Mallory, Dean of Chester: *Or, a lion rampant, gules, in dexter chief a crescent, of the second, for difference* (From "A Cheshire Ordinary of Arms, 1629," (*Cheshire Sheaf*, Vol. II.)

That the compiler is enabled to present a corrected and thoroughly authenticated account of this ancient family, beginning with the lords of the manors of Hutton-Conyers and Studley-Royal in Yorkshire, England, and coming down to the present generation in America, is due to the kindness of Lieutenant Colonel John S. Mallory, U. S. A., in allowing his large collection of family history to be used, and to the fortunate discovery, by Mr. Lothrop Withington, of the will of Rev. Philip Mallory.

Various English genealogical writers have thought it probable that the Mallorys of Hutton-Conyers and Studley descended from the family of the name seated from a very early date at Kirkby-Mallory and Walton-on-the-Wolds, Leicestershire. In Nichols's *History of Leicestershire*, Vol. 4, part 2, p. 761, &c., is an account of the Kirkby-Mallory family beginning in the time of King Stephen, and ending in an heiress who died in 1482. The Mallorys of Walton-on-the-Wolds sprang from the Kirkby-Mallory family, and the estate was owned by a John Mallory temp. Edward III. The arms of the Leicestershire families were the same as of that in Yorkshire. Old glass in several churches in Leicestershire show them to have been: *or, a lion rampant, queue furchée gules.* Nichols cites from Le Neve's MSS a statement that the Yorkshire Mallorys branched from the Leicestershire family in the time of Edward II. There is no positive evidence that this is so, but from the similarity of arms, a strong probability.

When the account of the Yorkshire Mallorys is begun conjecture ceases and practically every link in the line of descent, through a period of five hundred years, is thoroughly authenticated.

The best account of the Yorkshire Mallorys is in a *Genealogical and Biographical Memoir of the Lords of Studley in Yorkshire*, by John Richard Walbran, Ripon, 1841, reprinted in Vol. LXVII, Surtees Society Publications, 1878. James Raine, the Secretary of the Surtees Society, and editor of the volume after Mr. Walbran's death, states

that he has not hesitated to make great changes in the text, when required by the results of later investigations. The work will be largely quoted here.

The pedigree is also contained in the *Visitation of Yorkshire, 1563-4*, Harleian Society, 1581.

Walbran begins his account by tracing the descent of the manor of Studley until it came to the Mallorys.

RICHARD LE ALEMAN was lord of Studley in 1180 and the manor passed through several generations of his family until, by an heiress, it went to the family of Le Gras, and from them, in the same manner, to Isabel, wife of Sir Richard Tempest, Kt., second son of Richard Tempest, of Bracewell. She died in 1421, and the property descended to her son, SIR WILLIAM TEMPEST of Studley, Knight, who was upwards of thirty years of age at the time of his mother's death. He was knighted before 1409, and married Eleanor, only daughter and heiress of Sir William Washington, of Washington, in the county of Durham, by Margaret, his wife, daughter and heiress of John Morvill. They (William and Eleanor), were cousins, being related to each other in the 3rd and 4th degrees, but their marriage was legalized by dispensation from the Archbishop of York, Oct. 20, 1409, long after they had been married and children born to them (*Test. Ebor.* III, 319). She died Jan. 2, 1451, and was found seised of half of the manor of Washington (*Inq. p. m.* 24th Jan. XIV, Neville, 1451.)

WILLIAM TEMPEST, of Studley, esq, their eldest son and heir, lived but a short time after inheriting the estate. He died Jan. 4, 1444 (*Inq. p. m.* 1446, in 36 Cal. 4, p. 169). The name of his wife is not recorded. He left one son, John, then two years old, who died soon afterwards, and two daughters, who became his co-heirs.

I. Isabel, married Richard Norton, of Norton Conyers, esq.

II. Dionisia, married William Mallory, of Hutton Conyers, esq., and was thirty-six years of age, Oct. 24th, 1451.

WILLIAM MALLORY, Esq., who thus became lord of Studley, *jure uxoris*, was the representative of an ancient well-allied family. They became possessed of Hutton Conyers, Yorkshire, by the marriage of Sir Christopher Mallory (son of Sir Thomas and a daughter of Lord Zouch) with Joan, daughter and heiress of Robert Conyers, of that place, whose ancestor, Robert Conyers—the representative of the elder branch of Conyers, of Sackburn—possessed it in 1246, as appears by his grant of land there to the church of St. Peter, at York, in that year.

Sir Christopher¹ Mallory had issue Sir William², of Hutton, who by his wife Katherine, daughter and co-heiress of Ralph Nunwick, of Nunwick, had William³ Mallory, who by his marriage with Joan, daughter of Sir William Plumpton, of Plumpton, near Knaresborough, had William⁴ Mallory, before mentioned, who married Dionisia Tempest, of Studley.

After the family had acquired Studley, it does not appear that they

abandoned the manor house at Hutton, but frequented it occasionally until the end of the Sixteenth century, about which time the present building, now used as a farm house, seems to have been erected. A picturesque gable on the north side, and richly ornamented ceiling (the lion of the Mallory arms is displayed in the compartments) in a neglected apartment in the southeast wing remain of this date. Large portions of the rest of the building have been altered in subsequent repairs, and seem to confirm the tradition that the house was set upon in the Civil wars by a troop of Parliamentarians in the absence of the owner, Sir John Mallory, who from his zeal in the Royal cause, must indeed have been particularly obnoxious to them. Several cannon balls and some weapons of war have been found in the fields around. There are also some remains of a rampart of earth, running at right angles on the north and west sides of the garden, which may have formed part of the agger of the moat to the original structure. The mansion is shaded by a goodly show of great sycamores, which give it a pleasing air of solemnity, and seem still to assert its claim to a rank above that of an ordinary farm house.

On Oct. 25, 1458, Archbishop Booth granted an oratory for three years to William Mallory, esq., Dionisia, his wife, and their children (*Reg. 204 a*) which privilege was renewed to them for the same period on Nov. 17, 1467 (*Reg. 57 a.*) This was the beginning of the Chapel of the Blessed Virgin at Studley.

The will of Mr. Mallory is preserved at York.

"In Dei nomine Amen. Ego Willelmus Malliore senior, Armiger. Sepel iendumin eccles. S. Petri Ripon Coram altare B. Mariae. Optimum animae nomine mortuam. Lego Johanna filiae meae dere aditibus de Hoton juxta Ripon, et Over Dedinsall c marcas. Ad maritagiū Margaretæ filiae meae c.c. marcas. Volo Henricus Malliore, Cristoforus Malliore, Georgius Malliore et Ricardus Malliore, filii mei habeant, terras, pro termino vitae suae, ad valieram xl marcarum, in villis de Lyn-ton in Craven, Brompton, Coppidhawk, Grantley, Wynkysley, Wodehouse, and Hytson Flygham in com. Westom, quae sunt de jure & hereditate Dionisiae uxoris mei dicti Willelmi. Do et lego monasterio S. Roberti & fratribus suis pro uno obitu pro anima mea VI s. VIII d. Resdium lego Dionsiae uxori meae, Cristofero et Johanna sorori ejus quos facis executoris. Dat. I May mccccxii. Prob. 25 Ap. 1475 (*Reg. Test. Ebor. IV, 125.*)

William⁵ Mallory had by the heiress of Tempest: I. John⁶ (of whom later), II. William; III. Thomas; IV. Christopher. On Jan. 15, 1485-6, there is a license for Chr. Mallory and Isabel Malthouse, of Ripon, to be married in the Chapel of the Blessed Virgin there, without asking the bans. (*Test. Ebor III, 350*). In 1473 a Chr. Mallore, gent became a member of the Corpus Christi Guild at York, V. Richard. In 1506-7 the will of Richard Mallory was proved by

First name: _____
Middle: _____
Last: _____

Search in:

This volume only

Search

Home | Help | About Us | Site Index | Terms of Service | © Copyright 1996-2005, MyFamily.com, Inc.

© Copyright 1996-2005, MyFamily.com, Inc.

George Mallory, esq., his brother and executor (*Ripon Chapter Act Book*, 329). In 1475 a Richard Mallory, gent, became a member of the Corpus Christi Guild at York. VI. Henry, VII. Margaret, named Sir John Constable, of Halsham, Knight, and died without issue. In 1498 admon. of the effects of Lady Margaret Constable was granted to George and Richard Mallory (*Reg. Test. Ebor.* III, 333): VIII. Jane; IX. Isabel; X. Elizabeth; XI. Joan; XII. Eleanor.

SIR JOHN⁶ MALLORY, of Studley, and Hutton Conyers, Knight, the eldest son and heir, married Isabel, daughter of Lawrence Hamerton, of Hamerton, in Craven, (Yorkshire), and widow of — Radcliffe, of Lancashire; although placed by the herald, Glover, in his Visitation, as eldest son and his brother William as second, it appears doubtful whether the latter was not in reality the elder, for in 1475, William Mallory, son and heir of Sir William Mallory and Dionisia Tempest, held livery of half the manor of Washington (Surtees from *Rot. Booth*, anno 18**), and that he also died without issue, whereby the inheritance devolved on his nephew, Sir William, son of Sir John—for in 1497, Sir William Mallory had license to grant his moiety of the manor and the will, to his son William Mallory (*Idem* from *Rot. For* anno 3.)

Sir John Mallory's will is not preserved; but it is evident that he was the founder of the Chantry of St. Wilfred, in Ripon minister, at which were commemorated the souls of Sir John Mallory, and Elizabeth, his wife, Sir William Mallory, and Joan, his wife, and those of their children; Richard Ratcliffe and Agnes, his wife, Sir Richard Hamerton, and Elizabeth his wife, and John Holm, Chaplain (*Ripon Chapter Acts* 320-1.

In 1535 among the disbursements for St. Wilfred's Chantry there is a payment of 200 for the obit of Sir John Mallory, Knt., the founder (*Valor Eccl.* Henry VIII, V. 252.)

The Chantry of St. John, the Evangelist, in Ripon Minister, was founded about the year 1487, by Eliz widow of Sir John Mallory, (*Ripon Chapter Acts*, 282.)

(TO BE CONTINUED.)

that he has not hesitated to make great changes required by the results of later investigations. They quoted here.

The pedigree is also contained in the *Visitati* Harleian Society, 1581.

Walbran begins his account by tracing the descent of Studley until it came to the Mallorys.

RICHARD LE ALFMAN was lord of Studley in 11

through several generations of his family until to the family of Le Gras, and from them, in the

bel, wife of Sir Richard Tempest, Kt., second son of Bracewell. She died in 1421, and the property

SIR WILLIAM TEMPEST of Studley, Knight, who years of age at the time of his mother's death.

fore 1409, and married Eleanor, only daughter of William Washington, of Washington, in the county

ret, his wife, daughter and heiress of John Morv; Eleanor), were cousins, being related to each other

degrees, but their marriage was legalized by Archbishop of York, Oct. 20, 1409, long after

and children born to them (*Test. Ebor.* III, 319). and was found seized of half of the manor of V

24th Jan. XIV, Neville, 1451.)

WILLIAM TEMPEST, of Studley, esq, their elder but a short time after inheriting the estate. He

p. m. 1446, in 36 Cal. 4, p. 169). The name of ed. He left one son, John, then two years old,

wards, and two daughters, who became his co-heirs.



THE MALLORY FAMILY.

(CONTINUED)

On account of several errors in printing in the will of William Mallory given in the October Magazine, page 218, it is reprinted here.**

"In Dei nomine Amen. Ego Willelmus Malliore senior, armiger Sepeliendum in eccles. S. Petri Ripon coram altare B. Mariae. Optimum animae nomine mortuarii*. I lego Johanna Filiae meae de redditibus provenientibus de Hoton juxta Ripon, et Over Dedinsall C Marcas. Ad maritagium Margaretae filiae mea, C Marcas. Volo quod Henricus Malliore Christoforus Malliore, Georgius Malliore and Ricardus Malliore, filii mei, habeant terras pro termino vitae suae ad valenciam XL marcarum, in villis de Lynton in Craven Brompton Coppidewyk, Granteley, Winkysley Wodehouse and Hylton Flyghan in com. Westm. quae sunt de jure & hereditate Dionisiae uxoris mei dicti Willelmi Malliore. Do et lego monasterio S. Roberti & fratribus suis pro uno obitu pro anima mea vjs. viij. d. Residuum lego Dionisiae uxori meae, Christofero Malliore and Johanna sorori ejus, quos facio executores. Dat 1 May MCCCCLXX ij. Prob 25 April 1475. (Reg. Test, Ehor. IV 125.)"

Sir John had issue:

I. William¹, II. Robert¹, III. John¹.

(*) POPULAR ANTIQUITIES OF GREAT BRITAIN. HAZLITT—VOL. II.

PAGES 199-200

MORTUARIES.

The payment of mortuaries is of great antiquity. It was anciently done by leading or driving a horse or cow, &c., before the corpse of the deceased at his funeral. It was considered as a gift left by a man at his death, by way of recompense for all failures in the payment of tithes and oblations, and called a corse present. It is mentioned in the National Council of Engham about the year 1006. (Collier's "Ecclesiast. History," Vol. I, p. 487.)

Mortuaries were called by our Saxon Ancestors *Soul shot*, or *payment*. (See a curious account of them in Dugdale's "Hist. of Warwickshire," 1st edit., p. 679. See also, Cowell's "Interpreter in voce," and Selden's "History of Tithes," p. 287.) "*Offeringes at Burialles*" are in a list of "Grosse Poyntes of Poperie, evident to all Men," in "A Parte of a Register, condemned," &c. [circa 1593.]

**Page 252, this volume.

Family History: Virginia Genealogies #1, pre-1600 to 1900s
Genealogy.com: Family History: Virginia Genealogies #1, pre-1600 to 1900s
Copyright 1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010, 2011, 2012, 2013, 2014, 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018, 2019, 2020, 2021, 2022, 2023, 2024, 2025

The following information is taken from the original records of the
County of Loudoun, Virginia, and is published here for the
benefit of the public. It is the policy of the County to
make these records available to the public in a timely
manner. The information is published as is, and the
County does not warrant its accuracy or completeness.
The information is published for informational purposes
only and should not be used for legal or other purposes.
The information is published for informational purposes
only and should not be used for legal or other purposes.

THE HISTORY OF THE COUNTY OF LOUDOUN, VIRGINIA

The following information is taken from the original records of the
County of Loudoun, Virginia, and is published here for the
benefit of the public. It is the policy of the County to
make these records available to the public in a timely
manner. The information is published as is, and the
County does not warrant its accuracy or completeness.
The information is published for informational purposes
only and should not be used for legal or other purposes.
The information is published for informational purposes
only and should not be used for legal or other purposes.

THE HISTORY OF THE COUNTY OF LOUDOUN, VIRGINIA

The following information is taken from the original records of the
County of Loudoun, Virginia, and is published here for the
benefit of the public. It is the policy of the County to
make these records available to the public in a timely
manner. The information is published as is, and the
County does not warrant its accuracy or completeness.
The information is published for informational purposes
only and should not be used for legal or other purposes.
The information is published for informational purposes
only and should not be used for legal or other purposes.

SIR WILLIAM⁷ MALLORY, of Studley and Hutton, eldest son and heir, married Joan, daughter of Sir John Constable, of Halsham, by Lora his wife, daughter of Henry, Lord Fitzhugh, to whom he left by will in 1473 the large sum of 500 marks towards her marriage. (*Test. Ebor.* iii, 279.) It appears that, in 1475, William Mallory, son and heir of Sir John Mallory, knt., and heir of William Mallory, his grandfather, did service to the Chapter of Ripon for his lands at Ripon and Hutton Conyers (*Ripon Chapter Act Book*, 246-7.) In 1497 Sir William, his wife, and John his son, became members of the Corpus Christi Guild at York. (From the evidence as to the manor of Washington, already quoted, it appears that Sir William had a son William, but Glover, who seems to have perused the family papers, assigns him but one son.)

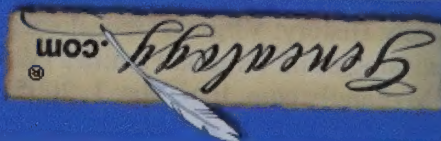
"Inq. p. m. Sir Wm. Malory knt., 4th Nov. 15th Hen. VII [1499] m^o 61., taken at York Cast'e, 4th Nov. Was seized of the manors of Studley and Hutton and being so seized, he granted by his Charter the same to Sir Stephen Hamerton, knt., and his heirs to fulfil his last will. The said manor of Studley is held for Thomas, Archbishop of York, by fealty and rent of 20., and is worth annually, *ultra reprisas*, twenty marks. The manor of Hutton is held of the Bishop of Durham, by fealty only, and is worth, *ultra reprisas*, £20. He died 2d July, 14th Hen. VII [1498] and John Malory is his next heir, aged 26 years and more."

SIR JOHN⁸ MALLORY, of Studley and Hutton, knt., son and heir, was four times married First, to Margaret, daughter of Edmund Thwaites of Lund on the Wolds, who mentions her in his will (*Test Ebor* IV, 177) Esq. Secondly, to Margaret, daughter of Sir Hugh Hastings, of Fenwick, co. York, to whom her father bequeathed, in 1482, 300 marks for her marriage (*Test Ebor.* III, 274). Sir John Mallory's third wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Reade, of 'Burkshall in Oxfordshire. The license for him to marry her in the chapel of the Blessed Virgin at Studley, is dated Nov. 24th 1515 (*Test Ebor.* III, 368). His fourth wife was Anne, daughter of Sir Richard York, Mayor of the Staple at Calais and a rich merchant at York. The license for them to marry, addressed to the curate of Brayton, near Selby, is dated Nov. 29th 1521 (*Test Ebor.* III, 372). In 1554 Lady Anne Mallory, in compliment to her father, was made free of the city of York.

Sir John Mallory died in 1527-8, and on his decease the following inquisition was taken:

"Inq. p. m. Sir John Malory, taken at Howden, 20th Oct., 20th Hen. VIII. He was seized in his demsene as of fee, on the day when he died, of the manors of Studley Magna and Hutton Conyers, as also of 100 acres of arable land, 30 acres of meadow, 50 acres of pasture and 30 acres of wood, in Studley Magna and Hutton; also of 10 messuages, 20 acres of arable land, 10 acres of meadow, 100 of moor and 30 of wood and 12d free rent in Grantley, also of 8 burgages in Ripon, Studley, and

Free Trial of Genealogy.com
Access Genealogy.com free for 14-days.
[Click here to learn more](#)



SHOP

SEARCH

MY GENEALOGY.COM

COMMUNITY

LEARNING CENTER

CART

Genealogies of Virginia Families IV, He-S, The Mallory Family, Page 251

< Prev | Next > | First Page | Page in book: 251 | Go | Save This Image | Click for Printable Image

and had two sons, William and John. William was born in 1711 and died in 1781. John was born in 1714 and died in 1781. They were both members of the same family.

The Mallory family was one of the most prominent families in the colony. They were descended from a family that had been in the colony since 1600. The family was known for its wealth and its influence in the colony.

The Mallory family was one of the most prominent families in the colony. They were descended from a family that had been in the colony since 1600. The family was known for its wealth and its influence in the colony.

Grantley, and burgages in Ripon held of the Archbishop of York. Hutton held of the manor of Northallerton. The premises in Studley and Grantley worth £45, 12.8 per ann., and those in Hutton Conyers £40. They say also that John Byrtby, of Ripon, Chaplain, was seized in demesne as of fee of a close called Bright Close, in Hutton Conyers, also of two water corn mills there to the use of one Wm. Mallory, Junior, son and heir of John Mallory, knt., and of his heirs, and that so seized of the 12th of Feb. 11th Edw. IV (1471-2), he granted the same to the said William Mallory, Junior, Johanna then his wife, and the heirs male of the said William and Johanna. They also say that John Darneton, late abbot of Fountains, Mr. Wm. Potman, late provost of Beverley, John Constable, of Halsham, knt., Stephen Hamerton, knt., and Brian Rowth, esq., were seized in their demesne as of fee of a close called la Bright in Hutton Conyers and of the New Close there, and of a messuage and a bovat of arable land there &c., to the use of Wm. Malory, knt., and being so seized, by indenture dated 20th Dec. 22d Edward IV (1482) they conveyed the same premises to Wm. Malory and Johanna his wife and their heirs another settlement of the moiety of the manor of Nunwick. Other trustees enfeoffed by Sir John, of the manor of Lynton in Craven, namely Sir George and Anthony Darcy, Roger Lassells, and Richard Norton, esqrs., to the use of Ann York, daughter of Richard York, knt., for her life, in satisfaction of dower on any part of the inheritance of the said Sir John. The date of the feofft is not given. Sir John died 23 March 19 Henry VIII (1527-8) and William Malory, esq., his son and next heir is now 30 years old and upward."

Sir John⁸ Mallory had issue :

(By 1st M.) I. William⁹

(By 2d M.) II. Christopher⁹, of Tickhill, who married and had an only son Sampson, who was buried at Ripon, Aug. 17, 1600. The will of Sampson¹⁰ Mallorie, of Ripon Parks, gentleman, was dated 1 March, 1599-1600, and proved Sept. 27, 1600. He died without issue.

III. Joan⁹, wife of Thomas Slingsby, of Scriven, esq., who was buried in Knaresborough Church, Sept. 26, 1581.

(By 4th M.) IV. George⁹, of Tickhill Castle, esq. His will was dated Nov. 28, 1580, and proved Feb 16, 1580-81. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Hugh Wyrall, of Leversal, and died without issue.

SIR WILLIAM⁹ MALLORY, of Studley and Hutton, knt., eldest son and heir. He married Jane, daughter of Sir John Norton, of Norton Conyers, knt., by Margaret, daughter of Sir Roger Ward, of Givendale, and had issue by her two sons and seven daughters. He was buried at Ripon. (?)

"Inq. p. m. Wm. Mallory, knt., taken at York Castle 24th Sept., 1st Edward VI (1547). He was seized on the day he died in his demesne as of fee of the manor of Studley Magna as held of the king as of his manor of Ripon by fealty at rent of 38s., and worth per. ann. £40.

Also of 10 messuages, a cottage and divers lands and tenements in Grantley and Winksley held of the manor of Ripon by fealty only, and worth per ann. £8. 18. 6; also of 6 messuages and of divers closes, lands, meadows and pastures held of the King's Manor of Ripon by fealty only, and worth £5; also one burgage in Ripon held in socage and worth 26s. 8d per ann. The manor of Hutton Conyers and divers lands there, together with 2 messuages and lands at Brompton are held of the Bishop of Durham, as of his manor of Northallerton, by knight's service and are worth yearly £10. Also of Manor of Linton in Craven, 5 cottages and divers lands held of the King as of his manor of Spofforth by knight's service, viz: by 12th part of one knight's fee, and worth per ann. £12. 8. For his lifetime he was seized also of a moiety of the manor of Nunwick and of divers lands there held of the King as of his manor of Ripon by service of 6 parts of one knight's fee, and worth £20, and by writing dated 8th June, 33d Hen. VIII (1541) he granted the said ½ manor and premises in Nunwick to Wm. Mallory, his son, for the term of his life. Said Wm. Mallory [the father] died 27th April I Edward VI (1547) and Chr. Mallory, his son and heir, is now aged 22 years and more."

Sir Willam Mallory left issue:

I. Christopher¹⁰, eldest son and heir, married Margery, daughter of Sir Christopher Danby, of Thrope Perrow, by Elizabeth, daughter of Richard, Lord Latimer; but had no issue. He died young, 23d March 1553-4, his brother William Mallory, esq., being found by his *Inq. post Mortuum* to be his next of kin, then being 23 years of age and more.

II. William¹⁰, heir to his brother.

III. Margaret married John Conyers, of Eaton-on-Usk, mother of Christopher Conyers, who married a sister of the celebrated Cardinal Allen.

IV. Catherine, wife of Sir George Radcliffe, of Cartington and Dils-ton in Northumberland, Lord of Derwentwater and Lord warden of the East Marches towards Scotland. He died 31st May, 1588.

V. Anne, wife of Sir William Ingilby, of Ripley, knt. treasurer of Berwick-on-Tweed. There is a portrait of him at Ripley Castle, where he is represented in Armour, richly inlaid with gold, a small ruff around his neck, short hair and whiskers, and a beard after the fashion of the day. Lady Ingilby was interred at Ripley, Feb. 20, 1587-8. Her husband died on the 23d of February, 1577-8.

VI. Elizabeth, married first Sir Robert Stapleton, of Wighhill, knt., who died in 1557, and secondly, Marmaduke, second son of Thomas Slingstby, of Scriven, esq.

VII. Dorothy married the celebrated Sir George Bowes, of Streatham in the county of Durham who so vigorously withstood the Earls of Northumberland and Westmoreland in the rebellion of 1569; and garrisoned and held out Barnard Castle against their united forces for ten

VI. County named the settlement for George Burdett of Newmarket
in the county of Newmarket who for years was settled in the town of
Newmarket and was buried in the church of St. Andrew's
Newmarket and was buried in the church of St. Andrew's
Newmarket and was buried in the church of St. Andrew's

George Burdett, born in 1757 and died in 1827, was
settled in the town of Newmarket and was buried in the church of
St. Andrew's Newmarket and was buried in the church of St. Andrew's

George Burdett, born in 1757 and died in 1827, was
settled in the town of Newmarket and was buried in the church of
St. Andrew's Newmarket and was buried in the church of St. Andrew's

George Burdett, born in 1757 and died in 1827, was
settled in the town of Newmarket and was buried in the church of
St. Andrew's Newmarket and was buried in the church of St. Andrew's

George Burdett, born in 1757 and died in 1827, was
settled in the town of Newmarket and was buried in the church of
St. Andrew's Newmarket and was buried in the church of St. Andrew's

George Burdett, born in 1757 and died in 1827, was
settled in the town of Newmarket and was buried in the church of
St. Andrew's Newmarket and was buried in the church of St. Andrew's

George Burdett, born in 1757 and died in 1827, was
settled in the town of Newmarket and was buried in the church of
St. Andrew's Newmarket and was buried in the church of St. Andrew's

George Burdett, born in 1757 and died in 1827, was
settled in the town of Newmarket and was buried in the church of
St. Andrew's Newmarket and was buried in the church of St. Andrew's

George Burdett, born in 1757 and died in 1827, was
settled in the town of Newmarket and was buried in the church of
St. Andrew's Newmarket and was buried in the church of St. Andrew's

George Burdett, born in 1757 and died in 1827, was
settled in the town of Newmarket and was buried in the church of
St. Andrew's Newmarket and was buried in the church of St. Andrew's

days. He was, by special Commission, appointed marshall north of the Trent, and he certainly executed the office with dreadful sternness and severity. The marriage articles of Sir George and his wife are dated 7th Oct., 20th, Henry VIII (1529.) By her (who was his first wife) he had Sir William Bowes, ambassador to Scotland and treasurer of Berwick.

VIII. Frances, wife of Ninian Staveley, of Ripon Parks, esq.

IX. Joan, second wife of Nicholas Rudston, of Hayton, esq.

SIR WILLIAM¹⁰ MALLORY, of Studley and Hutton, heir to his brother Christopher. During the Rising of the North in 1569, he took the side of the Crown, giving news and advice to the Earl of Sussex. In the following year he was appointed High Steward of Ripon, an office which he seems to have held during the rest of his life (*Calendar of State Papers, Elizabeth.*) In 1585 Sir William was M. P. for Yorkshire. He was High Sheriff of the county in 1592, and was exceedingly zealous in the suppression of Popery (*Troubles of Our Catholic Forefathers*, 3d series, pp. 46, 69, 83, 92). In 1575 the Commissioners at York for Ecclesiastical Causes requested him and Mr. Ralph Tunstall "to pull downe the golden tabernacle at Rippon breast lowe and the same to be employed in repairing the Chauncell." In 1577 he, with Mr. Wandesford and Mr. Lister, was directed to see that the churchwardens of Ripon did their duty. The Reformation had made scant progress in the Ripon district, and Sir William was very keen in advancing it. He was an exceedingly active and able person. He married Ursula, daughter of George Gale, esq., of York, master of the Mint there, and sometime Lord Mayor of that city. By will, dated 1536, George Gale gave to his daughter and her husband the £20, which he had lent to Christopher Mallory, Sir William's brother. In the following year Dame Mary Gale bequeathed to her daughter Mallory her "tablett of golde," and to her goddaughter Jane Mallory her "flowre of golde wythe the stone in yt, and wythe a lytle chyne of golde." (*Yorke Registry.*)

The following are some extracts from Sir Williams' will which was proved at York:

"15 June, 28 Elizabeth (1586), William Mallory of Hutton Conyers, knight. To George Mallory my sonne one anuitie of £18 out of my mannor of Washington, Co. Durlseme. To Thomas Mallory my sonne one anuitie of £19 out of the same. To Charles my sonne one anuitie of £17 out of my lands at Hutton Conyers. To Robert Mallory my sonne one anuitie of £17 out of the same. To Francis Mallory my sonne one anuitie of £17 out of my lands at Great Stodeley. To Anne Mallory my daughter £300. To Dorothe Mallory my daughter twelve score pounds. To Julian Mallory my daughter £300, whereof she hath already paid unto her £50, to remain with her mother until she be 20, if she marry without her mother's consent she to have but 200 markes, and the other 100 markes to be paid to Elizabeth Mallory my youngest daughter. To John Mallorie

There, and he certainly executed the office with despatch and energy. The marriage articles of Sir George and his wife are dated 17th Decr, 1701. His person was the first who he had.

The William Howard, afterwards Lord Howard of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

IX. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

X. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XI. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XII. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XIII. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XIV. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XV. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XVI. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XVII. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XVIII. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XIX. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XX. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XXI. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XXII. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XXIII. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XXIV. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XXV. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XXVI. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XXVII. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XXVIII. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XXIX. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

XXX. 1701, second wife of Nicholas Russell, of Effingham, and Viscount of Effingham, was the first who he had.

my sonne and heir my lease of the tythe of Raynton, Aisentil and Newby, paying £10 a year to Elizabeth my youngest daughter for ten years, and for her further advancement I rest in the mercy of God and her mother's goodness. My wife to have the occupation of all my plate, and after her death it to remaine to John my sonne if he be living, if not to William Mallorie his sonne. The residue to Dame Ursula my wife and John my sonne, the ex'rs. Prob. 5 April, 1603, and adm. to John, Dame Ursula being dead. (*Reg. Test. Ebor.*, XXIX, 3.)

Sir William was buried at Ripon 22nd March, 1602-3.

His issue was very numerous.

THE MALLORY FAMILY.

I. John¹⁴ Mallory, eldest son.

II. Christopher¹⁴, who was buried in Ripon Minster on July 2nd, 1598. He came to an untimely end. According to a letter from Queen Elizabeth, preserved among the Johnston MSS at Campsall, it appears that young Mallory had been in attendance upon his father in Ireland, and that, as he was returning home, was murdered, whilst riding on the highway, by Michael Cubbadge, servant to Sir Edward York, and a person of the name of Johnson, who was indicted (*Catalogue of Hist. MSS*, VI, 450.)

III. George, who was married at Ripon, Oct. 19, 1603, to Frances Dawson. He lived at Hollin Close and was interred in the minster on July 7, 1615. The following is an abstract of his will: "8 June, 1615. George Mallorie of Hollin Close, neere Ripon, esquier. To be buried in the Collegiate church of Ripon, neere the place on the south side where my ancestors have beene usually buried. To Frances, my wife, my right in the Mannor of Raynton and my tythes of Raynton, Assienby, *alias* Agenby, and Newby in as ample a manner as Sr. William Mallorie, knt., my late father had them, nevertheless my will is that if my loving nephie, William Mallorie, esq., shall secure to the said Frances or her ex'rs the sum of £78.3.4, yearly he shall have them. I give £6.3.4 to be lent from year to year forever to some twoe poore tradesmen of Rippon on securitie, and after as my wief during her lief with the consent of the little deane or prebendarie residensarie shall think fitt and after as the deane or prebendarie residensarie together with the consent of the overseers of the poore shall lyke of. The residue to my wiefe, in token of my unfeyned love to her. The ex'r and my trustie and well beloved brother, John Legard,

esquire, supervisor. Witnesses: William Mallorie, George Dawson, Chr. Lyndall, Thos. Smith. Pr. 5 Oct., 1615, Adm. to Ex." (*Reg. Test. Ebor.*, XXXIII, 675.)

IV. *Thomas*¹⁴ afterwards Dean of Chester. See later.

V. Robert, about whom nothing is known save the information contained in the following letter, (*Lansdowne MS*, 77,) which shows that all Sir William's care could not prevent one at least of his children from deserting his faith.

"My very good L., as I have alwaies founde your honorable favoꝛs towards me which makes me boulder att this tyme, to impart onto your Lo'p a cause that greves me very much; w'ch is this my good Lo'p, one of my sonnes called *Robert Mallorie*, whom I did seeke to plaice in Lincoln's Inn, where he haythe continewd a studente since Mychilmasse last was tow years in w'ch tyme (tyll now or layte) I was in great hope he would haive reaped some good frewttes of his travell, the whiche I was rayther indewced to believe through the commendations of my good frende Mr. Rokesby and dyvers others of my acquayntance in that plaice but my sonne-in-law Haughe Bethel being att Londonne all the last tearme, did dyvers tymes repaire unto his chamber but could not att any tyme meet wythe him; whearupon he did enquire attter him of the stewarde of the house whoe gayve him to understand that he thoght him to be comed downe into the cuntrye for that he had sould the intereste w'ch he had in his chamber and had put himselfe forthe of Commons. At the same tyme, my sonne Bethell was hear wythe me acquayntinge me wythe soe muche as he knewe, I receyved this letter hear inclosed from a sonne of myn, who haythe contened this ten yeares a student in Cambridge. In consideringe whereof, y't maikes me greatlye to feare, that my sonne Roberte, should be carryed awaye from that which of all things I was most cairfull to bringe him, and al the rest to the trew knowledge of whiche is the trew propotion of the gospell of Jesus Christe. Whearfor synce he is downe into the cuntrye, neyther haveinge hearde any thinge from him of layt, these causes maikes me greatlye feare, that, seeing he haythe forgotten his dewtye to Gode, that he may taik that course, whiche may prove an utter undoing to himselfe, and a great discomfort to me his father: Whearfor y't yt would please your good Lo'p to dow me that speciale favoꝛe, as that yf anye means might be maid to staye him for the passage into daungers, your lordship should thereby maik me bounde unto you for ever: This humblye recommendinge my whole service to your Lordshippe I taik my leave: Hewton parke, this VIIIth of Julye [1594.]

Your lordship ever to Commande.

W. MALLORYE."

Addressed "To the right honorable my very good Lo. the lo-
Burleighe Lo. treasurer of Inglande gyve these."

Endorsed by L'd Burligh Sec'y CLXXXII, 8 July, 1594, S'r
Wm. Mallory to my L. His suppicion y't his sonne Robert
Mallory is become papist beyond ye seas. Prayes your L'p
order for his stay.

- VI. Peter baptized at Ripon, April 16, 1576.
- VII. Francis.
- VIII. Joan, wife of Sir Thomas Lascelles, of Brakenburgh near Thirsk.
- IX. Anne, second wife of Sir Hugh Bethell, of Ellerton.
- X. Dorathy, married Edward Copley, of Batley, esq.
- XI. Eleanor, married Sir Robert Dolman, of Pocklington, 22d Sept.,
1579, and died May, 1623.
- XII. Julian.
- XIII. Elizabeth, bap. 1st Oct., 1573 or 1574, married John Legard, of
Ganton, esq., and died June 21, 1627.
- XIV. Frances.

SIR JOHN¹¹ MALLORY, of Studley and Hutton, knt, eldest son and
heir, was appointed in 1599, and 1602, a member of the Council of the
North. He served in parliament as a member for Thirsk in 1601 and for
Ripon in 1603. He sold the manor of Trefforth and his part of the
manor of Washington. He married first, Anne, daughter of William,
Lord Eure, of Witton Castle, Durham, by Margaret,* daughter of Sir
Edward Dymoke, of Scrivelsby, knt. Of his children the following
may be noticed here :

- I. William¹¹ Mallory, son and heir.
- III. Christopher,¹¹ bap. Sept., 1, 1580. About this person there are
some curious notices in the State Papers of the Time of Charles
I. He was a Roman Catholic, and in the month of August
1628, was arrested on the Tower Wharf in London, whilst
looking curiously at the ordinance. He was charged also with
inducing a Mr. Lancaster, a Londoner, to leave his property in
trust for the benefit of the Carthusian Monasteries of Mechlin
and Newport. Soon after, the strange story crops up that
Mallory has acted in a play at the house of Sir John York, of
Goulthwaite, in Yorkshire, a convert of popery. It is gravely
stated that Mallory acted the part of the devil, and in that
character carried off King James on his back to a supposed
hell, alleging that all Protestants were damned. When Mal-
lory speaks for himself he denies all share in the play, or in
the affair of Mr. Lancaster. He describes himself as of Ripon
and says that he had come over to England for his health after
residing for twenty-two years in the Archduchess's Country

* A sister of this lady was grandmother of George Read, of Virginia.

[Flanders]. He seems to have been detained some little time in prison.

VIII. Edward,¹² baptized June 10, 1596. In 1622 a Sir Edward Mallory of Yorkshire was committed to the Tower, where he remained for some eight months. The "Country" opposed his arrest and many would have accompanied him if they had been allowed to do so. The nature of his offence is unknown.

It is not known when Sir John¹¹ died; but in the published poems (4 to, 1621) of John Ashmore, master of Ripon school, are two which refer to him.

TO SIR JOHN MALLORY, KNIGHT, AFTER HIS RECOVERY FROM A GREAT SICKNESS.

"Of late, when sickness on thy limbs did seize
Which physick's skill could nothing help or ease,
And with an *Habeas Corpus* death was preset
With *Non Omittas* reddey the t'arrest
Each corner of thy house was fil'd with wo
And sense distracting grief ran to and fro
Which heard, the cry o'th' poor about thy gates.
So sh'akt the doors of adamantime fates,
That by their page th' a *Supersedeas* sent
To death, to shew th' altered their intent.
For, if we take him, one of them did say
How many will with hunger pine away!"

When Sir John died the same poet broke out into Latin verse in the form of a Dialogue between the Ure and the Skelle [in Yorkshire] bewailing the decease. Of this there is an English version. The first three stanzas of the Latin are as follows:

UR. *Dic mihi Skelle precor, solitus qui te dare nobis
Laetum, cur subito solvens in lacrymas?
An tibi quis liquidas turbavit flumine lymphas
An dilecta tibi Nympha proterva fuit?*
SK. *Non hoc aut illud: gravior me causa fatigit
Nostraque sollicito corda dolore premil.
Nonne tibi nota est Commnis causa doloris?
Nonne Malorei funera nota tibi?*
UR. *An Malaoreus obit? Parcae potuere feroces
Talis, et heu tanti, sumpere fila viri?
An Malaoreus obit? Fatorum O ferrea jura!
Et nunquam (heu!) satiata Malis!"*

WILLIAM¹³ MALLORY, Esq., of Studley and Hutton, eldest son and heir, was five years old at the Herald's Visitation in 1585. He was M. P. for Ripon in six Parliaments between 1614 and 1640. He married

Alice*, daughter of Sir James Bellingham, of Over Levens, by Agnes, daughter of Sir Henry Curwen, of Workington. He was buried in Ripon Minster, March 4. 1645-6. His 3d, but surviving son and heir was :

SIR JOHN¹¹ MALLORY, knt., M. P. for Ripon 1640. He was also Colonel of a regiment of dragoons and of the Train Band Foot Regiments of the Wapentakes of Staincliffe and Ewecross in the West Riding. He took an active part in the Civil War, and performed several efficient services for the King. As governor of Skipton Castle he held that fortress three years. He died at Studley and was buried at Ripon Minster, Jan. 24, 1655-6. He had been obliged by Parliament to pay a composition of £2,219. He married Mary, daughter of John Moseley, Esq., of York. His only son, William¹⁴ Mallory, died unmarried in 1666.

Sir John's second daughter, Mary¹⁴, born 1640, married Mr. George Aislable, of York, and became the heiress of the estates.

Mr. Aislable came to his end in 1674 in a very unfortunate manner. Miss Mallory, his wife's sister, had been to a party at the Duke of Buckingham's house on Bishophill (York), at the close of which, she was escorted home to her brother-in-law Aislable's house, by Mr. Jonathan Jenings, brother of Sir Edmund Jenings of Ripon. By some mischance they could not get in, and so Mr. Jenings was obliged to take the lady to the residence of his brother-in-law, Dr. Watkinson. On the following day Jenings told Aislable that it was hard Sir John Mallory's daughter must wait at George Aislable's gates and not be admitted. This produced a quarrel and a challenge, and the two met at Penley Croft, close to the city, the signal of the meeting being the ringing of the Minster bell to prayers on a good Sunday morning. Mr. Aislable was killed. An account of the transaction was left by Oliver Heywood, the nonconformist, in his Diary, and the original depositions referring to it have been published by the Surtees Society. No event in Yorkshire in the latter half of that century caused so great a sensation. Mr. Jenings was influential enough to obtain his pardon from the King, but it was long before the incident was forgotten. Jenings was afterwards knighted and prepared for publication a tract entitled "Naked Truth," to vindicate his character from the slur the duel had thrown upon it, but it never went through the press. Sir Jonathan Jenings was the uncle of Edmund Jenings, Governor of Va. (*Va. Mag. History and Big.* XII, 308.)

*A sister of this lady was mother of William Claiborne of Virginia.



THE MALLORY FAMILY.

(CONTINUED.)

Thomas^u Mallory, 6th son of Sir John Mallory, of Studley (see this Magazine XIII, 442)*, was born about 1566. He was B. D. of Cambridge, and was instituted June 27, 1599, to the important living of Ronaldskirk in the North Riding of Yorkshire. He also held the livings of Mobberley and Davenham in Cheshire; was instituted Archdeacon of Richmond,

*Page 260, this volume.

Nov. 6, 1603, and on July 25, 1607, was presented to the Deanery of Chester. On Oct. 11, 1619, he purchased the advowson of Mobberley Church and became its parson in 1621. During the Civil wars Dean Mallory and his sons became active adherents of the King. In 1642 he was obliged to fly from his rectory house at Mobberley, and according to Walker (*Sufferings of the Clergy*, II, 305, 311), found refuge in Chester. He died at Chester, April 3d, 1644, and was buried in the quire of the Cathedral.

By his marriage with Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Vaughan, Bishop of Chester, he had issue :

- I. Richard,¹² of Mobberley, eldest son, married and had issue. The estate of Mobberley descended in his family. His estates was sequestered by Parliament, and he made composition for £193.16.
- II. Sir William,¹³ baptized at Davenham, Aug. 4, 1606. He was of Bishop Auckland, was a Captain in the army of Charles I; was knighted Feb. 1, 1642-3, and died in 1643, without issue. On Oct. 26, 1643, Philip Mallory, of Norton, clerk, administered on his estate. Sir William was either killed or died in service.
- III. Thomas¹⁴ (of whom later).
- IV. George¹⁵, curate of Mobberley in 1632, married Alice, daughter of Thomas Strethill, of Mobberley, settled in Ireland, and had many children.
- V. John¹⁶, baptized at Davenham, May 4, 1612.
- VI. Avery¹⁷.
- VII. Everard¹⁸.
- VIII. Rev. Philip¹⁹, "son to the Right Worth M^r Thomas Mallory, Dean of Chester, baptized April 29, 1618," (*Register of St. Oswald's, Chester*). He emigrated to Virginia. For a sketch of his life and an abstract of his will, which mentions his nephews, Roger and Thomas Mallory, then in Virginia, see this Magazine XII, 398-402.
- IX. Francis²⁰, baptized Jan. 13, 1622.
- X. Jane, wife of John Halford, of Davenham.
- XI. Katherine²¹ (Martha?) married John Batte, of Okewell, Yorkshire, who emigrated to Virginia.
- XII. Elizabeth, wife of Rev. Thomas Glover.
- XIII. Mary, married Rev. Edward Wirley.

REV. THOMAS²² MALLORY (son of Dean Mallory), was father of the emigrants to Virginia. A sketch of his life and a copy of his will are given in this Magazine XII, 400-401. In addition, however, the following, derived like most of the other information in regard to the Mallorys of Cheshire, from *The Cheshire Sheaf*, will be given.

Thomas Mallory, the younger, was the fourth son of the Dean, and was born about 1605. On the 15th October, 1624, he matriculated at

New College, Oxford. By his brother, Richard Mallory of Mobberley, Esq., and Wm. Forster, Gent., he was in 1634-5 instituted to the Rectory of Northenden, Cheshire, (15 February) and was re-presented by the King, 6th August in the same year (Earwaker's *East Cheshire*,) 1. 292-3) The death of his wife Jane occurred at Northenden, 12th February, 1638-9, but he seems to have re-married before 1643.

On the breaking out of the war, he, like his father, was compelled to forsake his benefice; and he fled to the adjoining garrison of Withenshaw, which had been fortified by Mr. Talton, as described in some interesting and original papers in *East Cheshire*, pp. 314-5. In that stronghold Mallory met with another determined anti-Parliament parson, Mr. Pollitt, the Curate of Ch Walton-cum-Hatvey who had made himself obnoxious to his leading parishoners by attending horse races at Barlow Moor, and by other proceedings which they deemed unclerical.

In giving evidence against this clergyman, John Barlow, one of the villagers swore (10th February, 1647-8) that he had heard Mr. Pollitt confess to Mr. Hyde of Denton that he went to Withenshaw, then a garrison, to speak with Mr. Mallory, of Northenden, a malignant parson. Withenshaw house was finally attacked and taken (25th February, 1643-4) by Col. Robert Duckenfield, and Mallory was one of those whose names were taken down as being then present. His living was sequestered about Aug. 1644, and others served the Cure.

His possessions consisted of a parsonage house and a little glebe land thereto. His wife claimed and received her fifths out of the Rectory.

Where the family resorted to does not appear. But in 1648, 6th July, Henry Newcome, afterwards the well known Minister of Manchester, was married "at Mr. Mallory's house at Davenshaw (qu. Davenham?) to Mistress Elizabeth Manwaringe." *Autob.* pp. 295 and 10. At Davenham the elder Mallory had been incumbent 43 years. Mallory in some way obtained in the year 1661, a title to the Rectory of Eccleston, in Leyland Hundred, Lancashire, (*Baines New Ed.* II, 148), an appointment which occurred in the very year in which Edward Gee, the energetic Presbyterian placed there by the local classis, was imprisoned.

Gee, however, returned from his incarceration; and he dated his prison book, *A Treatise of Prayer*, Lond. 8 vo, from Eccleston which indeed he continued to occupy. The circumstances attending Mallory's presentation to this rectory are not on record, but his right to it at the Restoration does not seem to have been called in question.

The next important event in Mallory's life was his engaging with Sir George Booth in the Cheshire Rising. On the passing of the Act in 1661, Mallory entered into possession both of Northenden and Eccleston, for both livings had become vacant by the deaths of those who had been appointed during the interregnum.

Mr. Earwaker (I 295) states that Mallory was re-instated at Northen-

den in the year 1662; but no authority is cited for that date, which seems about a year too late. Alluding to the preceding rector, Henry Dunster, who was buried there 20th March, 1661-2, Calamy says that Mr. Mellory (*i. e.* Mallory) was remarkably grateful to him. On April 17, 1662, Mallory received a dispensation to hold the rectories of Eccleston and Northenden. In some way Mallory became possessed likewise of the Advowson of this Rectory; for in the Chester Chapter Books there is an entry, 31st October, 1662, that the Advowson of Northenden for one term only was to be altered, on Dr. Mallory's behalf, from his own name to those of Sir Jeffrie Shakerly, Sir John Nederne and Edward Hyde, Esq. The next vacancy, which did not arise through Mallory's death, occurred about five years later, when John Cooke was instituted Rector, 25th February, 1667-8, on the presentation of Edward Hyde of Hyde Esq. (Ewwaker I. 295).

In the year 1660, when there were many applications for the vacant ecclesiastical patronage in the King's gift, Mallory was active for his own further advancement. On the 6th July that year he drew up a petition for the rich Rectory of Houghton—On-the Side—*i. e.*, we presume, Houghton-le-Spring, soon to be void by the removal of Dr. John Barwick to the Deanery of Durham, in which he was installed 1st Nov. Mallory's petition is as follows *State Papers. Dom. Chas. II.*, vol. VII, No. 58:

"To the King's Most Excellent Ma'ty :

The humble peti'on of Tho: Mallory, Clerk, Sheweth that y'r pet'r hath served y'r Royall father throughout ye Warre and y'r royall selfe in ye late (though abortive) endeavors of ye Cheshire Gentlemen, hath ever beene conformable to ye Government and Discipline of ye Church of England; and whereas ye Rectory of Houghton On the Side, in the Bishoprick of Duresme, is now voyd and in y'r Mat'yes Donac'on.

"May it therefore please y'r gracious Mat'y to grant y'r royall presenta'n unto ye said Rectory unto ye pet'r

And y'r pet'r shall ever pray, &c."

"At the Court at Whitehall ye 6th of July 1660 :

"His Ma'tie is graciously pleased to referre this Petition to Doctor Sheldon Deane of the Chappell, Dr. Earles Deane of Westminster and Doctor Morley Deane of Christ Church or any two of them, who are to inform themselves of the Pet'r's merit and due qualifacaco' for the said preferment and report the same to his Ma'tie together with their opinions.

"Whereupon his Majesty will signify his further pleasure.

EDW. NICHOLAS.

This Petitioner is capable of ye favour he desires.

G. SHELDON,

(Not Endorsed).

GEOR. MORLEY.

The dignitaries named in the King's direction were those who managed the ecclesiastical business at the Restoration.

To this paper is annexed a Document Humbly Certifying "that ye Bearer hereof Tho: Mallory M. of Arts, Episcopally ordained, is of a holy life and Conversation, orthodoxe in Judgm't conformable to the Antient Doctrine and Discipline of ye Church of England, and hath bene in these late revoluc'ons of times faithfull and loyall to his Sacred Ma'tye, and to his father of ever blessed Memory." This Certificate is signed by Bruno Ryves, Deane of Chick (ester); George Hall, Archdeacon of Cornwall; Thomas Hyde, Can. D'ni. Epi. Sarum; and Geo. Wilde, LL. D. All were firm and active royalists. Ryves was the author of *Mercurius Rusticus* and other writings in the interest of the King. Hall, son of the celebrated bishop of that name, had been benefited in Cornwall during the troubles, was consecrated Bishop of Chester in 1662, and as such was, according to Martindale, p. 165, "brisk with his significavit." Hyde belonged to the family of the Chancellor Clarendon, and held other preferments in Salisbury Cathedral. Wilde became Bishop of Londonderry.

Some of these clergymen were amongst those who ministered to loyal congregations in London during the troubles; and an indication of Mallory's presence with them is obtained.

The petition for the Rectory of Houghton was not successful; for Dr. William Sancroft was appointed 7th December, 1661, on the resignation of Barwick (Surtees *Dnrham*, i 157). Mallory next tried to obtain other preferment in the north, and in July, 1660, addressed the following to the King (Ibid, Vol. VI) No. 104:

"To the King's Most Excellent Ma'ty:

The humbe petic'on of Thomas Mallery, Clerke Sheweth:

"That ye pet'r is and ever hath bene a faithfull sonne of ye Church of England, a Loyall and obedient Servant & Sub't of y'r royall father & y'r Ma'ty; that besides his personall Sufferings for his Loyalty, which were eminent, he hath lost 5 Brethren, of whom some dyed, others were slain in his late Majestyes service.

"And whereas ye Prebend of Stillington belonging to the Cathedrall Church of Yorke is now voyd, & in your Ma'tys Gift by vacancy of that See. May it therefore please your sacred Mat'y to conferre ye s'd Prebend upon y'r Pet'r.

And ye pet'r shall as in duty bound pray."

"At the Court at Whitehall ye 13th of July 1660 His Ma'tie referres this petic'on to Doctor Sheldon, Doctor * * * *

The piece of patronage went, however, into the hands of Henry Bridgeman (brother of Sir Orlando) who afterwards succeeded to the Deanery of Chester and Bishopric of Man.

The dignitaries named in the King's direction were those who man-
aged the ecclesiastical business at the Restoration.

To the paper is annexed a Document Humbly Certifying that ye
Bishop, named Thomas Maltby M. A. first, Bachelour of Divinity, is at a
book life and Conversation, orthodox in Judgment, conformable to the
Antient Doctrine and Discipline of ye Church of England, and hath
been in these late revolutions of these Kingdoms and Italy in the Service
Major, and in the latter of ever blessed Memory, The Cardinal of
Bacon, named Thomas Maltby, Bachelour of Divinity, Bachelour of Laws, Master
of the University of Cambridge, Thomas Hyde, Esq. Esq. Serjeant, and Esq.
William L. D. All were then and were together, as was the
author of these papers, and other writings in the further of the
King. This age of the commonwealth of that name, and also some
head in Cambridge during the troubles, was a singular instance of
in fact and as such was according to Maltby's 17th "order" who
the significance" Hyde belonged to the family of the Commons
Commons and held other positions in relation to the Church, Maltby
became Bishop of London.

Some of these dignitaries were amongst those who returned to
their congregations in London during the troubles, and in relation
to Maltby's presence with them is stated.

The petition for the Bishopric of London was not presented for the
William Sancroft was appointed the Archbishop, 1660, on the restoration
of Charles (Charles II. 1660). Maltby was then in relation to
petition in the matter, and in July, 1660, submitted the following to
the King (Vol. VII, 1660, 1661).

"To the King's Most Excellent Majesty

The humble petition of Thomas Maltby, Bishop of London

"That ye said Bishop hath been a faithful servant of ye Church of
England, a loyal and obedient Subject of ye said Majesty, which
ye said Majesty has been his personal Patronage for the English, which
were eminent, in such that a number of whom some dead, others were
said in his Majesty's service.

"And whereas ye Bishop of London being in the said Majesty's
Church of London a new year, in your Majesty's Court, ye Bishop of that
time, who Maltby presented Maltby to your Majesty's Court
and ye said Bishop

"And ye said Bishop as in duty bound pray"

"At the Court at Whitehall ye 15th of July 1660 His Majesty's advice

This petition is Thomas Maltby, Bishop of London

The Bishop of London went, however, into the hands of Maltby
Bishopric of London of St. Othman who afterwards succeeded in the
Diocese of Chester and Bishopric of Man.

At length Mallory's pertinacity was rewarded by a Prebend, viz., the Sixth Stall in Chester, being presented to it on the 30th July, 1660 (*Le Neve*, III 271; *Kennet*, 333; *Omerod*, I, 271). It has been said that he held this stall 'till 1662, probably resigning it on leaving Chester for Northenden. But this date wants modifying. The next Prebendary in Le Neve's list (Evans) was indeed instituted in 1662; but it does not follow that he passed into Mallory's Stall, for Le Neve has put all the six prebends in one list, chronologically arranged; but Omerod (i 271) has more properly divided the names into six lists, from which it is ascertained that Mallory's successor in the Sixth Stall was appointed in 1664. According to the new edition of Ormerod (i. 271), there is a doubt whether this Prebendary was the same person as the Rector of Northenden.

On 19th Sept., 1660, Mallory, then called M. A., was further admitted to the Prebend of Wolvey, in the Cathedral of Lichfield (*Kennet*, p. 333; *Le Neve*, I, 642). He probably had an early promise of this preferment, for on the 4th August in the same year he signs his name as Preb. de Lichfield to a document advancing the claims of Francis Mosley, Minister of Bunbury, in Cheshire, to a Fellowship, in Manchester Church, his (Mallory's) associates in that kind office being Dean Henry Bridgeman, D. D., Dean of Chester; Rich. Heyricke (Warden of Manchester); Tho. Case (of London); Joan. Cole, D. D.; B. Eaton, D. D.; and Richard Johnson (Fellow of Manchester).

About this time Mallory would seem to have obtained his degree of S. T. P. In 1661-2 (Feb. 25) Dr. Mallory was nominated by the Chapter of Chester to the Rectory of St. Mary's, Chester, on the avoidance thereof by Mr. Richard Hunt, in order to a certain agreement between him and Capt. Richard Brereton, of Chester.

* * * * *

Mallory died at Brindle, near his Rectory of Eccleston, where he was buried on 8th September, 1671.

Rev. Thomas Mallory names in his will, his wife Francis, his sons Thomas and Roger in Virginia, his son John, in London, and daughters Jane Stampe, Mary Forde and Susanna.

(TO BE CONTINUED.)

MALLORY FAMILY—ERRATA.*

The statement on page 101 of Vol. XIV, No. 1, July, 1909, of the Magazine which says "Thomas Mallory, 6th son of Sir John Mallory of Studley (See this Magazine, XIII, 442) was born about 1566", should read "Thomas Mallory a younger son of Sir William Mallory of Studley was born about 1566."

*Pages 264 & 260, this volume.

THE MALLORY FAMILY.

(CONTINUED.)

ROGER¹³ MALLORY, son of Dr. Thomas¹² Mallory rector of Northenden, Cheshire, and of Eccleston, Lancaster, England, obtained a grant of land in Virginia in 1660. His uncle, the Rev. Philip Mallory, also willed to him all his plantations in Virginia. He settled in that part of New Kent county, Va., which later became King and Queen county and still later King William county.

He was a Justice of New Kent county in 1680, and as late as 1690 (Va. Magazine Jan., 1894, and April, 1899), and of King and Queen county in 1693. (see below) and the title of Captain. On the 30th of April, 1688, he received by patent a grant of "2514 acres of land situate and being ye P'ish of St. John in ye county of New Kent on ye south side of Mattapony River * * * w'ch land was formerly granted to ye said Captain Roger Mallory by pattent and in the late troubles casually lost and is due by and for ye transportation of fifty-one persons," &c.

On the 26th of April, 1698, Roger Mallory referred to as "gent," received by patent a grant of 300 acres "lying in King and Queen county aforesaid (but lately part of New Kent county)."

In 1704-5 Roger Mallory was a Justice of King William county. (Va. Magazine April, 1901).

NOTE.—Captain Roger Mallory was probably the son of Jane the first wife of Dr. Thomas Mallory, and if so was born between 1632 and 1638.

Dr. Mallory apparently did not leave Oxford till 1632, and his wife Jane died in 1638. Roger was therefore about 70 years of age in 1705, or less.

WILLIAM¹⁴ MALLORY, son of Captain Roger Mallory, appears to have settled in Elizabeth City county, Va., as early as 1680. He married Ann Wythe, daughter of Thomas Wythe, gent., a justice of that county.

From the book of "Deeds and Wills, 1689-1699 Eliz. City county," page 115, it appears that Diana Moore, wife of John Moore of Gloster county, on the 27th of Nov., 1690, relinquishes quit claims, etc., her right, title, etc., to a certain tract of land in Elizabeth City county, to William Mallory which it appears her husband and Susannah Moore had "on the 16th of August, 1680, sold to the said William Mallory of Elizabeth City county."

On the same page appears the following: "Know all men by these presents that I Ann Malory, wife of Will'm Malory of ye said county of

THE MALLORY FAMILY

(continued)

Thomas Mallory, son of Dr. Thomas Mallory, rector of Northampton, Gloucester, and of Rochester, England, obtained a grant of land in Virginia in 1600. His son, Philip Mallory, also called to him all his plantation in Virginia. He settled in that part of New Kent county, Va., which later became King and Queen counties and still from King William county.

He was a justice of New Kent county in 1600, and as late as 1607. Margaret (nee, 1607) and Philip (1607) and their children in 1607 (see below) and the sons of Philip. On the 20th of April, 1607, he received by patent a grant of 1,000 acres of land situated and being in the 2nd lot in the county of New Kent as he south side of the Mallory River. * * * was land was formerly granted to him by Captain Roger Mallory by patent and in the same manner as the land was by and for the transportation of his own persons, etc. On the 20th of April, 1607, Roger Mallory referred to as "gent." received by patent a grant of 1,000 acres of land situated and being in the 2nd lot in the county of New Kent as he south side of the Mallory River (part of New Kent county).

In 1607 Roger Mallory was a justice of King William county, Va. (Virginia April, 1607).

Notes.—Captain Roger Mallory was probably the son of Jane the first wife of Dr. Thomas Mallory, and it was born between 1607 and 1609.

Dr. Mallory apparently did not have children till 1612, and his wife (Jane) died in 1612. Roger was therefore about 20 years of age in 1607, or less.

William Mallory, son of Captain Roger Mallory, appears to have settled in Elizabeth City county, Va., as early as 1600. He married Ann White, daughter of Thomas White, gent., a justice of that county. From the book of "Lives and Wills" (1607-1610) of that county, page 12, it appears that James Moore, with 1000 acres of land, was on the 20th of Nov., 1607, relinquished and dated, etc., his right, etc., to a certain tract of land in Elizabeth City county, to William Mallory which it appears had belonged and remained Moore had "on the 20th of August, 1607, sold to the said William Mallory of Elizabeth City county."

On the same page appears the following: "Now all men by these presents that I Ann Mallory, wife of William Mallory of the said county of

Eliza. City, doe hereby apoint and constitute my Father in law Captain Roger Malory, of King & Queen county, my true and lawful attorney for me & in my name & stead to acknowledge in ye Court of King & Queen county, all my right of dower or third yt. I have or ought to have of in and to two parcels of land lying in Pomonky Neck in aforesaid county unto Richard Gizage, contayning——acres of land, as by two deeds of sale may appear, sould by my said husband unto ye s'd Richard Gizage & what my said Attorney shall lawfully act and doe in ye Premises afores'd doe hereby Ratife and Confirme in as ample manner to all Intents and purposes as if I were personally present.

Witness my hand and seale ye 2d, s'd day of May, 1693.

Ann Malory, Seale.

Witness:

Thomas Wythe, Sen'r,

Charles Jenings.

Elizabeth City County.

At a meeting of their Ma'ties Justices at ye house of Mr. William Mallory's May ye 3d 1693.

PRESENT:

Mr. Edmund Swansy,	} Justices.
Mr. Tho Wythe Jun'r,	
Captain William Armistead	
Mr. Aug. Moore.	

The above letter of Attorney was then Prouved by the Oaths of Thomas Wythe and Charles Jenings."

On the same page follows a similar power of Attorney in the case of another tract of land in King and Queen county, sold to one "John fford," Mallory being spelled in this case invariably with two "l's." Executed and proved the same day.

In the same book on page 223, appears the following:

"Know all men by these pres'nts yt. I Wllm. Mallory, Doe give unto my Sonn Francis Mallory one negro Lad nam'd Will and one Gray Mare & their Increse to him & his heirs for ever. It Being in consideration of forty Pounds Sterling. It Being Given vnto my said sonn By his Grand Mother Ann With.

As Witness my hand this 18th of Xbr., 1696.

W'll'm Malory.

Acknowledged in Cort of Eliz., Citty County this 18th of Xbr., 1696.

Teste Chas. Jenings, Clerk.

Witness:

Wm'll (?)

Simon Holliday"

On the 20th of April, 1687, William Mallory received by patent a grant of 3740 acres of land, "lying in New Kent County in Pomunky

Eliza City, has hereby signed and confirmed my father in law Cap-
tain Roger Mallory of King & Queen county, my wife and lawful
attorney for me & in my name to stand in acknowledgment to the Court
of King & Queen county, all my right of dower in said 411 acres or
ought to have of it and to two parcels of land lying in Potomack Neck
in Stafford county and Richard County, consisting of—acres of land,
as by two deeds of sale may appear, would by my said husband into me
and Richard Clague & what my said husband shall lawfully act and do
in the premises should and lawfully should be and be done in as much
as to all intents and purposes as if I were personally present.
Witness my hand and seal this 24th day of May, 1852.
Ann Mallory Seal

Witness
Thomas Wylie, Secy,
Charles Jennings
Elizabeth City County
At a meeting of their Warden Justice at the house of Mr. William
Mallory's May 24 1852

Present:
Mr. Edmund Sawyer,
Mr. John Wylie Secy,
Capt. William Armstrong
Justice
Mr. Aug. Moore.

The above list of Attorneys was then read by the Order of
Thomas Wylie and Charles Jennings.

On the same page follows a similar power of Attorney in the case of
another tract of land in King and Queen county, now to one John
Bond, Mallory being styled in this case respectively with two "W's".
Read and proved the same day.

In the same book on page 272 appears the following:
"Know all men by these presents that I William Mallory have given
unto my Son Francis Mallory one negro Lad named Will and one
Gentle Black & their families to him & his heirs for ever. It being in
consideration of love Pledge & Duty, it being Given unto my said
son by his Grand Mother Ann Wylie.

As Witness my hand this 18th of May, 1852.
William Mallory
Acknowledged in Court of Eliza City County this 18th of May, 1852.
T. W. Wylie Secy, Charles Jennings Clerk.

Witness
Wm. Wylie
Sharon Holliday
On the 2nd of April 1852 William Mallory received by patent a
grant of 2500 acres of land, lying in New Kent County in Potomack

Neck w'ch land was formerly surveyed by Capt. Wm. Claybourne dec'd for Captain Roger Malory."

On the 2d of May, 1706, he received a patent for 274 acres in Elizabeth City County.

The will of William Mallory is recorded in the book of Deeds, Wills, Inventories and Orders 1715 to 1721, Elizabeth City County

William Mallory of Elizabeth City County in Virginia Will dated 17 August, 1719. Proved 15th February, 1720.

To my loving son Francis Mallory the Plantation whereon I now dwell.

To my son William Mallory all the residue of my Lands to enjoy the same at the age of sixteen.

In case of the death of either son without heirs his part to fall to the survivor and his heirs.

All my personal estate (except my Copper Kettle) to be equally divided between my son William & my Daughters Mary and Ann. Above mentioned Kettle to son William.

Unto son Francis negro man named Will. Also a small brass Kettle. Son Francis to have liberty to get timber over my whole land for his Plantation use.

Executors, sons Francis and William. Mr. Thos. Wythe appointed overseer to see this will proved and performed. Witnesses Jno. B. Bean, Ann Bean.

FRANCIS¹⁵ Mallory, son of William¹⁴ Mallory and his wife Ann (Wythe) Mallory, married Ann Myhill, as appears from "An Acco't of Marriage Licenses 1719-1720," Elizabeth City county Records. It also appears from the county records that (about the year 1721) Francis Mallory came into court with Ann his wife "formerly wife of Edward Myhill" on business connected with Edward's will.

It seems probable that Francis M. married a second time and that the family name of the second wife was Johnson, his only child being named Johnson.

From a deed recorded in 1738, it appears that Francis Mallory was Church Warden for Elizabeth City Parish in that year.

The following is an abstract of his will which is recorded in Elizabeth City county:

Will dated 7 January, 1742. Proved 18 July, 1744. Francis Mallory of the county and Parish of Elizabeth City.

To granddaughter Ann Mallory five negroes named Lucy, Whitley, Nanny Juny and Agky. To cousin Elizabeth Read fifteen Pounds Current money of Virginia. To my good friend Capt. John Tabb a Gold Ring of twenty shillings value. "I give and bequeath unto my son Johnson Mallory and his heirs forever all my Land both in this above-said county and in Warwick county together with all my slaves which I have not here to fore given; also all my Stock House hold Goods

and Cash by me and all other Goods or Estate which to me belongs or in any wise appertains, to him the said Johnson Mallory and his Heirs forever. Item whereas I have and there belongs to me the Reversion of certain Tract of Land lying in King William County now belonging to the Indians and other Persons which are now in the possession of the said Indians and those other Persons. It is therefore my will and desire that the said Reversion and all the Rights, Title or Claim that I or my Heirs have or should have if this Will had never been made do go and decend to my said son Johnson and I do hereby give and bequeath the same to him and his Heirs forever."

Appoints his son Johnson his "whole and sole Executor."

Witnesses: John Tabb, Margaret Tabb, Wm. Bean.

JOHNSON¹⁶ Mallory only child of Francis¹⁶ Mallory married Diana —. It is probable that the maiden name of his wife was Diana King.

Abstract of the will of Johnson Mallory of the County and Parish of Elizabeth City. Will dated 9 May, 1760. Proved 5 May, 1762.

To daughter Margaret Mallory Four Hundred Pounds Current Money of Virginia; Six large Silver Spoons and Six tea spoons and the following slaves: Fortune, Phillis, York, and Phoebe and all their future increase.

To Daughter Mary Mallory Four Hundred Pound Current Money of Virginia; six large Silver Spoons and six Tea spoons and the following slaves: Esther, Lucy, Betty, Jupiter and George and all their future increase.

To Daughter Ann King Ten Heifers of three years old. Ten Ewe Lambs and One young sorrel Mare.

To son Francis Mallory the Plantation I now live on; all my Land and Plantation at Back River; all that my Tract and Plantation of Land Lying and Being in the County of Warwick, Containing Two Hundred Acres.

To son Edward Mallory all my Land and Plantation at Harris Creek in this County, being Lands formerly Purchased from John Massenberg, John Armistead and Gill Armistead; all my Lands and Plantations in York County and Charles Parish, and the following slaves: Jacob Boatswain, Dick and Annaka.

To son Francis Mallory my Silver Sett of Buckles, my Troopers and other Militia Arms.

"I hereby Order and Appoint that out of my Estate two young working slaves be Purchased for the use my son Edward Mallory when he comes of age."

"I give and bequeath the use of my Chaise Harness and Horses unto my wife during her Natural Life and at her Decease to my son Francis Mallory & to his Heirs & that is my Desire that my said wife may not be hindered from Claiming her Dower on account of this Chaise."

Gives to Henry King one Mourning Ring, Twenty shillings value.

All the remaining part of estate not already disposed of to be equally divided between his two sons Francis and Edward.

Appoints Henry King a Trustee for his son Francis "and that in Case my said son should neglect or waiste his Estate then he the said Henry King shall take the said Estate into his hands until such time as my said son Francis come of age."

Lastly appoints his wife Diana Mallory and his two sons Francis and Edward Mallory Executrix and Executors.

Witnesses: George Johnson, John Bayley and Francis Parker.

FRANCIS¹⁷ Mallory, eldest son of Johnson¹⁶ Mallory and Diana his wife, was married three times; twice before he was twenty one and once just after.

His last wife was Mary King sister of Miles King, Sr., of Hampton, afterwards of Norfolk.

He was appointed Lieut Colonel of Elizabeth City county Militia in June 1776 (Council Journal) and it would appear that he was later promoted to be Colonel.

After participating in various engagements with the British he was killed March 8th, 1781, while commanding a small force of Militia in an action with a largely superior force of British regular troops commanded by Lieut. Col. Dundas, near Newport News. (See account of this affair, with additional personal details in The Virginia Historical Register, Vol. IV, 1851, page 24 *et seq.* For the British account see letter of Brigadier General Benedict Arnold to Sir Henry Clinton dated Portsmouth March 8th, 1781, in "Clinton-Cornwallis Controversy growing out of the Campaign in Virginia, 1781," Vol. I, pp. 339 340.)

The negroes belonging to the estate of Colonel Francis Mallory, deceased, were in obedience to an order of the court of Elizabeth City county, appraised December 31st, 1788, the valuation being £1444, 11s. and were divided among his widow, Mrs Mary Mallory, his daughters Diana (Mrs. Geo. Wray,) Elizabeth Mallory, Mary Mallory and his son Charles Mallory, then an infant. (Vol. 34, Deeds Elizabeth City County. 1787-1800).

The will of Mrs. Mary Mallory of Elizabeth City County, widow of Colonel Francis Mallory, dated 20th of January, 1789, was proved in said county April 24, 1789.

To son Charles King Mallory the Marsh adjoining the land whereon she then lived.

Her negro boy James to Mr. Meritt Moore.

The remainder of her negroes to be equally divided among her three children, Elizabeth King Mallory, Mary King Mallory and Charles King Mallory; "to be kept together until either of them shall come to age or marry and then equally divided, and if either of my said child-

ren should die under age I then give the negroes to the survivor or survivors not including my daughter Wray."

Her clothes to be divided equally between her daughters Elizabeth and Mary.

Her large red trunk, one bed and furniture to her daughter, Diana Wray.

Her watch to her son Charles. Appoints her brother Miles King executor.

Witness: Martha King, Han'h Westwood.

THE MALLORY FAMILY.

Extract from Memoir of Commodore Samuel Barron, U. S. Navy, relative to Captain Edward Mallory, published in the Virginia Historical Register for the year 1850, Vol. III, p. 198.

* * * * *

Sometime in the summer of 1781 Lord Cornwallis evacuated the town of Portsmouth, which he had occupied for some time, and took a position of observation and annoyance in Hampton Roads. During his stay there he ravaged all the country round about for provisions for his army which was then on board some vessels of war and many transports, in a fleet.

On one of these occasions a Captain Brown, a marine officer, with about 40 men under him proceeded up the river, along its banks to Warwick County on a foraging and plundering expedition, when the lookout militia discovered the party very early in the morning and gave

can hardly be under age I then give the names to the survivors of the
 living not including my daughter Mary.
 Her claim to be divided equally between her daughters Elizabeth
 and Mary.
 Her large red trout, one had and another to her daughter, Mary.
 Mary
 Mary went to her son Charles, Agnes and brother Miles King son-
 in-law.
 Witness: Maria King, Mary's Wife.

THE MALLORY FAMILY.

Extract from Memoir of Commodore Samuel Barron, U. S. Navy,
 relative to Captain Edmund Mallory, published in the Virginia His-
 torical Register for the year 1846, Vol. III, p. 126.
 "Somewhere in the summer of 1781 Lord Cornwallis evacuated the town
 of Portsmouth, which he had occupied for some time and took a post-
 road of observation and movement in Hampton Roads. During his stay
 there he traversed all the country round about the river for his army,
 which was then on board some vessels of war and many transports, in a
 fleet.
 On one of these occasions a Captain Brown, a sailing officer, with
 about 20 men under his command, up the river, along its banks to
 Warwick County on a foraging and plundering expedition, when the
 Indian militia discovered the party very early in the morning and gave

us an alarm. Immediately a very dashing officer on our side, Captain Edward Mallory, assembled a company of mounted volunteers and went off with all speed in pursuit of the enemy. Of this party our young naval officer was one, and the greatest part of it were the young gentlemen of the town and country round about.

The volunteers found the enemy about seven miles above Newport News Point just coming out from the farm of a Mr. Thomas, on the bank of James River to the Main Road half a mile off when Captain Brown, the marine officer, on perceiving the American party immediately filed to an open field on his right or lower down the river and then displayed his front to receive his gallant opponents as they came on, at the same time keeping the carts loaded with plunder on the river side of his men in order to protect them. Captain Mallory seeing this movement ordered about one half of his troops who had the best guns to dismount and the rest who had the best horses, armed with swords and pistols, to remain on horseback; thus forming them into two squads. In this order the attack was made by the Americans, the cavalry charging the British in front, and the foot firing on the British flank who began to move down the river towards the Point.

At the same time apprehending that the American party, which did not then exceed thirty men, might be reinforced, they quickened their march and gained the main road, receiving the fire of the Americans from either side of the road as the ground induced the latter to occupy it, and thus the action continued until both parties reached a large field near the station where the British had left their boats. Here the gallant Captain Brown received a ball and was found too badly wounded to be moved. He therefore ordered his men to take him to the rear and keep up their fire on the foe, but as the Americans took best aim, the British lost more men and Captain Brown perceiving this directed his Lieutenant to leave him with the rest of the wounded to the mercy of the enemy and make a push for the boats. Our volunteers pursued the British to the water's edge, but the steady discipline of the latter enabled them to get off and the former returned to attend to the wants of their prisoners and to unload the carts, which they had captured, of their plunder (among which some of the party recognized sundry articles of their property) and which was soon restored to its proper owners.

During the closing scene of this action on the field at Newport News, young Barron distinguished himself in a remarkable and gallant style. He rode up directly in front of the British line and discharged both his pistols, one after the other, in their faces, receiving their whole fire at once but providentially without hurt. His fine horse, however, was wounded in one of his legs which made him rear and plunge at such a rate, that had the enemy been quick in reloading their pieces our bold youth must have lost his life; but as it was he got off without a wound.

During the closing hours of this action on the field, Major James
 young James descended himself to a remarkable and gallant fight.
 He rode up directly in front of the British line and discharged both his
 pistols, one after the other, in their faces, saying they would fire at
 once but providentially without hurt. His horse, however, was
 wounded in one of his legs which rendered him and his rider so badly
 that had the enemy been quick in reloading their pieces our bold
 youth must have met his fate; but as it was he got off without a wound.

At the same time apprehending that the American party which did
 not then exceed thirty men, might be reinforced, they pushed their
 march and gained the main road, securing the fire of the Americans
 from either side of the road as the ground induced the latter to occupy
 it, and the action continued until both parties reached a large field
 near the station where the British had left their horse. Here the first
 shot Captain Brown received a ball and was found no longer wounded
 to be moved. He therefore ordered his men to take him to the rear
 and keep up their fire on the foe, but as the Americans took aim,
 the British lost some men and Captain Brown perceiving this disaster
 his Lieutenant to leave him with the rest of the wounded to the mercy
 of the enemy and make a path for the horse. Our volunteers passed
 the British to the water's edge, but the steady fire of the latter
 enabled them to get off and the former returned to attack the water
 of their position and to unload the rest, which they had captured, of
 their powder (some which some of the boys recognized seeing
 articles of their property and which was soon returned to its proper
 owners.

At the same time apprehending that the American party which did
 not then exceed thirty men, might be reinforced, they pushed their
 march and gained the main road, securing the fire of the Americans
 from either side of the road as the ground induced the latter to occupy
 it, and the action continued until both parties reached a large field
 near the station where the British had left their horse. Here the first
 shot Captain Brown received a ball and was found no longer wounded
 to be moved. He therefore ordered his men to take him to the rear
 and keep up their fire on the foe, but as the Americans took aim,
 the British lost some men and Captain Brown perceiving this disaster
 his Lieutenant to leave him with the rest of the wounded to the mercy
 of the enemy and make a path for the horse. Our volunteers passed
 the British to the water's edge, but the steady fire of the latter
 enabled them to get off and the former returned to attack the water
 of their position and to unload the rest, which they had captured, of
 their powder (some which some of the boys recognized seeing
 articles of their property and which was soon returned to its proper
 owners.

The volunteers found the enemy about seven miles above Newport
 News Point just coming out from the town of a Mr. Thomas, on the
 bank of James River, to the State Road half a mile off when Captain
 Brown, the British officer, on perceiving the American party lower-
 edly fled to an open field on the right or left down the river and
 then displayed his front to receive the gallant opponent as they came
 on, at the same time keeping the cars loaded with powder on the river
 side of his men in order to prevent them. Captain Brown seeing this
 movement ordered about one half of his troops who had the best guns
 to dismount and the rest who had the best horses, armed with swords,
 and pistols to remain on horseback; thus forming them into two squad-
 rons. In this order the attack was made by the Americans, the cavalry charg-
 ing the British in front, and the foot firing on the British flank who be-
 gan to move down the river towards the town.

As the action proceeded a very curious effect on our side, Captain
 Edward Bluff, accompanied a company of mounted volunteers and
 went off with all speed in pursuit of the enemy. Of this party our
 young major officer was one, and the greatest part of it were the young
 gentlemen of the town and country total about.

Several of the Americans were badly hurt and a very fine young man by the name of John Smith was killed. The English took off all their killed and wounded except Captain B. so that the amount of their loss was never ascertained; though it was no doubt greater than that on our side. I may add here that Captain B. was taken to Hampton and lodged in the house of Dr. Brodie, where he received all the care and attention from the doctor's family and the town's people that his case required, and which he acknowledged with grateful thanks. A flag of truce also came from the fleet with articles of comfort and refreshment for him, and a request for permission to take him off which was readily granted; but he was never in a condition to be moved, and after lingering two months he died.

* * * * *

(Signed) J. B.

From the Virginia Historical Register, Volume IV, 1851, Page 24.

COLONEL MALLORY.

Hampton, Nov. 19, 1850.

Dear Sir:

According to promise, I send you a brief notice of Colonel Francis Mallory of this county, whose gallant bearing and noble death in our Revolutionary war are still freshly remembered in this part of the country, though they have not yet found their way into any history of our State.

Of the family of Colonel Mallory it is unnecessary to speak, as the subject could interest but few of your readers. His ancestors emigrated from England at an early period and settled in this county. A rather free indulgence in politics in the old country (a passion not wanting, I believe, in some of their descendants in the new) led to this change of residence. Nothing is known of them except as "Justices," "Vestry Men," etc., until the breaking out of the Revolutionary war, when we find Francis Mallory and his brother Edward serving as officers in the regiment raised for the defense of the county.

Elizabeth City, from its exposed situation, suffered much from the attacks of the enemy, some of whose ships were almost always lying in Hampton Roads and the other estuaries of the Chesapeake. The county, you know, forms a narrow neck of land jutting into the bay, and is besides indented by several navigable streams of easy access to an enemy commanding the water. The lands being for the most part rich and the people wealthy, a strong temptation was thus held out, and scarcely a week passed without a visit from some hostile party. The farms were plundered of slaves, cattle, and produce, and the good people kept in such a state of alarm that many families removed to the upper country.

In these skirmishes Colonel Mallory bore an active part, for the troops chiefly relied on for defense were the militia of the adjacent country.

To defend their own homesteads from the marauders, was their first duty, and while their performances were not on a scale sufficient to attract much notice abroad, the service exacted was not the less dangerous or difficult.

Near the close of the war Colonel Mallory was taken prisoner and closely confined for several weeks on board a British ship lying in Hampton Roads. He was threatened with a trip to England for trial, and harshly treated. His brother, Captain Edward Mallory, of whom mention is made in the memoir of Comm. Samuel Barron, which appeared in the last number of the *Historical Register*, was untiring in his efforts to procure Colonel Mallory's release, and it was not until the capture of Captain Brown, as detailed in the Register, that the Colonel was set at liberty. The flag of truce which came from the fleet with surgeons to attend Brown effected an exchange of the two officers, but Brown's situation did not admit of removal, and after lingering about two months he died. On his death bed Brown gave to Captain Edward Mallory a sword, which is, I believe, now in possession of his grandson.

When leaving the ship Colonel Mallory was advised by the Admiral to keep quiet, for if found again in arms and in their power, his life would pay the forfeit. This threat, however, Colonel Mallory did not regard, and an opportunity offering in a few days, he was once more at his old work with his zeal somewhat quickened by his harsh imprisonment. News came to the county that a large body of English troops under the command of Colonel Dundas had landed in the lower part of York County, and were making their way down with the plunder taken from the neighboring farms. Colonel Mallory's knowledge of certain movements among the shipping, while a prisoner, enabled him to divine their object and to judge of the route they would take to regain the fleet. His plans were at once formed, and placing himself at the head of a company of militia quartered in the neighborhood, he marched out to intercept the enemy. A bridge, known at that day as "Tompkin's," connects the counties of York and Elizabeth City; on both sides of the road leading to which is a dense forest. The plan was to destroy this bridge and post his men in the wood to await the coming of Dundas and his forces which were known greatly to outnumber the Americans. In the meanwhile two mounted men were sent ahead to reconnoitre and bring back information of their proceedings, but coming suddenly up with the advance guards of the British, the Americans were so hotly pursued that they dashed into the woods and escaped, leaving their friends in total ignorance of the near approach of Dundas. At the turn of the road, some half a mile from the bridge, our troops found themselves confronted by the enemy, and nothing remained but to retreat or fight. The road here ran through an old field, and in this position forty militia encountered between three and four hundred disciplined soldiers. From the disparity of the forces

engaged, the British expected a feeble resistance, but in this they were disappointed. The Americans bravely maintained the unequal conflict, and resolutely stood their ground. Captain Stewart and Lieutenant Salisbury were killed, and two other British officers severely wounded. Six privates of our party were killed. The enemy became much exasperated and made a desperate charge. It was evident that our men must be defeated, and our little band began to waver. At this juncture a cavalier of the old stamp, Mr. Jacob Wray, who had been out hunting and had been drawn to the spot by the firing, rode up to Colonel Mallory and begged him to mount behind him and save his life. This Colonel Mallory refused. At this moment the British Dragoons charged—when Wray put spurs to his steed, which was fleet of foot, and by leaping a fence and double ditch, succeeded in effecting his escape. Colonel Mallory with a few men still kept up the fight, and no sooner was he recognized by the enemy, than the order was given to shoot him down. This was promptly executed, and he fell covered with wounds. Not satisfied with this, his body was horribly mangled by the hoofs of the horses and the swords and bayonets of their savage riders. His widow could scarcely recognize his person, and his buff vest, long preserved in the family, was marked with eleven bayonet holes.

Colonel Mallory was about forty years old when killed, was tall and well made, and altogether remarkably handsome. He was three times married, twice before he was twenty-one, and once just after. His last wife was Mary King, sister of Miles King, Sr., of Hampton, afterwards of Norfolk. He left one son and three daughters. Colonel Mallory and his wife's nephew, Henry King, who also fell by his side, were buried in the same grave, about a mile from the scene of action, near the mansion of the late George Wythe.

F. M.

CLINTON-CORNWALLIS CONTROVERSY

growing out of The Campaign in Virginia 1781—2 volumes—(with biographical notices in a copious index.)

By Benjamin Franklin Stevens of Vermont, temporarily residing in London, England.

London 1888.

Vol. 1 pages 339-340.

Extracts of a letter from Brigadier General Arnold to Sir Henry Clinton, dated Portsmouth March 8th 1781.

"On the 6th I received information that my Lord Cornwallis had not penetrated further than the Dan or Roanoke Rivers, and that in consequence of the Misinformation (sent to the Rebel Army by Express as mentioned in my last) being contradicted, their Detachment had returned to their Army at Suffolk as well as Mr. Gregory to the Northwest Bridge. Their Force at the former Place 3000 Men, at the latter 500.

On this Change of Affairs, The troops under the orders of Colonel Dundas, who were designed up the James River, were countermanded; but as they were on board Ship, and a favorable opportunity offering to attack the Enemy's Post at the halfway House between Hampton and York, twelve Miles from the former, Lieut. Col. Dundas being joined by Thirty dismounted dragoons of the Queen's Rangers, proceeded in Boats on the Night of the 7th to the back River, thirty Miles from his Ships on the Chesapeak Bay, where he landed at 4 O'Clock about 200 Men, Two Boats with a part of his Detachment having parted with him in a thick Fog and heavy Squall of Wind and Rain. He marched three Miles to the Enemies Post, which he found had been evacuated three Nights before. He however destroyed a small Magazine of about One hundred Stands of Arms, some Provision and Ammunition, and on his way to New-Port-News fell in with a Party of Forty of the Enemy; a Skirmish ensued, in which, fourteen of the Enemy were left dead on the Field and Seventeen made Prisoners. Among the former was a Colonel Mallory, and a Colonel Curl among the latter.

Lieut. Stewart of the 80th Regiment was killed in the action. Lieut. Salisbury of the Romulus and two Privates slightly wounded. Lient Col. Dundas had his horse shot under him, and upon this, as well as every other occasion, has behaved with great Bravery.

* * * * *

I have the honour to be

(Signed) B. Arnold."

EXTRACT FROM INDEX.

Mallery, see Mallory.

Mallory, Col. (His son Charles K. was afterwards lieut-gov. of Virginia and collector of Norfolk.) Killed in a skirmish near New-Port-News, i, 340.

(TO BE CONTINUED.)

News of the capture of the ship was received at the
Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the
Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the
Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

News of the capture of the ship was received at the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

News of the capture of the ship was received at the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

News of the capture of the ship was received at the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

News of the capture of the ship was received at the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

News of the capture of the ship was received at the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

News of the capture of the ship was received at the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

News of the capture of the ship was received at the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the

News of the capture of the ship was received at the

Mallory, Col. (then Capt.) was afterwards sent to the



THE MALLORY FAMILY.

(TO BE CONTINUED.)

CHARLES¹⁸ KING MALLORY, son of Colonel Francis¹⁷ Mallory and his wife, Mary King Mallory, was born about the time of his father's death (1781). He was an alumnus of William and Mary College, having been a student there 1795-1800.

Soon after graduating he became a member of the Virginia Legislature, was appointed to the Virginia Council and was Lieut.-Governor of Virginia during the War of 1812.

Subsequently he became Collector of the port of Norfolk, at which place he died April 15th, 1820.

He married Francis Lowry Stevenson, daughter of William Stevenson, of Virginia, who was an officer in the Revolutionary War. The records of the Record and Pension Office, War Department show that William Stevenson was commissioned 2d Lieutenant in Captain Thomas Baytop's Company, 1st Artillery Regiment of Continental Troops, commanded by Colonel Charles Harrison, September 30, 1777. On June 15, 1778, he was commissioned 1st Lieutenant in Captain Nathaniel Burwell's Company, of the same regiment. His name last appears on a muster roll of the latter company dated Park of Artillery, Morris Town, April 13, 1780, which shows that he was on furlough.

The family tradition is that he died on a British prison ship, near Yorktown, about 1781.

The records of the Bureau of Pensions, Department of the Interior, show that a land warrant for 200 acres was issued May 25, 1838, to Frances L. Mallory, only surviving heir of William Stevenson, a Lieutenant in Col. Harrison's Regt. of Artillery, on account of the services of the said Stevenson in the Revolutionary War, and that the beneficiary lived in Norfolk County, Virginia, at date of issue of the warrant.

The children of Charles¹⁸ King Mallory, and his wife, Frances

Lowry Stevenson Mallory, were Francis¹⁹ Mallory, William¹⁹ Stevenson Mallory, Charles¹⁹ King Mallory, Catharine Beverly Mallory and Mary King Mallory.

FRANCIS¹⁹ MALLORY, eldest son of Charles¹⁸ King Mallory and Frances Lowry Stevenson, his wife, was born about the year, 1805. He was appointed a Midshipman in the U. S. Navy in 1822 and resigned in 1826. He practiced medicine for a few years in Norfolk, but abandoned that profession and moved to his farm near Hampton, Va.

He represented his district in Congress from 1837 to 1843. He was also the first President of the Norfolk and Petersburg Railroad. He was appointed Navy Agent at Norfolk in 1850, and died in that city March 26, 1860.

He married, 1st, Mary Elizabeth Shield, only child of ——— Shield. She died a year after marriage, leaving a child who survived but a short time. He afterwards married again, his second wife being Mary Frances Wright, daughter of Colonel Stephen Wright, of Norfolk, Va. By her he had eleven children, five dying in infancy, including the eldest son. The six that attained maturity being: 1, Francis²⁰ Mallory (second son); 2, Charles²⁰ O'Connor Mallory; 3, Mary Eliza, (died unmarried); 4, Virginia (died unmarried); 5, Kate, second wife of Colonel John Brockkenbrough of Va., by whom she had two children, Samuel and Mary Brockenborough; 6, Alice, married S. C. Richardson (no issue).

FRANCIS²⁰ MALLORY, second son of Francis¹⁹ Mallory, and Mary Frances Wright Mallory, his wife, was born in Norfolk, Va., May 28, 1833. He graduated at the Virginia Military Institute, July 4, 1853, and was appointed 2nd Lieutenant 4th Infantry U. S. A., by President Franklin Pierce, June 27, 1856. He saw active service with his regiment at Forts Vancouver, Cascades, and Walla Walla, in Oregon and Washington Territories. Upon the secession of Virginia he resigned his commission in the United States Army and offered his services to Governor Letcher, of Virginia. He was appointed a Colonel of Infantry and assigned to the command of the 55th Regiment Virginia Infantry, composed of companies from the counties of Essex, Westmoreland, Middlesex, and Spotsylvania. His regiment formed part of the Army of Northern Virginia, and he commanded it with distinction in the numerous battles in which that army was engaged, including the battle of Chancellorsville, where he was killed at the head of his regiment. He was buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Norfolk, Va., March 30, 1866; his remains being removed from Hollywood, where they were originally interred.

CHARLES²⁰ O'CONNOR MALLORY, son of Francis¹⁹ Mallory, and Mary

Frances Wright Mallory, his wife, married Ann Brooke Baylor, daughter of Alexander Baylor, of Essex Co., Va., in 1867.

He died in 1879, leaving the following children:

1. FRANCIS²¹ MALLORY, born Aug. 15, 1868, now a professor in the Va. Military Institute, Lexington, Va.; married Jane Tyler Brockenbrough (daughter of Col. John M. Brockenbrough by his first wife), and has a son, FRANCIS²² MALLORY, Jr., born July 26, 1903.
2. Alexander²¹ B. Mallory, born Aug. 29, 1869, now of Warsaw, Va.; married Henrietta Hall, and has a son, Alexander B. Mallory, Jr., born May 6, 1904.
3. Mary Brooke Mallory, born Jan. 5, 1871, now of Tappahannock, Va.
4. Charles²¹ O'Connor Mallory, born March 4, 1873, now of Warsaw, Va.

WILLIAM¹⁹ STEVENSON MALLORY, second son of Charles¹⁸ King Mallory, and Frances Lowry Stevenson, his wife, was born in 1815, and died in November, 1857.

He married Mary D. Hoskins, whose ancestors came to Edenton, Chowan Co., North Carolina, from England, in 1665, and by her, who died in 1853, had the following children:

1. Martha Frances Mallory born Feb. 22, 1840, died in 1892; married, 1st, Stephen D. Southall, Jan. 19, 1861 (no issue); 2d, Rev. Giles B. Cooke, Oct. 19, 1870 (no issue).
2. Charles²⁰ King Mallory, born May 8, 1842, died in infancy.
3. William²⁰ Stevenson Mallory, born May 18, 1845.
4. Elizabeth Blair Mallory, born April 18, 1847, died in 1853.
5. Joseph²⁰ Mallory, born Dec. 22, 1848, died in infancy.

WILLIAM²⁰ STEVENSON MALLORY, son of William¹⁹ Stevenson Mallory, and Mary D. Hoskins, his wife, married Pamela Shepperd of Salem, N. C., Aug. 6, 1867, daughter of Hon. Augustine S. Shepperd, Congressman from North Carolina for 17 years, and had the following children:

1. Mary D. Mallory, born in 1868, died in infancy.
 2. Martha Tabb Mallory, born in 1869, died in infancy.
 3. Augustine²¹ Shepperd Mallory, born April 27, 1871; married Gertrude Winder, Oct. 7, 1896.
 4. Spencer²¹ Frances Mallory, born in 1873, died in infancy.
 5. William²¹ Stevenson Mallory, born in 1874, died in 1882.
 6. Frances Pender Mallory, born July 1, 1879, married J. H. Van Ness, Jr., of Charlotte, N. C., October 14, 1903.
 7. Helen, born Feb. 29, 1880.
- William²⁰ S. Mallory served with credit throughout the Civil War

8. Angelica Lacy, born 1729, died 1730.³⁴

The names of the Lacy descendants suggest many of their relationships. Henry, Jr., named a son Thomas Bates or Batts Lacy in 1762 for the child's uncle Thomas Batts Lacy. The New Kent Personal Property Lists show Batts Lacy in 1799. Every indication is that the Lacys were descendants of Thomas Batts. The name Thomas came into the Batts family with the marriage of Martha, daughter of Thomas Mallory, Dean of Chester, to John Batte, Esq., Royalist Captain of the Regiment of Agbrigg and Morley at the Battle of Adwalton in Yorkshire during the Civil War. Through the Mallorys of Studley the Virginia Batte descendants connect in England with the Bollings, Tempests, and Washingtons. John and Martha (Mallory) Batte were parents of John, Jr. (drowned in the Irish Sea returning from Virginia), William, Thomas, Henry, and Martha. Henry's descendants are thought to continue in the male line to the present day; Thomas's line is believed to be continued through the Lacys, hence their preservation of his name. The Reverend William Clayton Torrence thought that Thomas Batts left descendants through the Joneses and Evanses.³⁵

Thomas and Henry Batte or Batts patented 5,878 acres in Virginia in 1668 with several of the Mallorys as headrights.³⁶ In 1690 John Bevill and Thomas Batts patented land together in Henrico. Thomas Batts appears to have had a first wife Mary and a second wife Amy, whom Torrence says he married about 1686. Probably by Mary he had a son Thomas, Jr., and daughters Mary, Sarah, and Amy. John Bennett Boddie says that Thomas Batts, Sr., had an only daughter Mary and an only son, Thomas, Jr.³⁷ In 1684 Thomas Batts was certainly married to Mary;³⁸ perhaps his daughter Amy was by the second wife, Amy, who married, Torrence says, (1) Butler, (2) Essex Bevill, (3) Henry Kent, and (4) Thomas Batte.³⁹ The difficulty with this solution is that on August 20, 1690, the Henrico

³⁴Chamberlayne, *Vestry Book and Register of St. Peter's Parish*, pp. 583-584. New Kent County Personal Property Tax List, 1794, p. 12, shows "Henry Lacy Junr. removed to Charles City." This is presumably Henry Lacy III, brother of Philemon, and cousin of Henry, son of Thomas Batts Lacy of Charles City.

³⁵William Clayton Torrence, "Henrico County: Virginia: Beginnings of its Families," *William and Mary Quarterly*, 1st ser., XXIV (1915-1916), 268-269, also p. 207.

³⁶Waters, *Genealogical Gleanings in England*, I, 105.

³⁷John Bennett Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies* (Redwood City, 1954), p. 112.

³⁸Henrico Deed, 1684: Thomas Batte Sr. and wife Mary deed 100 acres at Appomattuck Indian Town to Gabriel Arici (the explorer of 1673 with James Needham); witnesses, Thomas Batte Jr., Godfrey Ragsdale, and John Eginton.

³⁹Torrence, "Henrico County: Virginia: Beginnings of its Families," *William and Mary Quarterly*, XXIV, 269.

Court ordered Thomas Batte to deliver to Essex Bevil two cows and the likewise to Mary Bevil. "Mrs. Amy Batte, on behalf of her daughter Mary Batte and ye Essex Bevil acknowledged receipt of same."⁴⁰

Thomas Batts, Sr., has been conclusively established as codiscoverer of New River along with Robert Fallam in 1671. Apparently in 1679 he was a resident of Henrico and some assert that he died there with a will in 1698.⁴¹ Torrence was of the opinion that his will was lost in the destruction of the Charles City records, and this seems most likely. His son Thomas, Jr., died in Henrico in 1691 with a wife Temperance, given by Torrence as Temperance Brown, mother of his only daughter, Martha Batte. Any descendants of Thomas Batts, Sr., must come through this Martha or through Mary, Sarah, or Amy, daughters of Thomas, Sr. Torrence gives Mary as wife of Peter Jones⁴² of Charles City, Sarah as wife of John Evans, Jr., in 1697, and gives no husband for Amy.⁴² The first Peter Jones unquestionably married Margaret (some say Mary), daughter of Major General Abraham Wood of Fort Henry; Mary, daughter of Thomas Batts, who served under Wood, seems clearly to have married Captain Peter Jones, son of Peter and Margaret. The names Amy, Sarah, Temperance, Martha, and Peter are all absent from the Lacy family. Mary would seem the most likely name linking the families of Lacy and Batts. It is remotely possible that "old Mrs. Mary Jones" who cured John Blick of a spider bite in 1741 married first a Lacy and secondly Captain Peter Jones, by whom she would appear to have had ten children. But she seems to have been Mary Batte in 1688 when she married Jones. And there is no hint of a Lacy connection with the Joneses.

Since Thomas Mallory was born in 1566 and Elizabeth Lacy was born in 1725, there could have been five generations of 32 years each between Mallory and Elizabeth, if the latter was a descendant of Thomas Batts, Sr. The case is strengthened by the appearance of the name Ursula for Henry Lacy's daughter. Thomas Mallory's mother was Ursula Gale, daughter of George Gale, Lord Mayor of York and Treasurer of the York Mint. To make the fewest number of generations between her and Ursula Lacy, it would seem logical to make Ursula Gale's great-great-granddaughter (Thomas Batts, Sr.'s daughter), Amy, Sarah, or Mary Batts (in that order of likelihood) the wife of a Lacy, and to assign as her husband William

⁴⁰Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies*, p. 112.

⁴¹Alvord and Bidgood, *First Explorations of the Trans-Allegheny Region*, p. 184 footnote.

⁴²*William and Mary Quarterly*, 1st ser., XXIV, 269. Augusta B. Fothergill, *Peter Jones and Richard Jones Genealogies* (Richmond, 1924), p. 20, see also p. 251 for suggestion that Amy Batte married Captain Richard Jones.

1800

Count ordered Thomas Hunt to deliver to Elizabeth Hunt two cows and the
license to Mary Hunt. "And Mary Hunt, on behalf of her daughter Mary
Hunt and her husband Richard Hunt, acknowledge receipt of same."

Thomas Hunt, Sr., has been acknowledged as co-owner of
New River along with Richard Hunt in 1871. Apparently in 1875 he
was a member of Hunt and Hunt seems that he died there with a will
in 1882. Thomas was of the opinion that his wife was not in the
document of the Charles City records and the same was likely. His
son Thomas, Jr., died in 1880 in 1881 with a wife Temperance, given
by Thomas as Temperance Hunt, mother of his only daughter, Maria
Hunt. Any descendant of Thomas Hunt, Sr., must come through this
Maria or through Mary Hunt, Sr., as they daughter of Thomas, Sr.
Thomas gave Mary as wife of Hunt from Charles City, South as wife
of John Hunt, Jr., in 1880, and gave no husband for Mary. The first
from Hunt was undoubtedly married Margaret (born as Mary), daughter
of John, General Abraham Wood of New River, Mary, daughter of
Thomas Hunt who served under Wood seems clearly to have wanted
Captain Hunt from Hunt and daughter. The name Mary, Hunt,
Temperance, Maria, and Hunt are all absent from the last family. Mary
would seem the most likely name being the mother of Mary and Hunt.
It is especially possible that "the Mary Hunt" who owned John Hunt
of a quiet life in 1880 married him a Mary and possibly Captain Hunt
found by whom the world seems to have had no children. But the name
to have been Mary Hunt in 1880 when she married Hunt. And there is
no hint of a Mary connection with the Hunt.

Since Thomas Hunt was born in 1870 and Elizabeth Hunt was born
in 1872, there could have been no connection of 22 years each between
Mallory and Elizabeth. If the Hunt was a descendant of Thomas Hunt, Sr.
The name is changed by the appearance of the name Hunt for Mary
Lacy's daughter. Thomas Hunt's mother was Linda Cole, daughter
of George Cole, Land Mary of Hunt and Thomas of the Hunt Hunt.
To make the Hunt name of connection between her and Linda Cole,
it would seem logical to make Linda Cole's great-grandfather
(Thomas Hunt Sr.'s daughter), Mary Hunt, as Mary Hunt (in the order
of birth), the wife of a Lacy and to make as her husband William

William Hunt, Sr., was born in 1870 and Elizabeth Hunt was born in 1872.
The name is changed by the appearance of the name Hunt for Mary
Lacy's daughter. Thomas Hunt's mother was Linda Cole, daughter
of George Cole, Land Mary of Hunt and Thomas of the Hunt Hunt.
To make the Hunt name of connection between her and Linda Cole,
it would seem logical to make Linda Cole's great-grandfather
(Thomas Hunt Sr.'s daughter), Mary Hunt, as Mary Hunt (in the order
of birth), the wife of a Lacy and to make as her husband William

EDMUND²⁰ SKINNER MALLORY, second son of Charles¹⁹ King Mallory and Martha A. Skinner, his wife, was born near Hampton, Va., April 27, 1848. He entered the Virginia Military Institute as a cadet, and as such fought in the battle of New Market May 15, 1864. After the war he entered the University of Virginia, Law Department, and was graduated with the degree of B. L. June 29, 1866. Practiced law in Elizabeth City county, Va., until March, 1869, when he moved to Jackson, Tennessee, where, on the 18th of September, 1872, he married Eugenia Parker, only child of John M. and Caroline Parker, of that town. He continued in the practice of his profession, the law, until his death at Jackson in 1903. By his wife, whose death preceded his several years, he had the following children:

1. John²¹ Parker Mallory, lawyer. Born at Jackson, Tenn., August 19th, 1873.
2. Charles²¹ King Mallory, Lieutenant U. S. Navy, retired. Born at Jackson, Tenn., August 25, 1875. Graduated from the U. S. Naval Academy in 1895. Married in 1906 Anne Booker, daughter of the late George Booker, of Hampton, Va.
3. Caroline Parker Mallory. Born January 27th, 1878. Died unmarried.
4. Martha Skinner Mallory. Born July 8th, 1880. Died in childhood.

JOHN²⁰ SKINNER MALLORY, Major U. S. Army, seventh son of Charles¹⁰ King Mallory and Martha A. Skinner, his wife, was born near Hampton, Va., November 1st, 1857. He was graduated from West Point in 1879. He married June 15, 1886, Sarah Reed, daughter of the late J. H. Reed, lawyer, of Portland, Oregon, and had the following children:

1. Philip²¹ Wythe Mallory. Born at Fort Omaha, Nebraska, May 2d, 1891, died at Washington, D. C., July 8, 1906, and was buried in the churchyard of St. John's Church, Hampton, Va.
2. Henry²¹ Reed Mallory. Born at San Antonio, Texas, December 17th, 1892.
3. John²¹ Stephenson Mallory.* Born at San Antonio, Texas, September 12th, 1894.

* John Stephenson Mallory should read John Stevenson Mallory.

FROM GENEALOGY OF
THE MALLORYS OF
VIRGINIA, BY Henry
MALLORY 1955

FA OF
MALLORY
STAMPS

Form PR-1

Jane - 2nd Frances

DATE BORN
DATE MARR
DATE DIED
PLACE

12 Feb. 1638

1. Rev. Thos MALLORY DATE BORN 27 Aug. 1603 bapt. Lavenham, Eng. DATE MARR W. 10 July 1671, Brindle, Eccleston, Lancashire, Eng.		2. Sir William MALLORY, 1566 MALLORY DATE BORN 3 Apr. 1644 DATE MARR Hobberley, Chester, Eng.		3. Elizabeth VAUGHN DATE BORN 1550 DATE MARR W. 30 Mar. 1607 DATE DIED Bishop of London APPOINTED by James I.		4. Sir William MALLORY DATE BORN ca. 1530 DATE MARR Studley & Hutton, Eng. DATE DIED bur. 22 Mar. 1602/3 DATE MARR Ripon 1585 was M.P., 1592 Hl She rif, suppressed Catholics, Yorkshire, Eng.		5. Ursula GALE DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		6. Sir George GALE DATE BORN DATE MARR York, Eng. DATE DIED		7. Dame Mary DATE BORN DATE MARR W. 1536 DATE DIED Master of Mint & Lord Mayor of York		8. Will dau, TABELLE of Folds & flower of gold, to Edau, Jane MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		9. Thomas ap Robert VYCHAN DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		10. Griffen DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		11. Sir John MALLORY (m. 4) DATE BORN d. 1527/8 DATE MARR Margaret HASTINGS DATE DIED		12. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		13. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		14. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		15. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		16. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		17. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		18. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		19. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		20. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		21. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		22. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		23. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		24. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		25. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		26. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		27. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		28. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		29. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		30. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		31. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		32. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		33. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		34. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		35. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		36. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		37. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		38. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		39. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		40. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		41. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		42. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		43. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		44. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		45. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		46. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		47. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		48. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		49. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		50. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		51. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		52. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		53. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		54. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		55. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		56. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		57. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		58. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		59. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		60. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		61. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		62. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		63. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		64. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		65. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		66. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		67. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		68. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		69. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		70. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		71. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		72. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		73. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		74. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		75. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		76. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		77. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		78. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		79. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		80. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		81. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		82. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		83. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		84. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		85. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		86. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		87. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		88. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		89. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		90. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		91. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		92. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		93. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		94. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		95. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		96. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		97. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		98. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		99. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED		100. Sir John MALLORY DATE BORN DATE MARR DATE DIED	
---	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	---	--	--	--	---	--	--	--	---	--	---	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	---	--

CERTIFICATE



chuck grigsby, chse

Marketing for the Hospitality Industry

152 ELAINE AVENUE
NEW ORLEANS, LA. 70123
Phone: (504) 737-6335

Today is August 24, 1980

Doris Brewer,
7333 S.W. 33rd Street,
Portland, OR. 97219

You're a sweetheart, Doris,

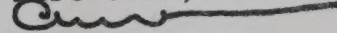
.to send the "postage contribution" but it's really not necessary.
Thanks so much for the thought, though.

As P.T. Barnum said, "YOU AIN'T SEEN NOTHIN' YET!" If you thought the Charlotte Collihue stuff was juicy, wait until you see Thomas Mallory. He was the father of Jane Mallory Stamps, who came with her husband to this country on the ship the "Plain Joan" in 1635. Well, it turns out that his blood was so blue, you could write the Encyclopedia Britannica with it and have gallons left over. We've just started working on him, and already have found three Magna Carta Barons, Kings and Queens of England, Scotland, Ireland, Sweden and Denmark, and even the First Czar of Russia. Saints and Dukes and Counts and every Norman (it seems) who came over with William the Conqueror, and William and his sons and wives and daughters too, and Robert the Bruce, and Dukes of Bavarian, and Kings and Queens of countries I've never even heard of.

Lords of Buchan, Oxford, deVere, Pembroke, Fitzalan, Fitzhugh, Fitzwalter, Fitzrobert, well, on and on and on. It'll take me at least two months to research it all, but I'll whip it onto Ancestor Charts and send it along.

Well, this is all for now, but you'll be hearing from me soon again, and in the meantime, good researching!

Best ever,


Chuck Grigsby

CVG:me



Extracted from the District Registry of the Probate Division of His Majesty's High Court of Justice at Chester.

In Nom. Din. Amen. I Tho. Mallory, D. D., & Rector of Eccleston in ye Countie of Lancaster being weake of body hut of perfect mynde & memory make this my last Will & Testam't. Imp'r'is I deliver up & com'end my Sp'r't into ye hands of my gracious Redeemer J. Christ leaving my body to be buryed by my executrix hereafter named in ye Chancell of Eccleston before named in the night as the late B'p of Chester was. As for that small parcell of goods & chattells wch the providence of the Almighty hath bestowed upon me I dispose of in manner & forme as followeth: First I give unto Frances my deare wyfe the sume of two hundred & fifty powndes to make up that sume of money wch is in her nephew Dr. Millington's hands foure hundred poundes. As also the bed and clothes wch belong unto it whereon we have laine since or intermarriage & and all her wearing apparrell, rings, jewels & my Stone horse. I'tm. I give & bequeath unto my sonne Thomas in Virginia the sume of twenty shillings to buy him a ring; to my sonne Roger Mallory in Virginia ye some of five poundes. To my sonne John Mallory Drugster in London the sume of twenty shillings to buy him a ring. To my daughter Mary Forde the like sunie. To my daughter Jane Stamp the sume of an hundred ponnds to be paid unto her within 6 months after my decease or before in case she be married, again w'th the consent of my executrix. To my daughter Susanna the sume of twenty poundes & upon better deliberation thirty poundes more. It'm. I give & bequeath to ye poore of Eccleston the sume of five poundes. To ye poore of Northen the like sume. To my servants Jo Ravenscroft, James Charlton, Mary Kenyon, Anne Potter, if they continue in my service till my decease to each the sum of twenty shillings for their good and faithfull service. Item. my mynde & will is that the forementioned four hundred poundes wch is my bequest to my dear wife Frances Mallory extend no further than to the use & occupation & at her decease to be divided among my children that shall be alive viz an hundred poundes to my sonne Thomas in Virginia & the rest to such of my children as she in her discretion shall thinke most to diserve & want. Lastly I appoint & constitute my wife Frances afores'd sole executrix of this my last will & Testam't. Given under my hand & Seale the 10th day of July 1671—
Tho: Mallory [L. S.]—

In ye presence of—Tho. Whittingham Jun'r X —I. R—

Memoran—that these words of leaving a hundred pound to my sonne John were expugned in presence of us—Tho Whittingham—Mary Kenion—

Her
Anne X Potter,
Mark.

FELIX FORBY of Norwich, Hosier. Will 8 December 1660: proved 10 January 1660 | 61. To Wife Ursula £10. To sonne Benjamin Forby now in Virginia 40s for as much as he hath done unworthily by me and forsaken the Faith of the Church of England. To son John Forby £40. Freeholds in Worstead and North Walsham, Norfolk, to be sold by executors and friend Mr. Roger Smith. So long as my daughter Jane shall continue in Virginia, executors to remitt yearly 50s of merchantable goods fitt for women, soe long as she live in Virginia, but if she come to England £20 in lieu thereof. To Mr. Alexander Burnett to preach a sermon at my funeral 20s. Rest to son in law Richard Coates and Martha his wife, executors. Witnesses: Wm. Thrower, Bridgett Gibson, John Burrage, publiq. notary.

May, 4.

PHILIP MALLORY, lately resident in Virginia and now in London, clerk. Will 23 July 1661; proved 27 July 1661. To be buried by Captaine John Whitty, one of executors. To nephew Roger Mallory all Plantations in Virginia. To mother Mrs. Elizabeth Mallory and my brother Mr. Thomas Mallory £10 each. To Nephew Thomas Hawford £10. To erecting and building a college in Virginia £20. To sister Tucker and sister Lepington £5 each. To Mrs. Isabell Whittie £5. To afore-said Captain John Whittie £5 and £10 for black mourning. To my nurse Anne Hobson £10. To Minister that Preaches at Funerall as executors think fit. To niece Frances Pidgeon ten head of cattell to be delivered in Virginia. Rest in England and Virginia to nephew Richard Mallory. Executors: Roger Mallory and Captain John Whittie. To cosen William Mallory £20. Witnesses: Warham Horsmonden, Benjamine Sheppard, scrivener.

May, 114.

[Philip Mallory, son of Thomas Mallory, Dean of Chester, was born in 1617, and was matriculated May, 28, 1634, at Corpus Christi College, Oxford. He was B. A. from St. Mary's Hall, April 27, 1637; M. A. January 16, 1639-40, and was rector of Norton, county Durham, from 1641 to 1644, when he was ejected by the Parliamentary authorities. He is said to have gone with Prince Rupert's fleet to the West Indies (Foster's *Oxford Matriculations* and Walbran's *Genealogical Account of the*

Lords of Studley Royal in Yorkshire, Surtees Society, Vol. 671. Rev. Philip Mallory was, of course, a loyalist.

The date of Mr. Mallory's arrival in Virginia is not known, but in 1656 he was one of the most prominent ministers of the Colony, and by resolution of Assembly in December of that year, was appointed, together with Mr. John Green, to examine all ministerial candidates for parishes (Hening I, 424). In March, 1659-60, he was paid 2,000 pounds of tobacco for officiating at the two last Assemblies, and was desired to preach at the next Assembly (Ib. 549). At the session of March 1660-61, the Assembly adopted the following resolution:

"Whereas Mr. Phillip Mallory hath been eminently faithfull in the ministry and very diligent in endeavoring the advancement of all those meanes that might conduce to the advancement of religion in this country, *It is ordered* that he be desired to undertake the soliciting our church affaires in England, & that there be paid him as a gratuity for the many paines he hath already and hereafter is like to take about the countreys business the sume of eleaven thousand pounds of tobacco, to be paid the next levy (Ib. II, 34).

Philip Mallory officiated, as a minister, in York county September, 1660, at the celebration of the restoration of Charles II. (*William and Mary Quarterly* I, 196,) and probably performed the same office at Jamestown. He must have died almost immediately after landing in England.

Mr. Mallory was evidently a man of learning, piety and high character, and these qualities, as well as his royalist politics, seem to have made him a favorite with the Virginia people. He married Catherine, daughter of Robert Batte, Vice-Master of University College, Oxford; (Batte pedigree, Visitation of Yorkshire, 1665) but had no issue. Several of Mrs. Mallory's family, the Battes, settled in Virginia.

The Mallorys were an ancient and distinguished family, long seated at Studley Royal in Yorkshire. Accounts of the family are given in Walbran's work already referred to; the Visitation of Yorkshire, 1564, etc., Harlean MSS. 1394, 1420, etc. Sir William Mallory, of Studley, married Ursula, daughter of George Gayle, of York, and had numerous children. In his will, 1586, he names, among others, his son Thomas. This was Thomas Mallory, D. D., Dean of Chester, and rector of Davenham and Mobberley, Cheshire. Dean Mallory married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Vaughan, Bishop of Chester, and died at the deanery house, April 3d, 1644. He had the following children: 1. Richard, of Mobberley, eldest son, married and had issue; 2. William, baptized at Davenham, August 4, 1606, knighted 1642, died without issue; 3. Thomas (of whom later); 4. George, curate of Mobberley in 1632, married Alice, daughter of Thomas Strethill of Mobberley, settled in Ireland and had many children; 5. John, baptized at Davenham, May 4, 1612; 6. Avery; 7. Everard; 8. Philip (the testator above); 9. Jane, wife of

John Halford, of Davenham, Eng., this is evidently the "Hawford" of Rev. Philip Mallory's will. His niece, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard, married her first cousin, Richard Halford. It appears from Omerod's *Cheshire*, Vol. II, p. 329, and from a land grant in Virginia, 1668, to Thomas and Henry Batte, that Thomas Halford or Holford, a son of John and Jane, came to Virginia; 10. Katherine (Martha?) married John Batte, of Okewell, Yorkshire. He, too, came to Virginia; 11. Elizabeth, baptized at Davenham, January 6, 1608, married at Mobberley, September 13, 1642, Thomas Glover, rector of West Kirkley; 12. Mary, married Edward Wyrley, youngest son of Humphrey Wyrley, of Hampshire Hall, Staffordshire, and rector of Mobberley after the Dean's death. (See Omerod's *Cheshire*, Vol. I, 329. Earwaker's *East Cheshire*, Vol. II; *The Cheshire Shief*, Vol. II).

Thomas Mallory named above as son of the Dean of Chester, was baptized at Davenham, August 27, 1605, matriculated at New College, Oxford, October 15, 1724, B. A. May 7, 1628, M. A. January 17, 1631-2. He was appointed rector of Easington, Oxfordshire, 1632, and on May 14, 1634, was presented by Richard Mallory and Bishop Foster of Sodor and Man, to the family living of Northenden, Cheshire. On the outbreak of the Civil war he was ejected as a royalist and his rectory was sequestered, with his other estates. His wife and six young children seem to have remained in the rectory and had money granted them in his absence. He, himself, was one of the small band of Royalists garri-soned in Robert Talton's mansion, Wythensham, near Northenden. After more than a year's siege the house surrendered to the Parliamentarians. Mallory was probably imprisoned. In June 1660, he petitioned Parliament to secure the profits of his sequestered living until the title could be determined. On July 6, 1660, he petitioned the King (*Dom. State Papers*, 58) for presentation to the rectory of Haughton, diocese of Durham, stating that he served the late King in the war and his present Majesty in the late abortive attempts of the Cheshire gentlemen. The matter was referred to Doctors Shelton, Earles and Morley and they reported in his favor. There is a certificate (58, 1) by Bruno Ryves, Dean of Chester, and three others in his favor. On July 30, 1660, he was made canon of Chester, and created D. D. on December 1, 1660. In 1662 there was a dispensation for him to hold the meetings of Eccleston (Lancashire) and Northenden. He died at Brindle near Eccleston in 1671. The second Dr. Thomas Mallory was twice married, first, Jane, who died February 12, 1638; second, Mary (according to the Dictionary of National Biography; but in his will his last wife is named Frances.

We are indebted to Lieutenant-Colonel John S. Mallory, U. S. A. for the following copy of the will of Dr. Thomas Mallory (son of the Dean and brother of Rev. Philip), which was recently obtained from the probate register of Chester.

John Halliday of Darnley, Esq., who is evidently the "Halliday" of Rev. Philip Halliday's will. His name Edith's daughter of Richard, married her first cousin, Richard Halliday. It appears from Corbett's Cavalier, Vol. II, p. 242 and from a land grant in Virginia, 1662, to Thomas and Henry Bates, that Thomas Halliday or Holaday, a son of John and Jane, came to Virginia in 1642; that (Halliday) married John Bates of Cecil, Virginia. He, too, came to Virginia in 1642, settled at Darnley, January 6, 1648, married at Abbeville, September 22, 1648, Thomas Claver, rector of West Hildesley, re. Mary, married Edward Wythe's youngest son of Humphrey Wythe, of Hampshire Hall, Southampton, and rector of Abbeville after the Dean's death (See Omerod's Cavalier, Vol. I, p. 242; Bawle's Data Cavalier, Vol. II, The Cavalier, 1642, Vol. II).

Thomas Halliday, named above as son of the Dean of Claver, was baptized at Darnley, August 27, 1648, matriculated at New College, Oxford, October 12, 1648, B. A. May 7, 1651, M. A. January 15, 1654. He was appointed rector of Eastington, Oxfordshire, 1654, and on May 14, 1654, was presented to Richard Halliday and Bishop Foster of Eborac and then to the living of Northamptonshire. On the outbreak of the Civil War he was elected as a royalist and his rectory was sequestrated, with his other estates. His wife and six young children seem to have remained in the rectory and had money granted them in his absence. He, himself, was one of the small band of Royalist exiles in Robert Talbot's mansion, Wyntersham, near Northampton. After more than a year's siege the house surrendered to the Parliamentarians. Halliday was probably imprisoned. In June 1655, he petitioned Parliament to secure the rights of his sequestrated living and the title could be determined. On July 6, 1655, he petitioned the King (James II) for presentation to the rectory of Houghton, Diocese of Eborac, stating that he served the late King in the war and his present Majesty in the late sequestration of the Church government. The matter was referred to Charles Halliday, Esq., and Mr. and Mrs. Wythe, who reported in his favor. There is a statement (p. 7) by George Rymer, Dean of Claver, and three others in his favor. On July 20, 1655, he was made canon of Claver and, signed B. D. on December 1, 1655. In 1655 there was a disputation in him to hold the rectory of Eborac (Lancashire) and Northampton. He died at Eborac near Eborac in 1671. The second Dr. Thomas Halliday was twice married, first Jane, who died February 13, 1675; second, Mary, according to the Dictionary of National Biography, but in his will his last wife is named Frances. The following copy of the will of Dr. Thomas Halliday, son of the Dean and brother of Rev. Philip, which was recently purchased from the late date register of Claver.

Extracted from the District Registry of the Probate Division of His Majesty's High Court of Justice at Chester.

In Nom. Din. Amen. I Tho. Mallory, D. D., & Rector of Eccleston in ye Countie of Lancaster being weake of body but of perfect mynde & memory make this my last Will & Testam't. Imp'r'is I deliver up & com'end my Sp'r't into ye hands of my gracious Redeemer J. Christ leaving my body to be buried by my executrix hereafter named in ye Chancell of Eccleston before named in the night as the late B'p of Chester was. As for that small parcell of goods & chattells wch the providence of the Almighty hath bestowed upon me I dispose of in manner & forme as followeth: First I give unto Frances my deare wyfe the sume of two hundred & fifty powndes to make up that sume of money wch is in her nephew Dr. Millington's hands foure hundred powndes. As also the bed and clothes wch belong unto it whereon we have laine since or intermarriage & and all her wearing apparrell, rings, jewels & my Stone horse. I'tm. I give & bequeath unto my sonne Thomas in Virginia the sume of twenty shillings to buy him a ring; to my sonne Roger Mallory in Virginia ye some of five pounds. To my sonne John Mallory Drugster in London the sume of twenty shillings to buy him a ring. To my daughter Mary Forde the like sume. To my daughter Jane Stamp the sume of an hundred ponnds to be paid unto her within 6 months after my decease or before in case she be married, again w'th the consent of my executrix. To my daughter Susanna the sume of twenty pounds & upon better deliberation thirty pounds more. It'm. I give & bequeath to ye poore of Eccleston the sume of five pounds. To ye poore of Northen the like sume. To my servants Jo Ravenscroft, James Charlton, Mary Kenyon, Anne Potter, if they continue in my service till my decease to each the sum of twenty shillings for their good and faithfull service. Item. my mynde & will is that the forementioned four hundred pounds wch is my bequest to my dear wife Frances Mallory extend no further than to the use & occupation & at her decease to be divided among my children that shall be alive viz an hundred pounds to my sonne Thomas in Virginia & the rest to such of my children as she in her discretion shall thinke most to deserve & want. Lastly I appoint & constitute my wife Frances afores'd sole executrix of this my last will & Testam't. Given under my hand & Seale the 10th day of July 1671—
Tho: Mallory [L. S.]—

In ye presence of—Tho. Whittingham Jun'r X —I. R—

Memoran—that these words of leaving a hundred pound to my sonne John were expugned in presence of us—Tho Whittingham—Mary Kenion—

Her
Anne X Potter,
Mark.

Proved in the Consistory Court of Chester on the 21st of November, 1671, and also on the 19th of May, 1674.

A number of the Mallorys apparently came to Virginia at the same time. Under a land grant to Thomas and Henry Batte, April 1668, appear as "head rights," Philip Mallory, Nathaniel Mallory Sr., Nathaniel Mallory, Jr., William Mallory, Thomas Mallory, Elizabeth Mallory and Roger Mallory. Of course the date does not indicate that these persons came in 1668.

Captain Roger Mallory, the son of Dr. Thomas Mallory, and named in the two wills which have been given, received a grant of land in 1660; but probably had been in Virginia a few years before. He settled in that part of New Kent county, which was afterwards King and Queen and King William, was a justice of the last named county in 1680 (and no doubt long before), and of King and Queen in 1690. If he was the Roger Mallory who was a justice of King William in 1705, he was a very old man. In the records of Elizabeth City county appears under date of August 16, 1680, a power of attorney, from Ann, wife of William Mallory, to her "father-in-law," Captain Roger Mallory of New Kent county, authorizing him to release her dower (expectant) in certain lands there. William and Ann (Wythe) Mallory were the ancestors of the Mallorys of Elizabeth City, &c.

Thomas Mallory, the other son mentioned in Dr. Thomas Mallory's will as being in Virginia, was doubtless Thomas Mallory of Charles City county, who, in a deposition made in 1676, gave his age as 40 years. As Charles City then included Prince George, it is probable that he was the father of Francis Mallory, who was sheriff of Prince George in 1705, and whose will, proved August 11, 1719, is of record in that county. It seems that this Francis Mallory was ancestor of the family of the name in Prince George, Brunswick, &c.

John Mallory, the "drugster" of London, the other son of Dr. Thomas Mallory, was probably the father of John Mallory, merchant of London, whose will was dated in 1747. He gave most of his estate to his wife, Mary, for her life, and after her death, to the children of his brother, William Mallory, near Jamestown in Virginia, of his sister, Elizabeth Balmol [?], of his brothers Roger, Thomas and Charles, of his sister, Quarles, and of his cousin, Francis Mallory of James river. The testator died in 1752, and his widow in 1754, and the heirs were advertised for in the English newspapers of the time.]

JOHN PARKER. Will 13 December 1699; proved 5 August 1701. To Elias Wilson, Senior, one of Negro women named Maria with her future increase or £15. To Terence Webb his freedom, £10 worth of goods, my shallop with all sayles, my gig, etc., my wearing apparell and 25s. due from John Foster.

the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. lvi, p. 405, (October, 1902), but by some extraordinary slip he missed the reference to the grandson in Virginia. I hope this will help in his search for the great Bartholomew, the patriarch of all Massachusetts pioneers.—L. W.]

CHRISTIAN WILHELME, of St. Olave's Southwarke Surrey, Gally-pot-maker. Will 8 March 1629-30; proved 9 April 1630. To the Poor of St. Olave's £5. To my wife Alkin all the leases, goods, etc., I had with her when shee and I were first married. To Christian my son one half of the lands in the Pallatinate beyond the Seas, the other half to Mary my daughter wife of Thomas Townsend. To my son Christian £200. "Whereas I am a great adventurer to Virginia and other parts beyond the seas and have a great stocke with Sir John Harvie Knight and other company touching sope-ashes and pott-ashes," etc., the profits to be divided equally between my son Christian and son-in-law Thomas Townsend. As my son Christian is now beyond the seas my son-in-law Stephen Poore to be attorney, he to have 40s. in every £100. To my wife's son John Townsend £5, and his daughter Marie £20. Residuary Legatee and Executors: Thomas and Mary Townsend. Overseers: Mr. Timothius —, clarke, Stephen Poore. Witnesses: John Freebody Scr., Alex. Mouce, Stephen Poore, Ursula Arnold.

Scroope, 39.

WILLIAM POPPLETON. Will 9 April 1632; proved 6 July 1632. To poor of parish of St. Giles Cripplegate, London. 6s. 8d. All the rest of my lands etc. in Virginia as well as elsewhere to William Thorowgood, gent, Richard Buffington, and Will'm Emerson, whom I make executors. Witnesses: Edward Fuller, Clerke, Edw. Cater, Henry Guly.

Audley, 81.

THOMAS MALLORY, D. D. [Printed in full in this Magazine XII, 401.]

Bunce, 74.

BENONY EATON of St. Mary Magdalen, Bermondsey. Will 1 June 1675; proven 31 May 1677. My estates in Virginia and

the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. IV, p. 402 (October, 1902), but by some extraordinary slip he omitted the reference to the grantee in Virginia. I hope this will help in his search for the great Bartholomew, the patriarch of all Massachusetts genealogists.—L. W.]

CHRISTIAN WILKINS, of St. Olave's Southwark, Surrey, Caly-pot-maker. Will's March 1623-24; proved 9 April 1630. To the poor of St. Olave's &c. To my wife Alice all the lease, ground, etc., I had with her when she and I were first married. To Christian my son one half of the lands in the Parish of St. Thomas the Apostle the other half to Mary my daughter wife of Thomas Townsend. To my son Christian &c. Whereas I am a great debtor to Virginia and other parts beyond the seas and have a great number of Sir John Harvey Knight and other company's bonds and post-bills, etc., the profits to be divided equally between my son Christian and son-in-law Thomas Townsend. As my son Christian is now beyond the seas my son-in-law Stephen is bound to be surety; he to have for every £100. To my wife's son John Townsend &c. and his daughter Mary &c. Residue to Legate and Executors: Thomas and Mary Townsend. Overseers: Mr. Townsend &c., clerks: Stephen Paine, Witnesses: John Painebody &c., Alice Townsend, Stephen Paine, Ursula Arnold.

Scotop. 30
WILLIAM PORTER, Will's 9 April 1623; proved 6 July 1632. To poor of parish of St. Giles Corporation, London, &c. All the rest of my lands etc. in Virginia as well as elsewhere to William Townsend, gent, Richard Bunting, and Will'm Emerson, whom I make executors. Witnesses: Edward Fisher, Clerk, Henry Golp.

Androp. 61
THOMAS MALLORY, B. D. [Printed in full in this Magazine, XII. 401.]
Bened. 24

BENNETT EATON of St. Mary Magdalen Bermonsey. Will's 1 June 1625; proved 21 May 1627. My estate in Virginia and

(60)

Thomas Mackgehey 150 acres purchased of George Smith

James Edwards, Lewis Davis and Stephen Terry 1300 acres conveyed from Rich'd Yarbrow

Philip Williams 403 acres purchased of George Turner, son of James Turner

This Committee doth report that the following claimes being with the intent & meaning of the Proviso in the aforesd. order of Assembly mentioned & expressed and issueing out of former grants & Patents ought to be confirmed to the severall Petitioners:-

Robert King 520 acres part of a tract of land granted by patent unto William Fallow and by him assigned unto Wm. Woodward and by sd. Woodward conveyed unto Alexander King and descending from him to Robert King

Henry Maddison 270 acres purchased formerly of Mr. Samuell Oustin and afterwards confirmed by Mr. Rich'd Littlepage, being land formerly patented.

John Oustins 208 acres by the same title

Joan Drumonds 260 acres purchased by Thomas Husbands of Capt. Roger Mallory and same land purchased of Mr. Richard Littlepage, by the last Will & Testament of the said Thomas devised unto the said Joan for life and after to Jane Husbands, daughter of the said Thomas

Wm. Isbell 150 acres granted by patent to Elias Downes and conveyed to him

Benjamin Arnold about 1800 acres leased to him by the Chickahomony Indians for which he assigned to the sd. Indians in fee 600 acres of Patented Land and gave severall other valuable considerations

Roger Mallory, Thomas Mallory and Charles Mallory 2000 acres sold unto Roger Mallory Gent., dec'd by the Chickahomony Indians in exchange for other lands

This Committee also being of opinion that it will conduce much to the advancement of his Maj'ties interest and service that all Vacant Lands in Pamunkey Neck be held by Patent of the King, his heirs and successors, do thereupon conceive that the following claimes (his Maj'ties Grant to his Royall Colledge of William & Mary in Virginia being first of all complied with & laid out) ought to be granted to the severall petitioners and they to be preferred before any other not having prior grant & entrys or Surveys, they having entree rights for and surveyed the same, and some of them thereupon being seated severall yeares, viz:-

John Burross 590 acres, been seated thirteeen yeares

John Casar 3,000 (acres) Rights entered & surveyed

Thomas Hickman, Jane Husbands and Wm. Gough in behalfe of his son John Gough 2,200 acres (1,100 acres the one moiety thereof to Jane Husbands and John Gough by equal division, the other moiety to Thomas Hickman)

Ralph Wormeley Esq., 13,500 (acres) rights entered & Surveyed and Patent formerly granted but resigned to give precedency to ye Colledge.

Chicheley Corbin Thacker 3,500

(159)

KING WILLIAM COUNTY (Continued)

	Acres
Kenlerise, Symon	200
Lee, John	20
Lypscomb, Ambrose	600
Lasy, Wm.	100
Lypscomb, Wm.	300
Littlepage, Rich'd Cap't	2600
Lypscomb, John	200
Mallory, Thomas	150
Mallory, Roger	100
Miles, Daniell	350
McGehee, Thomas	250
Marr, John	200
Morris, Wm.	440
Maybank, Wm.	100
McDornell, John	150
Maddison, Henry	650
Merriweather, Nich'o	600
Mullone, Matthew	150
Maddison, John	300
Norment, Joseph	800
Norment, Sam'l	100
Noye, Wm.	650
Napier, Robert	100
Owens, Hugh	300
Oustin, John	350
Oakes, John	350
Oliver, John	140
Palmer, Martin	1200
Peek, John	100
Pynes, Nathaniell	1400
Fee, Thomas	400
Purlevant, Arthur	100
Powers, David	200
Pollard, Wm.	500
Pemberton, Geo:	280
Page, John	1000
Pickrell, Gabriell	100
Parks, Coll.	4500
Quarles, John	100
Reynolds, Wm.	100
Robert, Maurice	200
Randall, John	100
Ray, James	100
Rhodes, Nicholas	150
Sandlan, Nicholas	700
Strutton, Thomas	150
Street, Wm.	350
Shilling, George	300
Satterwhite, Charles	150
Slaughter, Geo:	100
Slaughter, Martin	130
Stark, John	500
Sanders, Joshua	100
See, Kathew	200
Sellers, Jacob	350
Spruce, Jeremy	150

(150)

WILLIAM WILLIAMSON (Continued)

180	William, John
190	William, John
200	William, John
210	William, John
220	William, John
230	William, John
240	William, John
250	William, John
260	William, John
270	William, John
280	William, John
290	William, John
300	William, John
310	William, John
320	William, John
330	William, John
340	William, John
350	William, John
360	William, John
370	William, John
380	William, John
390	William, John
400	William, John
410	William, John
420	William, John
430	William, John
440	William, John
450	William, John
460	William, John
470	William, John
480	William, John
490	William, John
500	William, John
510	William, John
520	William, John
530	William, John
540	William, John
550	William, John
560	William, John
570	William, John
580	William, John
590	William, John
600	William, John
610	William, John
620	William, John
630	William, John
640	William, John
650	William, John
660	William, John
670	William, John
680	William, John
690	William, John
700	William, John
710	William, John
720	William, John
730	William, John
740	William, John
750	William, John
760	William, John
770	William, John
780	William, John
790	William, John
800	William, John
810	William, John
820	William, John
830	William, John
840	William, John
850	William, John
860	William, John
870	William, John
880	William, John
890	William, John
900	William, John
910	William, John
920	William, John
930	William, John
940	William, John
950	William, John
960	William, John
970	William, John
980	William, John
990	William, John
1000	William, John

58

		Acres
Madison John jr	King William Co	300
Maddison John	King & Queen Co	500
Maddox Thomas	Northampton Co	1500
Madox John	New Kent Co	300
Madox William	Prince George Co	190
Mage Peter	New Kent Co	450
Magson David	Essex Co	400
Maguffe John	" "	100
Major ffrancis	King & Queen Co	700
Major John	" " " "	400
Major John	" " " "	250
Major John	Northampton Co	390
Major John	Tax due at Occohanock on	200
Major John	James City Co	100
Major Peter	Accomack Co	113
Major Roules	" "	157
Major William	" "	130
Major William	New Kent Co	456
Malkhan Thomas	Middlesex Co	200
Mallard Poynes	James City Co	100
Mallbourn Peter	Princess Anne Co	280
Mallnote John Mr.	Warwick Co	61
Mallone Daniell	Prince George Co	100
Mallory Francis	" " "	100
Mallory Francis	Surry Co	147
Mallory Roger	King William Co	100
Mallory Thomas	" " "	150
Mallory William	Elizabeth City Co	200
Mammon Pat	Middlesex Co	100
Manders James	Charles City Co	100
Mandre Thomas	Isle of Wight Co	200
Mangann John	" " " "	100
Maning John senr.	Norfolk Co	300
Maning John junr.	" "	100
Maning Nicholas	" "	260
Maning Thomas	" "	97
Mann Robert	Henrico Co	100
Manningaren -----?	James City Co	160
Mansfield Thomas	King & Queen Co	60
Mansfield Thomas	Nansemond Co	60
Manson Peter	York Co	150
Map John	Northampton Co	50
Maples Thomas	James City Co	300
Marble George	" " "	135
Marcatee Daniell	King & Queen Co	200
Marchant Richard	Kingston-Gloucester Co	180
Marinex Hugh	Ware-Gloucester Co	50
Marinex John	" " "	100
Markham Thomas	New Kent Co	100
Marks Matt.	Prince George Co	1500
Marlor Elizabeth	Nansemond Co	80
Marr George	New Kent Co	100
Marr John	King William Co	200
Marraw Dennis	James City Co	30
Marshall George	Northampton Co	250
Marshall Humphrey	Isle of Wight Co	600

Genealogical Records: Virginia Colonial Records, 1600s-1700s

Quit Rents of Virginia, 1704, Surnames, M-N, Page 58

© MyFamily.com, Inc., May 1, 2005

an officer in the English garrison at Dunkirk (probably in Alsop's regiment) until it was evacuated in 1662.

Keith's "Ancestry of Benjamin Harrison," 27-29

BATH, JOHN (in Virginia 1623), "of London; a Leather-seller."

V. M., XIX, 133.

BATTE, HENRY (in Virginia 1660, &c.); son of Robert Batte, Vice-Master of University College, Oxford.

Rd. Standard, III, 40. Genealogist, October, 1898, 86-89.

BATTE, WILLIAM (in Virginia 1654, &c.); Charles City county; brother of Henry Batte, preceding.

Richmond Standard, III, 40.

BATTE, THOMAS (in Virginia 1666, &c.); son of John Batte (d. 1652), of Okewell, Yorkshire, and his wife, Martha, daughter of Thomas Mallory, Dean of Chester.

Rd. Standard, III, 40. Genealogist, October, 1898, 85-89.

BATTE, HENRY (in Virginia 1666, &c.), Charles City county; brother of Thomas Batte, preceding.

Rd. Standard, III, 40. Genealogist, October, 1898, 86-89.

BATHURST, LANCELOT (b. 1646), New Kent county; son of Sir Edward Bathurst, Bart., of Lechlade, Gloucestershire (who d. 1674).

Visitation of Gloucestershire (Exeter, 1884). W. M., II, 215. Burke's Extinct and Dormant Baronetage.

BAUGH, THOMAS, "absent in Virginia," 1634. (*Visitation of the County of Worcester*, 1683-84, ed. by W. C. Metcalfe), living at "West and Shirley Hundred," 1623, and at the "College Land" (Henrico), 1625. Son of John Baugh and grandson of Rowland Baugh, Esq., of Twining, in the county of Worcester:

Visitation of Worcestershire, 1683-84, edited by W. C. Metcalfe (Exeter, 1883). V. M., VII, 424.

BAUGH, WILLIAM (in Virginia 1639, &c.), late of London. (Probably William Baugh, who was born in 1610, and was J. P. for Henrico county, 1656, &c.)

V. M., XIX, 193.

an officer in the English Garrison at Dunkirk (probably in
Also's regiment) until it was evacuated in 1803.
Keith's "Ancestry of Benjamin Harrison," 23-24
Barr, John (in Virginia 1883), "of London; a leather-
seller."
V. M., XIX, 123.
Barr, Henry (in Virginia 1883, 84); son of Robert Barr,
Vice-Master of University College, Oxford.
Ed. Standard, III, 40. Genealogist, October, 1888, 88-89.
Barr, William (in Virginia 1883, 84); Charles City
county; brother of Henry Barr, preceding.
Ed. Standard, III, 40.
Barr, Thomas (in Virginia 1883, 84); son of John Barr
(d. 1832), of Onewell, Yorkshire, and his wife, Martha, daughter
of Thomas Mallory, Dean of Chester.
Ed. Standard, III, 40. Genealogist, October, 1888, 88-89.
Barr, Henry (in Virginia 1883, 84); Charles City county;
brother of Thomas Barr, preceding.
Ed. Standard, III, 40. Genealogist, October, 1888, 88-89.
Barrington, Lancelot (d. 1846), New Kent county; son of
Sir Edward Barrington, Bart., of Ladbroke, Gloucestershire (who
d. 1874).
Visitation of Gloucestershire (Exeter, 1884). W. M., II, 214.
Barrington's History and Tourist Handbook.
Barron, Thomas, "about in Virginia," 1884. (Visitation of
the County of Worcester, 1883-84, ed. by W. G. Moulton), living
at "West and Shirey Hamlet," 1883, and at the "College
Lane" (Hendon), 1873. Son of John Barron and grandson of
Rowland Barron, Esq., of Twicken in the county of Worcester.
Visitation of Worcestershire, 1883-84, edited by W. G. Moulton
(Exeter, 1883). V. M., VII, 484.
Barron, William (in Virginia 1883, 84), late of London
(Probably William Barron, who was born in 1810, and was A. P.
for Hants county, 1886, 87).
V. M., XIX, 123.
11

HODGKIN, WILLIAM (came to Virginia 1659, d. 1673), old Rappahannock county; brother-in-law of Robert Peachey, of Mildenhall, Suffolk.

Rappahannock County Records.

HOGG, PETER (d. 1782), Augusta county; in Virginia 1756, &c.; son of James Hogg and brother of Walter Hogg, both of Edinburgh, Scotland.

Abstracts of Augusta Records, II, 220.

HOLECROFT, THOMAS (in Virginia 1610, &c.); son of Sir Thomas Holecroft, of Vale Royal, Cheshire.

Brown's Genesis, II, 924, 925.

HOLFORD, THOMAS (in Virginia 1668, &c.); son of John Holford, of Davenham, Cheshire, and his wife Jane, daughter of Thomas Mallory, Dean of Chester.

V. M., III, 328.

HOLLAND, SAMUEL (in Virginia 1638, &c.); son of Joseph Holland, citizen and clothworker, of London.

W. G., 9.

HOLLISTER, WILLIAM (d. 1680), Rappahannock county; brother of Thomas Hollister, of Temple Parish, Bristol.

Crozier's Virginia County Records, VI, 143.

HOLT, JAMES (in Virginia 1623), "of London, carpenter."

V. M., XIX, 134.

HONEYWOOD, SIR PHILIP (in Virginia 1649, &c.); son of Robert Honeywood, of Charing, Kent, and Mark's Hall, Essex.

Virginia Land Grants. Norwood's Voyage to Virginia. Note to Pepys.

HOOKE, FRANCIS (in Virginia 1635, &c.), Elizabeth City; son of John Hooke, Esq., of Bramshott, Southampton.

V. M., III, 23.

HOOPER, JOSEPH (in Virginia 1729, &c.); son of George Hooper, of Frome Selwood, Somerset.

Cabells and Their Kin, 21.

MACKIE, JOHN (1731-1750), Petersburg; son of Patrick Mackie, merchant, and provost of Wigton, Scotland.

W. M., V, 237.

MACKIE, REV. JOSIAS (d. 1716), Norfolk county; son of Patrick Mackie, of St. Johnstone, county of Donegal, Ireland.

W. M., VII, 358, 359.

McRAE, REV. CHRISTOPHER (1733-1808), in Virginia before 1765; Surry and Cumberland counties; entered Marischal College, Aberdeen, in 1749, and was graduated M. A. in 1753; son of Christopher McRae, of Urquhart, Rosshire.

Anderson's Records of Marischal College, Vol. II, p. 320. Meade's Old Churches and Families of Virginia, II, 36, 37.

MADDISON, THOMAS (d. 1674), Rappahannock county; had in 1674 a brother, Leonard Maddison, living in England.

Crozier's "Virginia County Records," VI, 10.

MALLORY, REV. PHILIP (1617-1661), York county; son of Thomas Mallory, D. D., Dean of Chester, and grandson of Sir William Mallory, of Studley, Yorkshire.

V. M., XII, 398, 399; XIV, 102.

MALLORY, ROGER (in Virginia 1660, &c.), King and Queen county; son of Thomas Mallory, D. D., Rector of Eccleston, Lancashire, and grandson of Thomas Mallory, Dean of Chester.

V. M., XII, 401; XV, 106.

MALLORY, THOMAS (in Virginia 1660, &c.); brother of Roger Mallory, preceding.

V. M., XII, 401; XV, 106.

MANFIELD, GEORGE (d. 1670), Surry county; nephew of John Beale, citizen and grocer, of London.

V. M., XI, 311.

MAREEN (MARIN), MRS. SUSAN (in Virginia 1707, &c.), Henrico county; sister of Wiltshire Reeve, of Hubbards Hall in the parish of Harlow, Essex, gent., who in his will (1707) leaves

depon't so, yo'r depon't told him he would make him spend more then he was aware of, and the sd Stevenson Replyed yes yo'r depon't was a housekeeper, and afterwards the sd Stevenson called Preston vagabond Rascall and sd he would prove him a Vagabond and y'r depon't further saith not. George x Barefoot, Markes.

p.452. Theophilus Beddingfield aged thirty y'rs or thereabouts exaed before this Worp'll Co'rt Apr 12th Ao Dm' 1664 Rs [16] saith That being at Church on the Sabbath day and after prayer standing in the Church yard, heard Tho: Stevenson talking w'th Mr Bird concerning his difference and George Gibson and saying to Mr Bird he did not Henery Preston from takeing of his oath agst him. But he sd Goodman Gibson should nev'r take his oath agst him for he was an Athicke, so Mr Bird replied and asked the sd Stevenson what pretty word that was, and Stevenson Replyed againe he could not speak it so plaine as wee could. Then Will'm Dowling called to Ellias Osborne and asked what that word meant Athick, whereupon Elias Osborne replied that he meant Athis. And Stevenson replied againe I an Athis and he could prove by two suffic't oathes that George Gibson sd there was no Resurrecon for the sd Gibson sd that when our flesh was parted from the bones they should never rise againe and yo'r depon't further saith not. X Thomas Beddingfield marke. Jurat in Cur. Test Ho: Pryse, Cl. [Note: The original entry is as above. Unfortunately certain words were omitted. Also 'I' means 'aye'. And so on. B.F.]

p.453. Wm Dowling aged forty six years or thereabouts sworne before this Worp'll Co'rt Aprill the twelfth, Ao. Dm' 1664 Rs [16] Saith that being at Church on the Sabbath day and after prayer, standing in the church yard heard Tho Stevenson speaking to Mr Bird and telling him George Gibson was an Athick, and Mr Bird replied and sd, an Athick Tom what pretty word has thou gott now, and Tho: Stevenson replied againe and sd he was an Athick, and hee would prove it by two suffic't housekeepers, and yo'r depon't asked Elias Osborne that was standing by, what that word Athick meant, who replied and said he would say an Athis, and the sd Stevenson replied and sd I an Athis, and further sd that George Gibson sd there was no resurrecon and yo'r depon't further saith not. Will dowling. Jurat in Cur. Test. Ho: Pryse, Cl.

p.453. 10 ber the 19th 1663. The deposicon of Henery Tame aged 35 yr's or thereabouts sworne and exaied before me saith That being at George Gibsons house, Tho: Stevenson came ov'r the sd Gibsons plantable ground betweene his house and the fence and measured the sd Grounds and he the sd Stevenson threw downe the sd Gibsons fence, and goodwife Gibson went to the fence, and Thomas Stevensons wife threw at the sd Gibsons wife to the best of my knowledge Rootes of tobbo and further yo'r depon't knoweth not. signe of Henry x Tame. Sworne before me, Will Bird.

p.454. The exalacon of Phillip Courtney aged fifty five or thereabouts sworne before me Capt Otho Southcott this twenty six of ffebr 1663 Saith that Tho: Roe came to the examin't and told him that he had Shott Coll Hills Iron Grey Mare dead, saying I know not what I shall do and therefore sd Tho: Roe will yu goe along w'th me and helpe to burne or bury her that it may not be knowne or seene, and the sd examin't went along w'th the sd Rowe and saw this Mare dead and did helpe to burne her and further saith, That Coll Hills people came in a short tyme after to looke for this Mare. Jurat' Coram me Otho Southcott.

p.454. The exalacon of Joyce Courtney aged forty or thereabout sworne and exaied before me Capt Otho Southcott this twenty six of ffebr. 1663. Saith That she went behind her husbands fence and saw a Mare dead w'ch the exaiant saith was called by the name of Coll Hills Mare and saw Tho. Rowe lay logs of wood upon the Mare, and saw him the sd Tho: Rowe tend the fire part of the night and that to this examin'ts knowledge the Logs and Mare were all burnt upp, and that she doth remember that Shortly after Coll Hills people came to looke the sd Mare. Jurat' Coram me Otho Southcott.

p.454. Abstract. Rebecca Hatham servt to Ferd Aston having absented herself "in fugitive manner" for 6 months, to have service of 1 yr added to her term.

p.455. Abstract. Dif betw Robt Scott plt and Edd Richards deft to jury. Jury impannelled: Mr Danniell Clarke foreman, Mr John Barker, Mr John Drayton, Mr James Blamore, Mr fferdinando Aston, Mr James Wallace, Mr Patrick Jackson, Mr Willm Hill, Mr Tho: Mallory, Mr Cutbert Williamson, Mr Walter Holdsworth, Mr Willm Peibles. Verdict, confirmed by judgt, for plt, full debt of 850 lb tobo to be pd at Moris Rose's mill. Also for damages "in regard of ill president" 350 lb tobo payable next year.

© MyFamily.com, Inc., May 1, 2005

CHARLES CITY COUNTY, Court Orders, 1661-1664

295

p.455. Abstract. Order that the orphan late in charge of Benj Wade deceased and her estate be comitted to Tho: Morgan. And that when Danniell Massingall brings in a/c of the estate that Richard Carter be pd for his trouble.

p.455. Abstract. That according to former order John Stith have tuition of the orphan of Joseph Parson decd late in the care of Edd Mosby decd.

p.455. Abstract. Nonsult to John Stith deft agt Richd Wale plt.

p.455. Abstract. Judgt to Jno Ludwell agt Roger Rawlins for 1202 lb tobo due for bal of bill for 5500 lb tobo.

p.456. Abstract. Power of Atty. 11 March 1663/4. Tho Benington to "my loveing friend" John Mayes, to collect debts and sells goods sent in ships to Virginia. Tho: Benington. Wt: Renard x Anderson, John x Coleman.

p.456. Abstract. Report of auditors of a/c betw Phill Limbrey plt and John Rouse confirmed.

p.456. Abstract. Henry Shadock late of this Co., indebted to Wm Hitchman 400 lb tobo and 310 lb pork "hath privately receded and departed from his dwelling in clandestine manner". Attachment agst estate to Hitchman.

p.457. Abstract. Power of Atty. 25 Feb 1663/4. Tho: Lowe of Bristol Parish, Charles City Co., planter, to "my loveing father in Law John Wilson" of the same parish, Henrico Co., planter, to collect debts and "dispose of all the other estate I leave in Virga x (except one yoke of oxen) x". Signed Thomas the seale Lowe. Wt: Henry Randolph, John Cillum [this doubtless John Gillum].

p.457. Abstract. Roger Rawlins and Tho: Morgan conf judgt for 20000 lb tobo "for security for security for Sarah Brayne according to Arbitracon confirmed by the Gen'l Co't for what estate shall be sequestred for the Orphanes of Richd Brayne decd by his first wife".

p.458. Abstract. Acknowledgemt. 25 Feb 1663/4. "Whereas my father in Law John Wilson senior of Appamatock did give unto my sonne William Lowe his Grandchild certain cattle x x" to be kept until he be 21. The cattle being 2 cows, 2 heifers and 1 cow calf. Tho. Lowe acknowledges the keeping of the cattle for his son. Signed Thomas Lowe, the seale. Wt: Henry Randolph, John Cillum [see above].

p.458. Abstract. Prob of nuncupative will of Anthony Riggs dec'd to "his brother in Law Robt Davies".

p.458. Abstract. Dif betw Capt Edd Hill plt and Tho Roe deft to a jury. Verdict ret'd that Roe killed Hill's mare. Roe appeals to the Genl Court.

p.459. Abstract. Dif betw Richd Baker plt and Thos Crooke and his wife referred to a Jury. The jury: Mr Danniell Clarke foreman, Mr John Barker, Mr John Drayton, Mr James Blamore, Mr fferd Aston, Mr James Wallace, Mr Patrick Jackson, Mr Willm Hill, Mr Tho: Mallory, Mr Cutbert Williamson, Mr Walter Holdsworth, Mr Will'm Peibles. Verdict: Wee find for the plt that the sd plts wife hath beene very much abused in her reputacon. Unon w'ch Verdict it is the judgem't of the Co't that according to Act for her scandalous abuses the deft Ann Crooke be three times ducked and her husband pay costs als exec.

p.459. Mo: That upon the 15th day of December Ao 1663 I Lt Coll Thomas Drewe purchased and bought according to the appointm't of the Co't of this Com grounded an an Act of Assembly sev'all weights and a beame, as also one halfe bushell one quart pott and one pint pott, one yard and one ell, being all authentick legall English weights and measures, to be and continue for standards for the use of this Com whereby to make and try all other measures and weights, according to the sd Act. Thomas Drewe. Test Robert Wynne, Anthony Wyatt, Otho Southcott.

p.459. Capt John Eppes is this day sworne high sherr for this Com this present yeare according to elecon of the Hono'ble Gov'nour.

Genealogical Records: Virginia Colonial Records, 1600s-1700s

Virginia Colonial Abstracts, Volume III, Charles City County Court Orders, 1661-1664, Page 295

© MyFamily.com, Inc., May 1, 2005

http://www.genealogy.com/cgi-bin/ifa_load.cgi?img=/ifa/data/503/images/Virginia-20Colo... 5/1/2005

http://www.genealogy.com/cgi-bin/virginia-2000... 5/1/2005

© MyFamily.com, Inc., May 1, 2005

MyFamily.com, Inc., May 1, 2005

Virginia Colonial Abstracts, Volume III, Charles City County Court Order, 1661-1664, Page 301
Genealogical Records, Virginia Colonial Abstracts, 1661-1664, Page 301

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

Records of the Court of the City of London. The records of the Court of the City of London are the only source for the 1664 grant. The records of the Court of the City of London are the only source for the 1664 grant. The records of the Court of the City of London are the only source for the 1664 grant.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

2-1664. Charles City County is the only source right now for the 1664 grant. According to records in the Records of the Court of the City of London.

MyFamily.com, Inc., May 1, 2005

http://www.genealogy.com/cgi-bin/virginia-2000... 5/1/2005

CHARLES CITY COUNTY, Court Orders, 1664-1665, Fragments, 1650-1686 321

p.549. Abstract. Power of Atty. 6 Oct 1663. Hugh Noden "Citizen and Merchant Taylour of London" to "my good friend" Thomas Mallory of Charles City Co on James River in Virginia, to receive money due from Willm Rowlandson planter of Va, Chipeakes in Martin Brandon parish for goods sent him. Signed Hugh Noden. Wit: Tho: Muttershed, William Collins. Rec 12 April 1665. [Note: And since we mentioned Richmond Co. above please pronounce Muttershed as they do there - 'Mothershead'. When I was introduced to persons of that name I realized that I did not know everything quite yet. I fumbled that in my 2nd volume this series. B.F.]

p.550. Abstract. Power of Atty. 5 March 1660 [1660/1?] John Nowell to "my loveing friend" Mr Stephen Hamelin and my "loveing wife Lidia Nowell" to transact any or all business. Signed John Nowell. Wit: Francis X Dancy, Edwd X Gilly. Rec 3 June [?] 1665.

p.551. Abstract. A Court at Westover 3 June 1665. Present: Theoderick Bland Esq, Mr Anthony Wyatt, Capt Francis Grey, Capt John Epes, Capt Otho Southcott, Capt Robt Wynne, Mr Willm Bird, Mr John Holmwood.

p.551. Abstract. Geo Farley conf judgt to Thomas Harris for 425 lb tobo.

p.551. Whereas Robt Busby charging Tho: Hux two hundred pounds of tobbo and cask, in acco't for his wifes accomodacon at his brothers house, in the time of her cure, recovered Judgement for the same. And whereas it appereth that the sd Hux paid to Tho. Busby the owner of the house and the sd accomodacon, the sd 200 lb tobbo. It is therefore ordered that the sd Robt Busby render and repay to the sd Hux the sd 200 lb tobbo and cask w'th costs of this suite als exec.

p.551. Abstract. Whereas George Douglas took up a stray boat belonging to Richard Shute and sold it for 400 lb tobo it is ordered by their joint consent that Douglas pay Shute 300 lb tobo and keep the bal.

p.551. Abstract. Judgt to Capt Fran: Grey agt Wm Rollinson for 30 shillings Sterl and 468 lb tobo.

p.551. Abstract. Wm Bird to settle dif betw Tho Reynolds plt and Capt Fran: Grey deft.

p.552. Abstract. Deed. 19 Dec 1664. Rice Hooe sells Geo Hancock a mare for 2500 lb tobo. Signed by Rice Hooe. Witnessed by Hubbard Farrell and Susanna Hooe. Rec 5 June 1665.

p.552. To All to whom these presents shall come I Anthony Wyatt aged 60 yeares or thereabouts do declare upon my oath to the best of my knowledge that the fifty acres of Land wch I sold to Capt Poythres was the outside Land of Capt Woodleife and del'ed to me by mr Gabriell Hollan then Guardian of Capt Woodleifs estate beginning at a great Wallnutt tree then standing ne'r Jenkin Osborne (wch then had purchased Jarrets Land) and mr Hollan to divide the land of Woodleife and Jarretts, and Jarrett was to begin at the tree and so to the Creeke. This is to the best of my knowledge nothing but truth As witnessse my hand this 16 of May 1665. Anthony Wyatt.

p.552. Abstract. Nonsuite to Wm Rollinson deft agt Wm Bird plt.

p.553. Abstract. Judgt to "Mr Willm Bird on behalf of this employers agst Edmond Shipdham" 1229 lb tobo. Also 456 lb tobo.

p.553. Abstract. Prob of will of Alexander Fowler decd to Mary Fowler extrx.

p.553. Abstract. Robt Nicholson to pay Geo Harris mercht 321 lb tobo. Danl Llewelin ord to pay costs in settlement of dif betw him and Geo Harris mercht.

p.553. Abstract. Daniel Llewelin ord to pay Peter Rowlett 5 bu and 1 peck of wheat due for threshing. Also that Rowlett pay Llewelin 18 days work.

p.553. Abstract. Jno Harwood conf judgt to Geo Harris mercht for 717 lb tobo.

p.553. Abstract. Wm Gilham sworn constable for Weynoke.

322

VIRGINIA COLONIAL ABSTRACTS

p.553. Abstract. Attachmt to Wm Hunt agt est of Francis Langworth for 2092 lb tobo. Judgt to Geo Harris mercht agt Tho: Beedles for 345 lb tobo.

p.553. Abstract. Dif betw Tho Marston and Rice Hoe to next Court.

p.554. Francis Poythres hath proved right by testimony of Capt Robt Wynne to 450 acres of Land for the adventure and importaon of Francis Poythres, Tho Mallory, Wm Hind, Jo: Barlow, John Ward, James Cobcock, Ellin'r Towle and Sampson Ellis twice.

p.554. To the Honoured Vestry of Westov'r parrish. The peticon of Ann Baker widd Most humbly Sheweth That whereas yo'r petn'r's son Wm Floriday is visited by the hand of God w'th Dangerous convulsion fitts wch taketh him comonly every day whereby he is made incapable to labour for his Liveing, and out of motherly affeccion and naturall Love yo'r petn'r doth according to her ability keep and mainteyne him, and hath kept and mainteyned him ever since September 1664 Wherefore yo'r petn'r doth most humbly beseech yo'r honoured Vestry to take it in their consideracon that your petn'r is a lone woman, and hath no servant and a charge of two children to mainteine, therefore yo'r petn'r Doth sollicit that her son Wm Floriday may be exempt from the Levies and the taxes in regard of the premisses, and yo'r petn'r shall pray etc. We of the Vestry present, on serious consideracon do hereby acquitt Wm Floriday of paying parish Levies, and do hereby recomend this peticon to the consideracon of the worpll Co'rt for the acquitting, if they think fitt, the sd Floriday from pyblick Levies, As witness our hands this 15th of May 1665 John Holmwood, James Blamore, Edw: Hill, James IW Ward, Otho Southcott, James Wallace, Willm Hunt. William Floriday is hereby exempted and released from all future pyblick services and taxes (except parish dues) upon certificat of the Vestry of Westov'r parish of his inability and povourty.

p.554. Robert Short sworne Constable for mer'chts hope precdict.

p.555. Abstract. Judgt to Fran: Grey agt certain est of Ralph Poole.

p.555. Abstract. Tho Moriton to pay John Turner the owner 70 lb tobo for killing a trespassing hog.

p.555. Abstract. "Whereas upon complt of Capt Edwd Hill the present sherr that Wm Irby strooke the sd sherr, and drew his sword at him threatning to cutt him, and refused a horse prest by the sd sherr for publick service". The Governor issued a warrant to Theod: Bland Esqr and Capt Robt Wynne to arrest Irby and hold him for the next Session of the Grand Assembly. This done the clerk of the Cort to return copies of all proceedings to the Secretary's office.

p.555. Abstract. John Insell [or Jusell] servt to Capt Edw Hill "haveing runn away and seduced others to the same offence" ordered to serve 6 mos after his time.

p.556. Abstract. Order dated 1 June 1665 from Sir Wm Berkeley, Governor, to Theod: Bland and Robt Wynne to arrest Wm Irby. "x as high sherr prest a horse of one Wm Irby to pursue certaine run awayes, and that after the sd presse the sd Irby struck him the sd Hill, in defence of his horse, wth his fist, on his breast, and further drew his sword with threatening words and other misdemeanors to refuse the sd horse".

p.556. Abstract. Warrant. 3 June 1665. To sherr to arrest Wm Irby. Signed Theo: Bland.

p.557. Abstract. Statement by Capt Edw Hill sherr concerning Wm Irby and the horse. Refers to drawn sword and threat "wch he had probably acted if not im'diately restrained by Capt Francis Epes and John Royster, saying positively that his horse should not go upon that presse", etc. [Note: My complaint against Doctor Irby is that he did not shoot the High Sheriff, then ride his horse to Jamestown and shoot the Governor right then and there. And no doubt Mr. Theoderick Bland, who issued the warrant, had some thoughts along the same line a little later on. B.F.]

p.557. Abstract. Dif betw Mr John Holmwood and Capt Edw Hill to next Court.

p.558. Gerard Warren aged 28 yeares or therabouts exaied and sworne in Co'rt Sayth as foll. That the depont went along w'th John Jubb to presse the horse of Wm Irby upon

336

VIRGINIA COLONIAL ABSTRACTS

opprobrious calumny (if not vindicated) inferrs damages beyond expression x x [The petition goes on to request vindication and trial by a jury] x x.

p.611. The deposicon of Mr Willm Bird exa'ied and sworne saith That being in company w'th Mr Anthony Wyatt the 10th of 9ber last there came Mr Caswell to whom Mr Wyatt did chide that he let planters sit at his Cooke roome doore whereto Mr Caswell replied you have stole my hammocks out of my Ship and a bottle of wine, and further saith not. Will Bird. Test Thomas Drewe. Jurat' in Cur 10br 4. 1665. Test Ho: Pryse, Cl Cur.

p.612. Before the Right Worp'll Court held a Westover George Jordan in the behalfe of Willm Caswell humbly answereth to this peticon Reserving to himselfe all further answers he saith. That the last Court Mr Anthony Wyatt being something in drinke more then was convenient at that tyme; did call severall men knaves and rogues, whereupon the sd Caswell conceived that no offence would have been taken at such termes also the sd Mr Wyatt did affront this defend't at the board and told him that he was unclivill aboard of his ship, to w'ch Caswell answered, that if he were unclivill it were to such as came to steale hammocks, and it is now affirmed by the sd Caswell, that the sd Mr Wyatt or his Company by his order, did take two hammocks and a Jugg of wine out of his Ship, nobody being aboard, and it was not knowne in a long tyme afterward who had taken them. Ittis therefore humbly requested that for as much as drinke and not malice brought forth the words that the thing may be suspended, and the accon' fall untill the sd Caswell and Mr Wyatt meet personally.

p.612. Tho: Mallory aged 30 yeares or thereabouts exa'ied and sworne saith That upon the 10th of 9br last his Ma'ties Com'rs satt at this place and your depon't being heere standing at the barr, saw mr Willm Caswell Come to the barr, and haveing some businesse depending the Com'rs I thinke understanding so much did say that he might stay till after dinner, and Mr Wyatt stood up and sd that he might as well stay till they had dined, as an honest planter might stay at his Cooke roome door and never be Invited to light his pipe, whereupon the sd Mr Caswell came by Invitacon into your deponts Company and was much in a passion and uttered these words, that he could find in his heart to arraigne Mr Anthony Wyatt as a fellow, I asked the Reason, and he replied, that he stole two hammocks forty odd ells of Linnen, and a Jugg of brandy and saith no more. Thomas Malory. Jurat' in Cur 10br 4. 1665. Test Ho: Pryse, Cl Cur.

p.613 John Flowers aged 32 or thereabouts exa'ied and sworne saith That being aboard of Mr Caswells Ship along with Mr Wyatt, the sd Mr Wyatt did bargaine with the Mate of the sd Ship for two hammocks and told the sd Mate that being unacquainted with him he could not well tell how to satisfie him, but if he pleased he would pay it to Mr Ferd: Aston, and the mate told him that if he were not aboard when they came againe (the sd Mr Wyatt being then a goeing a shore to Jame Citty) he should find them where he left them, afterwards the sd Mr Wyatt went to the side of the Ship and requested Mr Tho: Mallory to fetch them from aboard, the hammocks lying where the mate had left them when they went from aboard, and the sd Malory did at that time hand over a Jugg of sack into the boat and further saith not. John Flowers. Jurat' in Cur' 10 br 4. 1665. Test Ho: Pryse, Cl Cur.

p.613. Ferdinando Aston 38 yeares or thereabouts exa'ied and sworne saith as foll That being at James Citty, he mett with Mate Staucome who was the Mate of the Ship wch Mr Caswell was then Master of, who rid them before James Citty. The sd Staucome did aske the depon't if he would goe aboard, who answered him he would and upon that invited some of his friends, amongst the rest Mr Wyatt was one, when they were aboard, the sd Staucome asked this depon't if he would buy two hammocks, who answered he had no occacon for them, whereupon the Mate demanded of the depon't if he would pay him for them, who replied if Mr Wyatt would have them I will satisfie you, whereupon the Mate del'red them to Mr Wyatt, then Mr Wyatt told him saying If I should carry these hammocks to James Citty it is probable they may be stole, upon that the Mate answered he would lay them in such a place in the Cabbín, Mr Wyatt then replied what shall I do if there be no man aboard when I come, the Mate answered here they shall lye come aboard and take them. The Mate afterwards meeting w'th this depon't told him some body had beene aboard and taken the hammocks and demanded whether Mr Wyatt had taken them. This depon't replied he could not tell, but when he came up he would enquire, where upon he asked Mr Wyatt if he had taken the two hammocks, who answered yes, now this depon't goeing to towne told the sd mate that Mr Wyatt had taken them, and this depon't

Virginia Colony. It was established, before the year 1700, and was the first of the kind in the colony. It was the first of the kind in the colony.

It was the first of the kind in the colony. It was the first of the kind in the colony. It was the first of the kind in the colony.

It was the first of the kind in the colony. It was the first of the kind in the colony. It was the first of the kind in the colony.

It was the first of the kind in the colony. It was the first of the kind in the colony. It was the first of the kind in the colony.

It was the first of the kind in the colony. It was the first of the kind in the colony. It was the first of the kind in the colony.

It was the first of the kind in the colony. It was the first of the kind in the colony. It was the first of the kind in the colony.

CHARLES CITY COUNTY, Court Orders, 1664-1665, Fragments, 1650-1696 343

In Company in a boat with my selfe and others, and requested us to call aboard of a Little Ship rideing at Anchor before the towne for two Hamocks which he bought of a Seaman which wee performed, and coming to the Shipps side he called twice or thrice but whether answer were returned I know not then Mr Wyatt requested Mr Tho: Mallory to goe aboard the ship and fetch the Hamocks telling him where he left them which Mr Mallory did and found the Hamocks aboard in the same place Mr Wyatt directed him unto and threw them into the boat, and in his way come back stood a Jugg of wine beverage which with a free consent of all that were in the boat was handed downe and brought away the Jugg in my Judgement conteyneing neere a gallon. Mr Wyatt went not out of the boat the same time and further saith not. Thomas Epes. Jurat Coram me 24. Febr'y. 1665 Robert Wynne.

p.634. The deposecon of John Raban aged forty five yeares or thereabouts exa'ied and sworne saith as foll vidzt Declared in every particular as the abovesd Mr Tho. Epes only he was prest to rowe downe the officers and that he heard Mr Mallory call and stampe upon the deck of the Shipp. Signed John X Raban. Jurat' Coram me 24 Febr'y. 1665 Robert Wynne.

p.634. The last leaf in the record book. Stained and torn.

p.634. Capt John Woodleife aged 51 yeares or thereabouts exa'ied and sworne saith That going aboard of a Small Ship rideing before James Citty with Mr Anthony Wyatt and some others, there lay some hamocks - - Cabin where they were with one of the Seamen belonging to the sd Shipp. Mr Wyatt demanded of him if they were to be sold who told him yes, and upon the said Mr Wyatt bought two hamocks of him and the man desired Ferd: Aston who was then aboard to receive the pay for them, afterwards the said Mr Wyatt went to James Citty - - the Hamocks aboard and in his returne from there he - - Ship side and called very often, and heareing no man to - requested Mr Tho: Mallory to step aboard and reach them - - by in such a place where I left them, and Mr Mallory - - and reached them according to Mr Wyatts direcons, and withall handed over a Jugg of wine beverage and further saith not. Jo'n: Woodleife. Jurat' Coram me 17. Martij A'om. 1665 Robert Wynne.

p.635. Tho: Mallory aged 30 yeares or thereabouts exa'ied and sworne saith That comeing from James Citty with Mr Wyatt and severall others the said Mr Wyatt desired them toput aboard of a small Ship which rid then before the towne, and this depon't lying in the head of the boat the said Mr Wyatt desired him to step aboard and fetch him two hamocks which he had bought and layd in the Cabin, the said depon't went up and stamped severall times upon the deck and no man appeared, then he went accordingly, and found the hamocks where Mr Wyatt told him they were, and handed them over and withall a Jugg of wine beverage and further saith not. Thomas Mallory. Jurat' Coram me - March 1665 Robert Wynne.

p.635. Sam: Harwell aged 30 yeares or thereabouts exa'ied and sworne saith - being prest upon the Countreyes service downe to James Citty - - comeing from thence Mr Wyatt was in the boat and requested them - - aboard of a Little Ship which rid then before the towne and Mr Thomas Mallory lying in the head of the boat, the said Mr Wyatt requested him to step aboard and reach him two hamocks which he had layd in such a Cabin, nameing the Cabin where they lay, which Mr Mallory did and handed them over, with a Jugg of beverage wine and further saith not. Signed Sam. H Harwell. Jurat' Coram me March 17. 1665 Robert Wynne.

[Note: Now that the abstracts from this curious old book are finished, I must admit that they did bring about a certain nervous strain. Not that I can altogether blame the abstracts, for also in the year 1941 there were personal affairs that disturbed the routine of life. In my small family of three there was death, marriage, two serious operations, war - and I moved four times. Therefore future historians and genealogists certainly will find that corrections can be made in this work. Please make them. Beverley Fleet.]

346

VIRGINIA COLONIAL ABSTRACTS

as farr as Herrin creeke and soe downe along the Creek to the mounth thereof and soe upp along the river West as affords shall be the bounds of the rules of the sd prison". Majr Hill to be "appointed Guardian warden or keeper of the said prison".

pp.507 and 508 missing.

p.509. Page headed "Com Civitat Carol Aprill iild 1673".

p.509. Abstract. A Court at Westover 3 April 1673. Present: Mr Anthony Wyatt, Collo Robt Wynne, Majr Edward Hill, Mr John Drayton, Mr Thomas Epes, Mr James Blisse, Capt: Francis Poythress.

p.509. Abstract. Joshua Meacham one of the constables of Westover parish refusing to execute a warrant issued by Mr Anthony Wyatt "for his Insolencey showne in contempt of the authority thereof" is fined 5000 lb tobo or be whipped with 20 stripes. Is dismissed and to stand committed until he give security for the fine.

p.509. Abstract. Judgt to Tho: Blayton agst Richd Wathen, who appeared by John Stith his atty, for 120 lb dressed pork he had promised to pay for Edward Clanton. The promise proved by oath of John Ellis.

p.509. Abstract. Judgt to James Minge plt agst Ralph Poole deft for 350 lb tobo "for the defts liveing uppon and occupying the lands of the plt from January the 28th 1669 to Octob: 10th 1671". Poole appeals to the Genl Court. He gives security for appeal. Also Minge.

p.510. Abstract. Judgt is granted Sampson Ellis, one of the legatees of Thomas Bridges decd plt, against John Pleasant attorney of James Janney and William Beauchamp of London, executors of the last will of John Beauchamp late off Virginia decd, who was one of the executors of the aforesaid Bridges decd. The judgt to 333 lb tobo a third of a legacy of 1000 lb tobo bequeathed to the plaintiff by Bridges. John Pleasant attorney as aforesaid, appearing by Wm Cookson his atty, to answer suit of Ellis, for which judgt passed against Mr Tho: Malory high sheriff, discharges the sheriff from judgt obtained agst him by Ellis. Power of Atty dated 1 April 1673 from John Pleasant to William Cookson to answer suit of Ellis at Westover Court. [Note: Entries like the foregoing make abstract takers look abstract. B.F.]

p.510. Abstract. Admr of estate of George Harris of Westover parish, late dec'd "cum Testamento a'nexo", to Sarah his relict. Mr Antho Wyatt, Collo Robt Wynne and Lt Coll John Epes to appraise estate at the plantation of the dec'dt on 12th instant.

p.510. Abstract. Admr of est of Cornelius Clements of Westover parish "who lately dyed" to Ann his relict.

p.511. Page headed "Com Civitat Carol' Aprill iij. 1673".

p.511. Abstract. Saml Phillips bound as security with Ann Clements for admr of her husbands estate.

p.511. Abstract. Judgt to Alexander Davison plt agst Phillip Lymbry deft for 300 lb tobo "to be layd out by the plt in cloathing for Temperance Smith an Orphan now in the custody of the plt". Thos. Mallory high sherr released from judgt on appearance of Lymbry.

p.511. Abstract. Judgt to James Minge atty of Robt Ireland agst Roger Grene for 6609 lb tobo, formerly confessed 26 Oct 1671. Also judgt for L 11. Sterl. Also judgt to Richd Lawrence plt agt Roger Grene deft for 2160 due on bal of 2500 lb tobo. The sherr released from judgt on appearance of Grene.

p.511. Peter Moyle plt late servt unto Stephen Hamelin deft is adjudged free and the deft to pay costs.

p.512. Abstract. Deed of Gift. 12 Feb 1669/70. Richd Mansell gives "unto my deare Mother Moriall Mansell" 60 acres lying on the riverside at Merchants Hope. Signed Richard Mansell. Wit: Elizabeth Mansell, William X Davis. Proved in Court by Witnesses 3 April 1673. Test James Minge, Cl Cur.

CHARLES CITY COUNTY, Court Orders, 1664-1665, Fragments, 1650-1696 347

- p.512. Abstract. Rowland Place sues David Goodale. Goodale, by lease dated 23 Jan 1662, having undertaken to farm a tenement of 50 acres called Cedar poynt, refuses to pay rent. This ordered viewed and reported by Cornelius Clements and Samuel Philipps. Judgt to Place for 3200 lb tobo on their report.
- p.513. Abstract. Judgt to John Drayton atty of Richd James agst Elizabeth Shipdham extrx of Edmund Shipdham decd for 425 lb tobo due by bill under the hand of the dec'd.
- p.513. Abstract. Prob of will of Samuel Eale of Westover parish, late dec'd, to Jone his relict and extrx named in the will.
- p.513. Abstract. Judgt to Wm Duke agst Ralph Poole for 210 lb tobo whereof 165 lb is assigned by bill from Will Stenton. Elias Osborne testifies the bill assigned by Stenton to him and by him to Duke.
- p.513. Abstract. James Wallace and William Hill as security for Morriall Jones admr on estate of her late dec'd husband Morgan Jones.
- p.513. Abstract. Judgt to James Bisse atty of Thomas Collson plt agt Thomas Morgan for 400 lb tobo.
- p.513. Abstract. Action dismissed by Court in suit of Thomas Goodgaine [or Goodgame] agt Mahone Obrian for part paymt for "a boate and trimming her".
- p.513. Abstract. It is agreed between William Williams plt and John Sturdevant deft that the deft have his 200 acres laid out first and the plt have his 400 acres next.
- p.513. Abstract. Irby vs Green to next Court.
- p.514. Page headed "Com Civitat Carol April ifj 1673".
- p.514. "presentibus cum caeteris in pag: 509: Cap't Southcott and M. D. Clarke".
- p.514. Abstract. Curtis Laud [this name appears here as Land] conf judgt to Wm Duke for 550 lb tobo due by bill.
- p.514. Capt Otho Southcott hath proved right to five hundred acres of Land for the charge of importacon of Thomas Mason, Polidore Prichard, Richard Patnam [this name blotted and difficult, subject to correction], Joseph Davis, John Adams, Elizabeth Seabrooke, Henry Roberts, Thomas Hindmars, Oliver Davenport, Elizabeth Wise.
- p.514. Abstract. Judgt to Robert Lucy agst Arthur Stampe and his wife for 480 lb tobo "the sd Stamp and his wife running away out of their covenant service". The wife "hath offended against her sd Master Robert Lucy and his wife in abusive and unfitting language" but is excused at their request.
- p.514. Abstract. Whereas Robert Lucy and Sarah his wife and Phillip Limbrey and Elizabeth his wife jointly own 1000 acres in Flower du hundred, inherited from John Barker decd, brother to sd Sarah and Elizabeth, desire partition. Request that Col Robt Wynne for the Lucys and Lt Col Geo Jordan for the Limbreys meet James Minge surveyor on the 22nd Instant and divide the land.
- p.515. Abstract. Noell Hutchin of Westover par records mark for cattle.
- p.515. Abstract. Thos Winter conf judgt to Tho Mallory atty of Richd Lawrence for 379 lb tobo.
- p.515. Abstract. Wheeler vs Lee to next Court.
- p.515. Abstract. Wm Pully serv't to Robt Short adjudged 12 yrs old.
- p.515. Abstract. Judgt to Wm Duke agt Tho Mallory the present sherr for 454 lb tobo for nonappearance of Thomas Meriton. Attachmt by Mallory agt est of Meriton for that amt.

348

VIRGINIA COLONIAL ABSTRACTS

p.515. Abstract. Tho Blayton atty of Hall and Dodsworth plt agt Phillip Lymbrey deft to next Court.

p.515. Thomas Hamlin ordered to appear on comp't of Wm Irby concerning an Indian.

p.516. Headed "Com Civitat Carol Aprill hij 1673". Present: Mr Anthony Wyatt, Coll Robt Wynne, Major Hill, Capt Otho Southcott, Mr John Drayton, Mr Blisse.

p.516. Abstract. Jno Niblet deft retd non est inventus in case of damage 4000 lb tobo brought by Morgan Jones plt. Attachmt agt deft. Also Attachmt obtained last Court by Geo Lee plt upon non est inventus retd of John Elmy for 500 lb tobo now renewed.

p.516. Abstract. Nonsuit to Jno Cogan agt Francis West.

p.516. Abstract. On comp't of Morris Rose, ord that Capt William Rollinson renew his security for est of Sparrow's orphan.

p.516. Abstract. Case of Elenor Newman plt agt John Baxter and Margaret his wife for "defamatory words" refered to a Jury. William Peebles foreman, Will Wilkinson, Morris Rose, Richard Dodd, Wm Harrison, Francis Lucy, Caesar Walpole, Robt Lucy, John Sturdevant, John Marshall, Roger Reece, Martin Quarles. They find for the plt 1500 lb tobo. Judgt agt defts, etc.

p.516. Evidences in this Case. John Lowman aged 40 yeares or thereabouts Examined and sworne in Court the 3d of Aprill 1673 sayth That Margaret the wife of John Baxter came to the depon'ts house on or about the second of March last past being Sabath day and sudeinly after her coming to your depon'ts house Majr Hills servant maid being then and there present by name Elenor Newman the sd Margaret Baxter did in a most vile manner abuse and in a most slanderouse manner did call the sd Elenor Newman whoore and that shee had a bastard aboard the shipp and there she murdered it, with many other sadd abusive speeches as brazen face bitch and the like there being no manner of ill language returned to the sd Margaret Baxter by Elinor Newman but onely desiring her to be patient and quiett and not in such a manner to abuse her and further the depon't sayth not. Jurat in Cur. Test James Minge, Cl Cur.

p.517. Joane Lowman aged 37 yeares or thereabouts examined in Court the 3 of Aprill 1673 Sayth the very same as her husband John Lowman doth concerning Margaret Baxter abuseing of Elinor Newman the servant of Maj'r Edward Hill and further the depon't sayth not. Jurat in Cur. Teste James Minge, Cl Cur.

p.517. Abstract. Meacham vs Lucy to next Court.

p.517. Abstract. Elias Osborne and Tho Blayton agree to settlem't of their dif concerning land by Maj Edw Hill. Each gives security.

p.517. Abstract. Mr Thomas Mallory to continue the coming year as high sheriff by appointmt of the Governor. Is sworn.

p.517. Robert Stanford serv't to Maj'r Edward Hill for swearing and using profane words in the pulpit of the parrish Church of Westover is censured to be whipt with 30 lashes. The execucion hereof respited by reason of the fellows indisposicon testified by Dr Irby.

p.518. Headed "Com Civitat Carol Aprill. 4. 1673".

p.518. The deposicon of John Evans aged about 24 years Sayth That about the 28 day of January last past being at William Vaughans house the depon't did heare Morgan Jones of Apamattocke say that when Morgan Jones of Jordans went upp to Apamattock to the Maj'r Generalls he the sd Jones of Jordans did bid him the sd Jones of Apamattock draw a will as the other will was drawne and withall said (meaning the sd Jones of Jordans) I will call as I come back and sett my hand to it and Thomas Jones shall witness it. And Jones of Apamattock further said that he came not back that way but returned by Bayleys and this Depon't further sayth not. Jurat in Cur. Ap: 3: 1673. Test James Minge, Cl Cur.

CHARLES CITY COUNTY, Court Orders, 1664-1665, Fragments, 1650-1696 353

p.535. Abstract. Nevet Wheeler atty of Richd Bullard agst Georg Lee for 24 fox, deer and racoon skins dismissed, Bullard having released Lee.

p.535. Abstract. Nonsuit to Capt Wm Rollinson agt Morris Rose.

p.536. Page headed Com Civitat Carol Aug. 4. 1673.

p.536. Abstract. Coll Tho Liggon and James Minge surveyors to settle dif betw Wm Harrison Jr and Wm Wilkins by agreemt betw them.

p.536. Abstract. Judgt to Wm Harrison Jr agst Jno Stith atty of Capt Jno Rudds for 171 lb tobo due for 10 pair oars.

p.536. Abstract. Attachmt by Tho Low agst estate of Nicholas Braddock on 7 bu salt and 2 chests val at 400 lb tobo.

p.536. Abstract. Power of atty. 7 July 1673. Mr Jno Rudds commander of the ship Hopewell to John Stith to collect debts, etc. Signed John Rudds. Wit: Ja: Tubb and William x Smith.

p.537. Abstract. Judgt to Jno Stith agst Jno Jones 453 lb tobo.

p.537. Abstract. Capt Wm Rolinson presents Nevet Wheeler and Tho Blayton in place of Morris Rose as security for est of the orphan of Charles Sparrow.

p.537. Abstract. In dif betw David Goodale and Wm Hunt concerning a "tenem't of Buckland called Cedar poynt", dismissed. Also Gabriell Harison vs Thos Stanly for work dismissed.

p.538. Headed Com Civitat Carol August 4 1673.

p.538. Abstract. A jury awards 600 lb tobo to James Minge Clerk of the County in suit agst Ralph Poole for defamation, Poole having said Minge issued a false order against him. The names of the jurors: James Wallaer [possibly Walluer] foreman, William Duke, Robt Lucy, John Harwood, James Binford, John Turner, Wm Edmunds, Henry Presson, Richard Pryse, John Ludwell, Joseph Osburne, Robert Hix. Poole appeals to the Genl Court.

p.538. Abstract. Francis Rey requests that the wills of Henry and Ann Tame be recorded. Abstract. The will of Henry Tame. Dated 21 Feb 1671/2. To wife Ann Tame 1/3 of estate. To son Francis Tame 1/3 of estate. He under 21. They failing in heirs "my estate unto my well beloved friend Francis Rey. Signed Henry x Tame. Wit: John Niblett, Haince x Harman. Abstract. The will of Ann Tame. Dated 9 July 1673. "If my loveing husband Henry Tame be dead or never come agsine", all estate to Francis Rea. Signed Ann x Tame. Wit: Wm Badger, Joseph Osborne.

p.540. Abstract. Thos Mudgett assigns all right in a pyed cow to Frances - [left bland in original record] -. Dated 19 Nov. 1672. Signed Thomas Mudgett. Wit: by Richard x Ward, Ann x Tame.

p.540. Abstract. Thos Ashwign having 'truck'd' with a servant of Thos Mallory for a coat contrary to Act against dealing with servants, Mr Tho Epes and Danl Malone to value the coat and Ashwign to pay Mallory fourfold the value.

p.540. Abstract. James Wallace enters himself security for orphans estates in hands of John Ludwell.

p.541. Headed Com Civitat Carol April 5. 1673. Present: Mr Antho: Wyatt, Lt Coll John Epes, Collo Wynn, Capt Southcott, Mr Drayton, Capt Fr: Poythres.

p.541. Abstract. Jno Black and his wife bound for appearance L 20. Sterl. Nevet Wheeler and Thos Mudgett also bound.

p.541. Thos Blayton brings suit agt Elias Osborne for "a malicious interest to defame and ruine the plt". Referred to a Jury. James Wallace foreman, John Turner, Charles Webb, Richard Shute, William Edmunds, Henry Presson, John Harwood, John Marshall,

EDMUND²⁰ SKINNER MALLORY, second son of Charles¹⁹ King Mallory and Martha A. Skinner, his wife, was born near Hampton, Va., April 21, 1848. He entered the Virginia Military Institute as a cadet, and as such fought in the battle of New Market May 15, 1864. After the war he entered the University of Virginia, Law Department, and was graduated with the degree of B. L. June 29, 1866. Practiced law in Elizabeth City county, Va., until March, 1869, when he moved to Jackson, Tennessee, where, on the 18th of September, 1872, he married Eugenia Parker, only child of John M. and Caroline Parker, of that town. He continued in the practice of his profession, the law, until his death at Jackson in 1903. By his wife, whose death preceded his several years, he had the following children:

1. John²¹ Parker Mallory, lawyer. Born at Jackson, Tenn., August 19th, 1873.
2. Charles²¹ King Mallory, Lieutenant U. S. Navy, retired. Born at Jackson, Tenn., August 25, 1875. Graduated from the U. S. Naval Academy in 1895. Married in 1906 Anne Booker, daughter of the late George Booker, of Hampton, Va.
3. Caroline Parker Mallory. Born January 27th, 1878. Died unmarried.
4. Martha Skinner Mallory. Born July 8th, 1880. Died in childhood.

JOHN²⁰ SKINNER MALLORY, Major U. S. Army, seventh son of Charles¹⁹ King Mallory and Martha A. Skinner, his wife, was born near Hampton, Va., November 1st, 1857. He was graduated from West Point in 1879. He married June 15, 1886, Sarah Reed, daughter of the late J. H. Reed, lawyer, of Portland, Oregon, and had the following children:

1. Philip²¹ Wythe Mallory. Born at Fort Omaha, Nebraska, May 2d, 1891, died at Washington, D. C., July 8, 1906, and was buried in the churchyard of St. John's Church, Hampton, Va.
2. Henry²¹ Reed Mallory. Born at San Antonio, Texas, December 17th, 1892.
3. John²¹ Stephenson Mallory. * Born at San Antonio, Texas, September 12th, 1894.

* John Stephenson Mallory should read John Stevenson Mallory.

- Rogers and Jno Trussell. Refers to his wife Elizabeth. Signed Matthew Rodham, Eliz x Rodham. Witz Rich Kenner, Wm Thornbury. 16.22-A.
- Roe, Thos. Bought 50 acres in Newmans Neck from Wm Cornish 20 Feby 1659/60 and assigned it to Tho Sadler and Joseph Dowling 8 Jan 1668/9. 18.125.
- Rogers, Alex: deceased. His widow Eliz now married to Timothy Seichever III. 16 May 1717. 8.212.
- Alex. Deposition. About 18 yrs old, says "with assistance and command of his Father James Rogers this Deponent did Copy out a Written Will Subscribed Richd Nelmes". 16 May 1711. 17.99.
- Alexander. Wit deed White to Davis. 16 July 1711. 18.88.
- Isabella. Bequest from Danl Sullevant. 29 Aug 1704. 17.261.
- James. Wit Danl Neale's will. 4 Nov 1700. 17.249.
- James. Bequest from Danl Sullevant. 29 Aug 1704. 17.261.
- James of St S par. Will dated 3 March 1707/8. prob 17 Sept 1712. Land to wife Susanna Rogers (she exor) till son Alexander Rogers be of age, he falling in heirs to "my Brother Richard Rogers". To son Jno Rogers and dau Judith Rogers. Trustees Capt Geo Eldridge, Capt Tho Hobson and Tho Stretton. Witz Tho Lucas, Thos Stretton. 18.230.
- Doctor James. Deceased. Inventory presented by Robt Davis and Susanna his wife, late Susanna Rogers, relict and admr. 19 Sept 1711. 18.102.
- Capt. Jno. Justice. 26 May 1656. 14.84.
- John. Age 45. Then Churchwarden. 4 Aug 1665. 15.163.
- Capt. Jno. His land adj Matthew Rodham. 17 Nov 1666. 16.22-A.
- Capt Jno. Justice. 20 Oct 1669. 3.44.
- Capt Jno. Took up land and build a church "about 21: or 22 yeares since". 22 June 1669. 16.152-3.
- Capt Jno. Holds land at head of Yeacomico river in right of his wife Anne, relict of Mr Francis Clay and relict of Mr Jno Temple. No date but recorded 22 Aug 1670. 16.143.
- Capt Jno. Vestrymen Chicacone parish. 20 March 1671/2. 16.158.
- Capt Jno. Was landlord to Tho Swan deceased. Swan left him his chest and all therein. 11 Jan 1668/9. 3.51.
- Capt Jno. Miles Gorham petitions for his child who he says was bound to Rogers in his absence. 21 Aug 1678. 4.3.
- Capt Jno. Ordered to deliver Miles Goreham's son to him. 17th Oct 1678. 4.8.
- John Junior. Arrested at suit of Wm Crab. No cause, nonsuit. 21 Nov 1678. 4.15.
- John Junior. By a bill dated last of April 1679, at the time of his decease he owed Edw Elliott 1302 lb tobo, of which 704 lb is pd. Judgt agt Joane the admr of Jno Rogers for the bal. 20 Apl 1681. 4.92.
- Phillp. An heir of Danl Sullevant. 29 Aug 1704. 17.261.
- Phillp. Buys 124 acres in St S par from Jas Jones. 19 August 1707. 17.153.
- Phillp. Wit will of Tho Hall Sr. 10 Feb 1708/9. 17.163.
- Phill of St S par, mariner, sells Jno Opie of same par, Gent, 124 acres in St S par, part of 1000 acres granted Wm Newman and John Meeks on 6 May 1651. 16 Feb 1711/12. 18.147.
- Mr. Richd. Justice. 16 Sept 1685. 4.291.
- Mr. Richd. Justice. 18 May 1687. 4.493.
- Richd. Sued for 550 lb tobo by Geo Groves who married the admr of Jas Seabury. 20 Nov 1696. 4.751.
- Roles, Matthew. Servt of Richd Cox of Chicacone parish, to be whipt for having a bastard child by her master. Col St Ledger Codd paying her fine she is acquitted. 16 Oct 1678. 4.5.
- Rolfe, Tho deceased. Inv of his est. No date but is entered as though of Jan 1668/9. 16.84.
- Tho. Appears to have been murdered. Jno Jones and Jno Richards to touch his corpse before a jury. 20 Nov 1669. 3.41.
- Rookes, Mr Geo. Merchant in London. Father of Mary wife of Rev John Farnefold. 3 July 1702. 17.234.
- Rockwood, John. Headright of Capt Gyles Brent. 21 Jan 1651/2. 1.70.
- Ropier, Sarah. Married Tho Colles. See entry Nicho Britton. 20th Jan 1664/5. 15.149.
- Rose, Jno. Wit will Mrs Jane Wildey. He prob married Mary Blackerby. 11 Apl 1701. 17.224-S.
- Jno. With Mary his wife, late Mary Blackerby, proves by oath will of James Wildey they being witz. 19th Nov 1701. 5.180.

NORTHUMBRIA COLLECTANEA, 1645-1720, M to Z

601

- Jno. Buys 50 acres from Jno Scott. 16 Jan 1702/3. Re-recorded by Rose 16 Sept 1713. 17.202.
- Jno of Wicco par. Buys 50 acres from Hugh Campbell. 6 Sept 1713. 18.343.
- Rosier, Jno. Signs oath to Commonwealth of England. 13 Apl 1652. 1.72.
- Rodham, Matthew. Gives to "my Daughter Hannah Neale wife to Christopher Neale" the plantation that was formerly Hugh Lee's. 393 acres, etc. Wit: Rich Kenner, Wm Thornbury. 17 Dec 1666. 16.22.
- Rotherham, Jno. P of A from Michael Huggall. 25 Oct 1668. 16.55.
- Jno. Having misbehaved in Court ordered to sit in the stocks. 21 Jan 1668/9. 3.53.
- Jno. Wit sale 2 servts Courinell to Howson. 27 Jan 1668/9. 16.69.
- Rout, Mr. His land adj Wm Moore. 5 Sept 1707. 17.47.
- Frances. Exhibits inv of est of her dec'd husband Richd Rout. 12 March 1713/14. 6.20.
- Frances, deceased. Will produced by Geo Rout her exor. 20 June 1716. 6.170.
- Richd. of Fairfield par. His land adj Rd Smith and Jas Nipper. 14 Apl 1677. 17.120.
- Richd. As marrying Frances Adams is sued for 690 lb tobo by Jno Downing atty of Sam Tipton. 8 Oct 1687. 4.487.
- Routt, Richd, Senior of St S par. Will. dated 26 Feb 1710/11. probated 17 June 1713. To sons Tho Routt and Richd Routt 300 acres each. Refs to son Wm Routt now deceased. To grand-daughters Elizabeth Routt and Anne Routt the daus of dec'd son Wm Routt. To wife Fran: Routt and the 4 children had by her, viz: Geo Rout, dau Ann Conway, dau Mary Crosby and dau Fran Rout. 18.316.
- Rout, Richd. deceased. Inv submitted. 12 March 1713/14. 8.20.
- Tho. Wit deed Adams to Shirley. 13 Feb 1701/2. 17.151.
- Tho. Wit deed Adams to Harrison. 2 Jan 1702/3. 17.161.
- Tho. Wit deed Crosby to Purcell. 18 Oct 1708. 17.192.
- Tho. The land he now lives on adj Robt Mitchells land and the land sold by Jno Hill to Wm Dare this date. 20th Sept 1711. 18.151.
- Tho of St S par. Buys from Jno Hill and Ann his wife of Farnham parish, 28 acres on N side G W river, etc. 19th March 1711/12. 18.161.
- Tho. deceased. Will presented by Eliz Rout, extrs. 18 May 1715. 6.108.
- Wm. Wit will of Rd Routt senr. 26 Feb 1710/11. 18.316.
- Rowe, Tho. On jury to div land Saffin and Hull. 29 Nov 1669. 16.63.
- Rowland, Luke who married Anne, admr of Tho Harding. 22 May 1696. 4.728.
- Robt. Presents nuncupative will of Jno Thomas. Admr granted. 19 June 1718. 6.272.
- Rowley, Joane. Age 20 yrs or th-abts. 19 July 1670. 16.132.
- Rowling Road. Adj land Dunaway at head of Great Wicco. 11 March 1705/6. 17.150.
- Royston, Betts. Under 17. Son of Charles. 1 Oct 1709. 17.100.
- Jonah: On jury to div land Saffin and Hull. 29th Nov 1669. 16.63.
- Rubard, Wm. Age 24 or th-abts. 22 June 1671. 16.186.
- Rule, Wm. Headright of Lau Dameron. 21 Feb 1658/9. 2.102.
- Rumley, Jno. Servt to Tho Matthew adj to be 16 yrs of age. 22nd June 1669. 3.64.
- Rumney, Abra. Deposition, age not shown. Long entry regarding papers stolen by a runaway servant. No date but as of 22 Oct 1667. 16.28.
- Rumkin, Geo. Headright of Mr Jno Harris. 15 July 1696. 4.733.
- Ruske, Wm. Appointed guardian of Jane Metcalfe (in place of Mrs Dennis Clarke) he having married her sister. 22 July 1661. 2.144.
- Russell, Capt Giles. Commander of the ship Brimpton swears that the Indentures of Jno Gray, Edwd Welch, Mary Mahoon and Elliner Ring for 7 years were real Indentures. He produces papers wherein several persons are ordered for transportation according to act of Parliament, etc. 18 Nov 1719. 6.346.
- James. Servt to Mr Wm Presley adj 15 yrs of age. 17 Apl 1672. 3.144.
- Jno. Wit deed of gift Burrell to Burrell. 19 May 1670. 16.75.
- Peter. Lives on land of Jno Bowers Senior. 29 Sept 1704. 17.167.
- Peter. Sold Jno Webb land in St S par prior to 4 June 1709. 17.102.
- Richd. His land adj Dunaway at head of G W. 11 Mar 1705/6. 17.160.
- Richard, deceased. Inv of his est taken by Court Order dated 16 Feb 1709/10. Presented by Hannah Russell his relict 16 May 1711. 18.35.
- Rust, Wm. Present paymt of 960 lb tobo conf to by Miles Gorham. 20th Nov. 1668. 3.49.
- Ruth, Mary. Dau of Rd Ruth deceased chooses Mr Jno Copedge as her guardian. [He admr of her father's estate.] 18th March 1718/19. 6.308.
- Richd. Wit P of A Champion to Latimore. 15 Feb 1709/10. 17.186.
- Richd. Signs bond Jas Richardson as Guardian of John Brewer. 18 Feb 1712/13. 18.261.

NORTHUMBRIA COLLECTANEA, 1645-1720, M to Z

603

- Scotland Mill Swamp. In Or Wic Par. 5 June 1710. 17.50.
- Scott, Mr Jno. His servt Zachariah Coynda adj 14 yrs old. 16 Nov 1687. 4.410.
- John of Wicco parish. Cooper. Buys 50 acres from Jas Lougham 7 Sept 1702. The land sold by Jno Scott and Anne his wife to Jno Rose 17 Feb 1702/3. 17.202.
- Samman. Wit deed Fleet to Baker. 15 Nov 1655. 14.58.
- William. Servt to Col Rd Lee adj 13 yrs old. 21 Jan 1660/1. 2.136.
- Scotts branch. Adj land of Tho Crowder on W side Corotomen River. 18th Sept 1705. 17.155.
- Scripture, John. Order that Dr Pemberton pay him "his Kersey suite, shooes, stockings and shirt", also 200 lb tobo. 2 March 1680/1. 4.84.
- Seaburn, Mr Nicho: See deposition of Mrs Hannah Smith. 17 Aug 1713. 18.335.
- Seabury, James. Geo Groves as marrying his admr sues Rd Rogers for 550 lb tobo. 20 Nov 1698. 4.761.
- Seagrave, Robert, deceased. His inventory appraised by Jno Spiller, Francis Gray, John Delahay and Robert Cole. 20 March 1649/50. 1.48.
- Seaham, Jno. Servt to Mr Peter Coutanceau adj 15 yrs of age. 21 Dec 1698. 8.847.
- Searle, Tho. A poor impotent person freed from levy. 18 March 1684/5. 4.256.
- Sech, Rob: P of A from Jos Edmonds. 17 Feb 1684/5. 18.13.
- Robert. Age 34 or th-abts. 4 Aug 1685. 15.161.
- Robt. Gives a cow to Mary Hitchcock dau of Robt Hitchcock. 7th March 1667/8. 16.42.
- Robt. "Aged 37 yeares or therabouts". 11 Jan 1688/9. 3.51.
- Robt. As witness proves will of Tho Swan. 11 January 1668/9. 3.51.
- Robt. His servt Cha Nowland [who later ran away] adjudged 10 yrs of age. 20 May 1685. 4.268.
- Robt. To "Assort" dower for Mrs Eliz Evans, widow. 6 Oct 1687. 4.407.
- Robt. His land adj Patrick Maley on main swamp of Mattaponi. 7 July 1703. 17.127.
- Seddon, Tho. of St S par sells to Wm Tyney of Cople par, Westmorland Co., 110 acres in St S par which he purchased on 12th Feb 1696/7 from Edw and Jno Lewis. 18th March 1711/12. 18.166.
- Selcheverill, Setchiverill, Selchiverile, etc., Timothy and Elizabeth his wife. Give bond as admrs of estate of John Dawson deceased. Bond also signed by Theoffilus Setchiverile and Wm Betts. 15 Aug 1711. 18.98.
- Timothy and Elizabeth his wife present inv of est of Jno Dawson decd. 14 Sept 1711. 18.105.
- Timothy and Eliz his wife. She late Eliz Rogers relict of Alex Rogers decd, state Rogers died without a will. Admr granted. 16 May 1717. 6.212.
- Serves, Jno. Servant to Geo English adjudged 13 yrs old. 21 Jan 1660/1. 2.136.
- Sewards, William. An indenture is presented by Tho Hobson with said William, that his children, John and Mary Seward, serve the said Hobson, etc. 22 July 1714. 6.60.
- [It is difficult to estimate this kind of entry. Did he sell his children? No, I don't think so. It is as though he had placed them with the most responsible man in the community for safe keeping. B.F.]
- Shapleigh, Shapley, Shippy. This last the pronunciation. The name often appearing thus.
- Shapleigh, Elizabeth. Daughter of Tho Shapleigh deceased. She makes choice of her uncle, Mr Jno Shapleigh, as guardian. 12 March 1713/14. 6.18.
- Hannah. Signs inv of est of Mr Tho Shapleigh 29 Sept 1703. 17.11.
- Jno. Appears as guardian of Eliz dau of Tho Shapleigh decd. 19 May 1714. 6.36.
- Jno. Suit, as guardian of Eliz Shapleigh, sole dau of Tho Shapleigh dec'd, against Jno Haynie and Hanah his wife, she relict and admr of sd dec'd. Referred to next Court. 19 Oct 1715. 6.141.
- Phill. [Shaply]. His servants' ages adj as: Lawrence Kelra 13, Don'll OLoth 16 and Humphrey Eale 13. 18th Janry 1675/6. 3.249.
- Mr Phillip. Suit agt him by Jno Richards to next Court. 16 Oct 1676. 4.6.
- Mr [doubtless Philip Shapleigh]. Sued by Jno Kyrke. Ref to next Court "the said Mr Shapley being taken sicke and gone from this Court". 21 Aug 1678. 4.4.
- Phillip. Judgt agt Jno Laurence 1452 lb tobo. 17 Oct 1678. 4.9.
- Mr Phillip. Justice. 20 Nov 1678. 4.12.
- Mr Phillip and Mr John Haynie. They to have liberty to set up and keep an Ordinary near the new Courthouse. 15 June 1681. 4.97.
- Mr Phillip. Justice. 20 July 1687. 4.397.
- Mr Phill. Justice. 16 Nov 1687. 4.410.

confidence that the body and Soule through the merits of Jesus Christ my blessed Saviour and Redeemer shall have a Joyfull Resurrection at the last day I give my Deare and Loveing wife Jane Wildey all my Temporall Estate both reall and personall as Lands Tenements Goods and Chatties of what nature or kind soever the same shall be To have and to Hold to her and to her heirs Executors Administrators and Assignes for Ever desiring my said wife to Gratifie my children as shee shall find them deserveing and doe appoint my said wife to be the Executrix of this my last will and Testament Witness my hand and Seale this first day of December 1680. [Signature not shown on record.] Sealed in the presence of James Gaylord, Owen Bradley his marke. June the 16 1681. This was proved to be the last will and Testament of Wm Wildey by the oath of Owen Bradley and is Recorded Vera Cop'a Test Tho Hobson Cl Cur Northumberland". Rerecorded 15 Feb 1715/16 by Mr Jno Chichester on behalf of his father Richard Chichester Esq. p.228. "In the name of God Amen I Jane Wildey widdow of Northumberland County in Virginia being ancient and feeble and very sick and weake in body but of sound and perfect memory praise be God for it doe make and ordaine this my last will and Testament in manner and form following Imprs I comitt my soul into the hands of Almighty God -- [etc.] -- and as Touching my Temporal Estate I dispose thereof as followeth Item I give and bequeath unto my daughter Elizabeth Fleet all my personall Estate of what quality or condition so ever to her and her heirs for Ever Item it is my will and desire that in case my son William Wildey assigne Transferr and make over the land and plantation whereon he now lives unto my said daughter Elizabeth Fleet and her heirs for Ever the Land aforesaid containing by Estimation Four hundred acres commonly called Poplers neck Then it is my will and desire that my sone William have an Equall proportion of my Estate with my said Daughter Elizabeth Excepting what is hereafter nominated the negro woman all my pewter and my made up Linnen and the rest of my goods and chatties to be Equally divided betweene my sone William and my daughter Eliz: in case my said sone shall make over the land called poplers neck as aforesaid to my said daughter Elizabeth and in case he refuses soe to doe to have noe part or portion out of any of my Estate Item: I give and bequeath unto my daughter Elizabeth all my wearing apparell. Lastly I doe constitute and ordaine and appoint my sone Henry Fleet and my said daughter Elizabeth Executors of this my last will and Testament In Testimony thereto I have hereunto set my hand and seale this 11th day of Aprill 1701 sign Jane Wildey [the seale] Signed sealed declared and published In the presence of us John Rose, sign Mary Blakeby Henry Parry". Proved 19 Nov 1701 by oaths of Jan Rose and Mary his wife and Henry Parry. Rerecorded 15 Feb 1715/6 by Mr Jno Chichester for his father Richd Chichester, Esq.

William. His land at Fairfield. p.228. Patent. 15 May 1661. Sir Wm Berkeley to Capt John Whitty. 1450 acres in Northumberland Co., on N side of Great Wiccocomoco River, "bounding Southward on the land of Mr John Berdon Mr Radford dec'd and Mr Downing (bought of Martin Cole John Edwards and others) and Easterly upon the lands of John Motley and Roger Waters Westerly and Northerly upon the maine Woods being a Quadrangular figure and Extending Northerly upon the first mentioned bounds", this land formerly granted Jane the daughter of Col William Clayburne by pat 10 Feb 1657 and now assigned over to said Jno Whitty by the said Collo Wm Clayborne, Capt Wm Clayborne and "Thomas Brereton who married the said Jane". Assignment of above 21 Jan 1664/5, Peter Aston Gent atty of Henry Corbin Esq atty of Capt Jno Whitty to Wm Wildey. Signed Peter Aston. Wit: Sam: Smith, John Rogers. p.229. P of A. 29 Aug 1663. Henry Corbin of Rappa River, marcht and atty of Capt Jno Whitty to Capt Peter Aston to sell "a Seate of Land called Fairefields". Signed Henry Corbin. Wit: Richard Lee, Val Peyton.

Wildey, William of St 8 par and Elizabeth his wife. Deed. 13 Dec 1708. They sell to Mr Jno Ingram of Wicco par, 200 acres of land on "Wiccocomoco River otherwise called Wiccocomoco Creek". Adjs line of Tho Webb, land of Ralph Bickley. Is part of land "commonly called Mottleys neck formerly granted by Patent dated the 13 of January 1661 to John Mottley dec'd" for 600 acres. "William Wildey in Right of his said Wife Elizabeth and Vertue of his the said Wildeys Intermarrying the said Elizabeth the Daughter and sole heire of John Mottley dec'd the son of the aforesaid John Mottley and Donce of Mary Mottley his mother the Relict Legatee and sole Exer'trix of his said Father (as by the Will of the said first menconed John dated the 8th of February 1669/70 and by Deed from the said Mary to her said sone

Descendants of William Rose

Generation No. 1

1. WILLIAM¹ ROSE¹ was born Abt. 1622 in England², and died Bef. June 10, 1672 in Surry County, Virginia³. He married ANNE MD ROSE⁴ Bef. 1653⁵.

Children of WILLIAM ROSE and ANNE ROSE are:

2. i. RICHARD² ROSE, b. Abt. 1668; d. WFT Est. 1696-1759.
ii. JANE ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1643-1669⁶; d. WFT Est. 1648-1752⁷.
iii. WILLIAM ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1643-1669⁸; d. WFT Est. 1649-1749⁹.
iv. ANNE ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1643-1669¹⁰; d. WFT Est. 1648-1752¹¹.
v. MARY ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1643-1669¹²; d. WFT Est. 1648-1752¹³.

Generation No. 2

2. RICHARD² ROSE (WILLIAM¹)¹⁴ was born Abt. 1668¹⁵, and died WFT Est. 1696-1759¹⁶. He married ELIZABETH SOWERBY¹⁷ WFT Est. 1682-1716¹⁸.

Children of RICHARD ROSE and ELIZABETH SOWERBY are:

3. i. THOMAS³ ROSE, b. Abt. 1692; d. WFT Est. 1732-1783.
ii. RICHARD ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1689-1718¹⁹; d. WFT Est. 1695-1797²⁰.
iii. ANN ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1689-1718²¹; d. WFT Est. 1694-1800²².
iv. JANE ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1689-1718²³; d. WFT Est. 1694-1800²⁴.

Generation No. 3

3. THOMAS³ ROSE (RICHARD², WILLIAM¹)²⁵ was born Abt. 1692²⁶, and died WFT Est. 1732-1783²⁷. He married ELIZABETH SEWARD²⁸ WFT Est. 1709-1743²⁹.

Child of THOMAS ROSE and ELIZABETH SEWARD is:

4. i. WILLIAM⁴ ROSE, b. Abt. 1729; d. WFT Est. 1761-1820.

Generation No. 4

4. WILLIAM⁴ ROSE (THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹)³⁰ was born Abt. 1729³¹, and died WFT Est. 1761-1820³². He married AMY LANGSTON³³ WFT Est. 1744-1778³⁴.

Children of WILLIAM ROSE and AMY LANGSTON are:

- i. WILLIAM⁵ ROSE, b. 1757, Granville County, North Carolina³⁵; d. February 12, 1835, Whitley County, Kentucky³⁶; m. ELIZABETH MERRITT, March 10, 1774, Granville Co., North Carolina, by Rev. Robert Dickens³⁷.
ii. SARAH ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1750-1779³⁸; d. WFT Est. 1755-1861³⁹.
iii. FREDERICK ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1750-1779⁴⁰; d. WFT Est. 1756-1858⁴¹.
iv. ELIZABETH ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1750-1779⁴²; d. WFT Est. 1755-1861⁴³.
v. WINIFRED ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1750-1779⁴⁴; d. WFT Est. 1755-1861⁴⁵. MARRIED STEPHEN MERRITT?
vi. PATTY (MARTHA) ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1750-1779⁴⁶; d. WFT Est. 1755-1861⁴⁷.
vii. HOWELL ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1750-1779⁴⁸; d. WFT Est. 1756-1858⁴⁹.

Endnotes

Descendants of William Rose

Generation No. 1

1. WILLIAM R. was born Apr. 1822 in England, and died Feb. 1893 in Henry County, Virginia. He married ANNE H. in 1845.

Children of William Rose and Anne Rose are

1. WILLIAM R. b. Apr. 1848 d. 1901-1902
2. JAMES R. b. 1850-1851 d. 1901-1902
3. WILLIAM R. b. 1852-1853 d. 1901-1902
4. ANNE R. b. 1854-1855 d. 1901-1902
5. MARY R. b. 1856-1857 d. 1901-1902

Generation No. 2

1. WILLIAM R. b. 1848 d. 1901-1902. He married ELIZABETH ROBERTS. WFT 1848-1902.

Children of William Rose and Elizabeth Roberts are

1. WILLIAM R. b. 1868 d. 1901-1902
2. JAMES R. b. 1870-1871 d. 1901-1902
3. WILLIAM R. b. 1872-1873 d. 1901-1902
4. ANNE R. b. 1874-1875 d. 1901-1902
5. MARY R. b. 1876-1877 d. 1901-1902

Generation No. 3

1. WILLIAM R. b. 1868 d. 1901-1902. He married ELIZABETH ROBERTS. WFT 1868-1902.

Children of William Rose and Elizabeth Roberts are

1. WILLIAM R. b. 1888 d. 1901-1902

Generation No. 4

1. WILLIAM R. b. 1888 d. 1901-1902. He married ELIZABETH ROBERTS. WFT 1888-1902.

Children of William Rose and Elizabeth Roberts are

1. WILLIAM R. b. 1888 d. 1901-1902
2. JAMES R. b. 1890-1891 d. 1901-1902
3. WILLIAM R. b. 1892-1893 d. 1901-1902
4. ANNE R. b. 1894-1895 d. 1901-1902
5. MARY R. b. 1896-1897 d. 1901-1902

Family Group Sheet

Husband: William Rose

Born: Abt. 1729
 Married: WFT Est. 1744-1778
 Died: WFT Est. 1761-1820
 Father: Thomas Rose
 Mother: Elizabeth Seward

Wife: Amy Langston

Born: WFT Est. 1717-1739
 Died: WFT Est. 1760-1827

CHILDREN

1	Name: William Rose Born: 1757	
M	Married: March 10, 1774 Died: February 12, 1835 Spouse: Elizabeth Merritt	in: Granville County, North Carolina in: Granville Co., North Carolina, by Rev. Robert Dickens in: Whitley County, Kentucky
2	Name: Sarah Rose Born: WFT Est. 1750-1779 Died: WFT Est. 1755-1861	
F		
3	Name: Frederick Rose Born: WFT Est. 1750-1779 Died: WFT Est. 1756-1858	
M		
4	Name: Elizabeth Rose Born: WFT Est. 1750-1779 Died: WFT Est. 1755-1861	
F		
5	Name: Winifred Rose Born: WFT Est. 1750-1779 Died: WFT Est. 1755-1861	MARRIED STEPHEN MERRITT?
F		
6	Name: Patty (Martha) Rose Born: WFT Est. 1750-1779 Died: WFT Est. 1755-1861	
F		
7	Name: Howell Rose Born: WFT Est. 1750-1779 Died: WFT Est. 1756-1858	
M		

Prepared By:

Husband: William Rose

Born: 1757
 Married: March 10, 1774
 Died: February 12, 1835
 Father: William Rose
 Mother: Amy Langston

in: Granville County, North Carolina
 in: Granville Co., North Carolina, by Rev. Robert Dickens
 in: Whitley County, Kentucky

Wife: Elizabeth Merritt

Born: Abt. 1758
 Died: WFT Est. 1801-1853
 Father: Ephraim Merritt
 Mother: Agnes Ragland

CHILDREN

1 F	Name: Nancy Rose Born: Abt. 1774 Died: WFT Est. 1775-1868	in: Granville County, North Carolina
2 M	Name: Hudson Rose Born: Abt. 1775 Died: WFT Est. 1776-1865	in: Granville County, North Carolina
3 F	Name: Ann Rose Born: Abt. 1776 Married: WFT Est. 1789-1821 Died: WFT Est. 1803-1870 Spouse: John Powell	in: Granville County, North Carolina
4 F	Name: Christiana Rose Born: Abt. 1778 Married: WFT Est. 1792-1825 Died: WFT Est. 1792-1872 Spouse: Unkwn McKiddy	in: Granville County, North Carolina
5 M	Name: William Rose Born: December 01, 1780 Married: WFT Est. 1797-1831 Died: WFT Est. 1824-1872 Spouse: Frances "Frankie" Burch	in: Granville County, North Carolina
6 F	Name: Mary "Polly" Rose Born: August 1781 Married: WFT Est. 1795-1828 Died: WFT Est. 1795-1875 Spouse: Ed Bennett	
7 M	Name: Benjamin Merritt Rose Born: May 19, 1793 Married: September 02, 1820 Died: October 09, 1890 Spouse: Elizabeth Powers	in: Pendleton District, South Carolina in: Whitley County, Kentucky in: Whitley County, Kentucky
8 F	Name: Amy Rose Born: 1794 Married: WFT Est. 1808-1841 Died: WFT Est. 1808-1888 Spouse: Unkwn Bennett	in: Pendleton Dist., South Carolina or Powell's Valley, Tennessee
9 F	Name: Elizabeth Rose Born: Aft. 1795 Married: WFT Est. 1809-1842 Died: WFT Est. 1809-1889 Spouse: Omas Bennett	

Prepared By:

Family Group Sheet

10	Name: Ephraim Rose	
	Born: August 09, 1799	in: South Carolina
M	Married: August 31, 1822	
	Died: February 17, 1849	in: Clear Fork, Whitley County, Kentucky
	Spouse: Hannah Lee	

10	John William Rose Born August 09, 1892 Married August 21, 1922 Died February 17, 1949 Spouse Unknown	in South Carolina in Charleston, White County, Kentucky
----	--	--

Descendants of William Rose

Generation No. 1

1. **WILLIAM⁵ ROSE** (**WILLIAM⁴**, **THOMAS³**, **RICHARD²**, **WILLIAM¹**)¹ was born 1757 in Granville County, North Carolina², and died February 12, 1835 in Whitley County, Kentucky³. He married **ELIZABETH MERRITT⁴** March 10, 1774 in Granville Co., North Carolina, by Rev. Robert Dickens⁵, daughter of **EPHRAIM MERRITT** and **AGNES RAGLAND**.

Children of WILLIAM ROSE and ELIZABETH MERRITT are:

- i. **NANCY⁶ ROSE**, b. Abt. 1774, Granville County, North Carolina⁶; d. WFT Est. 1775-1868⁷.
- ii. **HUDSON ROSE**, b. Abt. 1775, Granville County, North Carolina⁸; d. WFT Est. 1776-1865⁹.
2. iii. **ANN ROSE**, b. Abt. 1776, Granville County, North Carolina; d. WFT Est. 1803-1870.
- iv. **CHRISTIANA ROSE**, b. Abt. 1778, Granville County, North Carolina¹⁰; d. WFT Est. 1792-1872¹¹; m. UNKWN MCKIDDY, WFT Est. 1792-1825¹².

More About CHRISTIANA ROSE:

Fact 1: Lived in Whitley County, Kentucky¹³

3. v. **WILLIAM ROSE**, b. December 01, 1780, Granville County, North Carolina; d. WFT Est. 1824-1872.
- vi. **MARY "POLLY" ROSE**, b. August 1781¹⁴; d. WFT Est. 1795-1875¹⁵; m. **ED BENNETT**, WFT Est. 1795-1828¹⁶.

More About ED BENNETT:

Fact 1: Brother of Omas Bennett who married Elizabeth Rose¹⁷

4. vii. **BENJAMIN MERRITT ROSE**, b. May 19, 1793, Pendleton District, South Carolina; d. October 09, 1890, Whitley County, Kentucky.
- viii. **AMY ROSE**, b. 1794, Pendleton Dist., South Carolina or Powell's Valley, Tennessee¹⁸; d. WFT Est. 1808-1888¹⁹; m. UNKWN BENNETT, WFT Est. 1808-1841²⁰.
- ix. **ELIZABETH ROSE**, b. Aft. 1795²¹; d. WFT Est. 1809-1889²²; m. **OMAS BENNETT**, WFT Est. 1809-1842²³.

More About OMAS BENNETT:

Fact 1: Brother of Ed Bennett who married Mary Rose²⁴

5. x. **EPHRAIM ROSE**, b. August 09, 1799, South Carolina; d. February 17, 1849, Clear Fork, Whitley County, Kentucky.

Generation No. 2

2. **ANN⁶ ROSE** (**WILLIAM⁵**, **WILLIAM⁴**, **THOMAS³**, **RICHARD²**, **WILLIAM¹**)²⁵ was born Abt. 1776 in Granville County, North Carolina²⁶, and died WFT Est. 1803-1870²⁷. She married **JOHN POWELL²⁸** WFT Est. 1789-1821²⁹.

More About ANN ROSE:

Fact 1: 1837, Living in Madison County, Kentucky³⁰

Child of ANN ROSE and JOHN POWELL is:

6. i. **ELIZABETH⁷ POWELL**, b. 1799, Campbell County, Tennessee; d. WFT Est. 1828-1893, Kentucky.

3. **WILLIAM⁶ ROSE** (**WILLIAM⁵**, **WILLIAM⁴**, **THOMAS³**, **RICHARD²**, **WILLIAM¹**)³¹ was born December 01, 1780 in Granville County, North Carolina³², and died WFT Est. 1824-1872³³. He married **FRANCES "FRANKIE" BURCH³⁴** WFT Est. 1797-1831³⁵.

Children of WILLIAM ROSE and FRANCES BURCH are:

7. i. **HENRY⁷ ROSE**, b. Abt. 1812; d. WFT Est. 1845-1903.

Descendants of William Rose

Generation No. 1

1. **William Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky. He married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; daughter of **John** and **Ann** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky.

Children of William Rose and Elizabeth (Merritt) Rose

1. **William Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
2. **Ann Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **John** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
3. **Elizabeth Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **John** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
4. **John Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
5. **James Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
6. **Robert Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
7. **Thomas Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
8. **George Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
9. **Charles Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
10. **David Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
11. **Samuel Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
12. **Benjamin Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
13. **Joseph Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
14. **Samuel Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
15. **David Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
16. **Samuel Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
17. **David Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
18. **Samuel Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
19. **David Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.
20. **Samuel Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.

Generation No. 2

1. **Ann Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **John** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.

More About Ann Rose:
Feb 12, 1825, Living in Madison County, Kentucky.

Child of Ann Rose and John Rose

1. **William Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.

Children of William Rose and Elizabeth (Merritt) Rose

1. **William Rose** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; married **Elizabeth** b. 1770 in Greene County, Kentucky; and died February 12, 1825 in Madison County, Kentucky.

- ii. LARKIN ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1801-1827³⁶; d. WFT Est. 1832-1907³⁷; m. MALINDA POWERS, WFT Est. 1829-1863³⁸.
- iii. MARY POLLY ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1801-1830³⁹; d. WFT Est. 1806-1912⁴⁰.
- 8. iv. JACKSON ROSE, b. 1816; d. WFT Est. 1850-1907.
- v. SUSANNAH ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1801-1830⁴¹; d. WFT Est. 1806-1912⁴².
- vi. MARTHA ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1801-1830⁴³; d. WFT Est. 1806-1912⁴⁴.
- 9. vii. WILLIAM RILEY ROSE, b. Abt. 1822; d. WFT Est. 1860-1913.

4. BENJAMIN MERRITT⁶ ROSE (*WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹*)⁴⁵ was born May 19, 1793 in Pendleton District, South Carolina⁴⁶, and died October 09, 1890 in Whitley County, Kentucky⁴⁷. He married ELIZABETH POWERS⁴⁸ September 02, 1820 in Whitley County, Kentucky⁴⁹.

Notes for BENJAMIN MERRITT ROSE:

[]

Benjamin Merritt Rose may have been the first of his line to move into Kentucky since he appears in 1820 Census records (unmarried) and the 1830 Census shows others of his family members in Kentucky, including his father.

Children of BENJAMIN ROSE and ELIZABETH POWERS are:

- i. SARAH⁷ ROSE, b. May 03, 1821⁵⁰; d. WFT Est. 1847-1915⁵¹; m. HENRY LAWSON, September 27, 1841, Campbell County, Tennessee⁵².
- ii. ZEPHRA ROSE, b. Abt. 1825⁵³; d. WFT Est. 1854-1919⁵⁴; m. PRESSLY JONES, August 17, 1848, Campbell County, Tennessee⁵⁵.
- iii. ELIZABETH ROSE, b. September 17, 1825, Kentucky⁵⁶; d. August 29, 1885, Campbell County, Tennessee⁵⁷; m. ANDREW LAWSON, January 21, 1844, Campbell County, Tennessee⁵⁸.

Marriage Notes for ELIZABETH ROSE and ANDREW LAWSON:

[]

Elizabeth Rose, daughter of Benjamin & Elizabeth Powers Rose, and Andrew "Sorrell" Lawson had 11 known children. Their data not obtained.

- 10. iv. WILLIAM ROSE, b. December 11, 1827; d. June 23, 1883.
- v. MARY ROSE, b. November 14, 1829⁵⁹; d. WFT Est. 1853-1923⁶⁰; m. ZEBEDEE BAIRD, February 18, 1847, Campbell County, Tennessee⁶¹.
- vi. DELLA ROSE, b. February 23, 1834⁶²; d. March 09, 1924⁶³; m. MELVIN WALDEN, February 06, 1851⁶⁴.
- vii. ISHAM ROSE, b. Abt. 1835⁶⁵; d. WFT Est. 1836-1925⁶⁶.
- viii. ANNA ROSE, b. Abt. 1837⁶⁷; d. WFT Est. 1838-1931⁶⁸.
- ix. PHEBE ROSE, b. Abt. 1837⁶⁹; d. WFT Est. 1859-1931⁷⁰; m. GEORGE FLEM BAIRD, January 06, 1852, Campbell County, Tennessee⁷¹.
- x. JANE ROSE, b. April 18, 1838⁷²; d. WFT Est. 1856-1932⁷³; m. JAMES WALDEN, September 02, 1852, Campbell County, Tennessee⁷⁴.
- xi. GEORGE P. ROSE, b. August 11, 1840, Whitley County, Kentucky⁷⁵; d. 1935, Dale, Pottowatomie Co., Oklahoma⁷⁶; m. JULIA ANN LLOYD, WFT Est. 1857-1890⁷⁷.
- xii. JOHN ROSE, b. Abt. 1841⁷⁸; d. WFT Est. 1842-1931⁷⁹.
- xiii. MATISON A. ROSE, b. April 24, 1842⁸⁰; d. WFT Est. 1843-1932⁸¹; m. EMILY CROLEY, April 24, 1842⁸².
- xiv. BENJAMIN M. ROSE, b. Abt. 1845⁸³; d. WFT Est. 1846-1935⁸⁴.

5. EPHRAIM⁶ ROSE (*WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹*)⁸⁵ was born August 09, 1799 in South Carolina⁸⁶, and died February 17, 1849 in Clear Fork, Whitley County, Kentucky⁸⁷. He married HANNAH LEE⁸⁸ August 31, 1822⁸⁹, daughter of JAMES LEE and NANCY MAYSE.

More About HANNAH LEE:

Fact 1: Buried Wolf Creek Cemetery, Whitley County, Kentucky⁹⁰

Children of EPHRAIM ROSE and HANNAH LEE are:

- i. G.O. JOICY⁷ ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1820-1845⁹¹; d. WFT Est. 1825-1928⁹².
- ii. WYMER ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1820-1845⁹³; d. WFT Est. 1825-1925⁹⁴.
- iii. NANCY ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1820-1845⁹⁵; d. WFT Est. 1825-1928⁹⁶.
- iv. SERENA ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1820-1845⁹⁷; d. WFT Est. 1825-1928⁹⁸.

- v. FRANCES ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1820-1845⁹⁹; d. WFT Est. 1825-1928¹⁰⁰.
- vi. ELIZABETH "BETTY" ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1820-1845¹⁰¹; d. WFT Est. 1825-1928¹⁰².
- vii. MARIAM ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1820-1845¹⁰³; d. WFT Est. 1825-1928¹⁰⁴.
- viii. WILLIAM JASPER ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1820-1845¹⁰⁵; d. WFT Est. 1825-1925¹⁰⁶.
- ix. GRANVILLE PERRY ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1820-1845¹⁰⁷; d. WFT Est. 1825-1925¹⁰⁸.

Generation No. 3

6. ELIZABETH⁷ POWELL (*ANN⁶ ROSE, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹*)¹⁰⁹ was born 1799 in Campbell County, Tennessee¹¹⁰, and died WFT Est. 1828-1893 in Kentucky¹¹¹. She married WILLIAM CROLEY¹¹² November 22, 1814¹¹³, son of LITTLE CROLEY and POLLY GIBSON.

Children of ELIZABETH POWELL and WILLIAM CROLEY are:

- 11. i. ANN / ANNA⁸ CROLEY, b. WFT Est. 1813-1827; d. WFT Est. 1850-1916.
- ii. L.B. "BERRY" CROLEY, b. December 15, 1815¹¹⁴; d. WFT Est. 1832-1905¹¹⁵; m. WINNIE LAY, WFT Est. 1832-1865¹¹⁶.
- iii. MARY CROLEY, b. WFT Est. 1818-1845¹¹⁷; d. WFT Est. 1834-1927¹¹⁸; m. EPHRAIM ROSE, WFT Est. 1834-1879¹¹⁹.
- iv. WYMER CROLEY, b. May 10, 1824¹²⁰; d. August 03, 1897¹²¹; m. REBECCA POLLY, WFT Est. 1841-1873¹²².

More About WYMER CROLEY:

Fact 1: "Captain" Wymer Croley¹²³

- v. JOHN CROLEY, b. WFT Est. 1818-1845¹²⁴; d. WFT Est. 1838-1924¹²⁵; m. UNKWN POWELL, WFT Est. 1838-1882¹²⁶.
- vi. NANCY CROLEY, b. WFT Est. 1818-1845¹²⁷; d. WFT Est. 1834-1927¹²⁸; m. WILLIAM D. LAY, WFT Est. 1834-1879¹²⁹.
- vii. JANE CROLEY, b. WFT Est. 1818-1845¹³⁰; d. WFT Est. 1834-1927¹³¹; m. WILLIAM RIDENOUR, WFT Est. 1834-1879¹³².
- viii. REBECCA CROLEY, b. WFT Est. 1818-1845¹³³; d. WFT Est. 1834-1927¹³⁴; m. PETER LAY, WFT Est. 1834-1879¹³⁵.
- ix. DELILAH "DILLIE" CROLEY, b. WFT Est. 1818-1845¹³⁶; d. WFT Est. 1834-1927¹³⁷; m. THOMAS LAY, WFT Est. 1834-1879¹³⁸.
- x. MARTHA CROLEY, b. WFT Est. 1818-1845¹³⁹; d. WFT Est. 1823-1927¹⁴⁰.
- xi. ELIZABETH CROLEY, b. WFT Est. 1818-1845¹⁴¹; d. WFT Est. 1834-1927¹⁴²; m. TEREL HAMLIN, WFT Est. 1834-1879¹⁴³.

7. HENRY⁷ ROSE (*WILLIAM⁶, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹*)¹⁴⁴ was born Abt. 1812¹⁴⁵, and died WFT Est. 1845-1903¹⁴⁶. He married MARY POLLY POWERS¹⁴⁷ WFT Est. 1831-1861¹⁴⁸, daughter of JAMES POWERS and SARAH CADWELL.

Children of HENRY ROSE and MARY POWERS are:

- 12. i. NELSON⁸ ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1833-1859¹⁴⁹; d. WFT Est. 1839-1939¹⁵⁰.
- ii. OLLY ROSE, b. August 01, 1834; d. June 28, 1914.
- iii. JESSIE ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1833-1859¹⁵¹; d. WFT Est. 1839-1939¹⁵².
- iv. SALINA ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1833-1859¹⁵³; d. WFT Est. 1838-1942¹⁵⁴.
- v. MARY ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1833-1859¹⁵⁵; d. WFT Est. 1838-1942¹⁵⁶.
- 13. vi. HENRY ROSE, b. July 16, 1842; d. July 03, 1927.

8. JACKSON⁷ ROSE (*WILLIAM⁶, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹*)¹⁵⁷ was born 1816¹⁵⁸, and died WFT Est. 1850-1907¹⁵⁹. He married ANN / ANNA CROLEY¹⁶⁰ December 16, 1838 in Campbell County, Tennessee¹⁶¹, daughter of WILLIAM CROLEY and ELIZABETH POWELL.

Children of JACKSON ROSE and ANN CROLEY are:

- 14. i. WILLIAM CROLEY⁸ ROSE, b. 1843, Whitley County, Kentucky; d. WFT Est. 1872-1934.
- 15. ii. ELDON B. ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1835-1862; d. WFT Est. 1864-1942.
- 16. iii. EPHRAIM MERRITT ROSE, b. November 1847; d. WFT Est. 1874-1938.

9. WILLIAM RILEY⁷ ROSE (*WILLIAM⁶, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹*)¹⁶² was born Abt. 1822¹⁶³, and died WFT Est. 1860-1913¹⁶⁴. He married SOPHIA BENNETT¹⁶⁵ Abt. 1844¹⁶⁶.

Notes for WILLIAM RILEY ROSE:

[]

Possibly second wife, Katie _____, and son, William L. Rose, per 1900 census: "b. Aug. 1860, m. ca 1861, Katie -- --."

Children of WILLIAM ROSE and SOPHIA BENNETT are:

- i. MADISON⁸ ROSE, b. Abt. 1845¹⁶⁷; d. WFT Est. 1846-1935¹⁶⁸.
- ii. JINCY ROSE, b. Abt. 1846¹⁶⁹; d. WFT Est. 1847-1940¹⁷⁰.
- iii. JACKSON ROSE, b. Abt. 1848¹⁷¹; d. WFT Est. 1849-1938¹⁷².
- iv. BENJAMIN ROSE, b. Abt. 1853¹⁷³; d. WFT Est. 1854-1943¹⁷⁴.
- v. WILLIAM B. ROSE, b. January 1855¹⁷⁵; d. WFT Est. 1856-1945¹⁷⁶.
17. vi. TOBIAS ROSE, b. January 27, 1855; d. October 17, 1910.
- vii. MARY ROSE, b. Abt. 1857¹⁷⁷; d. WFT Est. 1858-1951¹⁷⁸.

10. WILLIAM⁷ ROSE (*BENJAMIN MERRITT⁶, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹*)¹⁷⁹ was born December 11, 1827¹⁸⁰, and died June 23, 1983¹⁸¹. He married (1) CLARINDA SILER¹⁸² WFT Est. 1842-1855¹⁸³. He married (2) OLLY ROSE¹⁸⁴ December 07, 1856¹⁸⁵, daughter of HENRY ROSE and MARY POWERS.

Children of WILLIAM ROSE and CLARINDA SILER are:

- i. ELIZABETH⁸ ROSE, b. 1851¹⁸⁶; d. WFT Est. 1852-1945¹⁸⁷.
- ii. BENJAMIN F. ROSE, b. March 03, 1852¹⁸⁸; d. WFT Est. 1853-1942¹⁸⁹.
- iii. JOSEPH LANKFORD ROSE, b. March 03, 1854¹⁹⁰; d. WFT Est. 1855-1944¹⁹¹.
- iv. WILLIAM BURGESS "BURT" ROSE, b. November 28, 1856¹⁹²; d. WFT Est. 1857-1946¹⁹³.

Children of WILLIAM ROSE and OLLY ROSE are:

- v. AMANDA EMILINE⁸ ROSE, b. September 25, 1857¹⁹⁴; d. WFT Est. 1858-1951¹⁹⁵.
- vi. MARY ROSE, b. Abt. 1858¹⁹⁶; d. WFT Est. 1859-1952¹⁹⁷.
- vii. GEORGE P. ROSE, JR., b. 1860¹⁹⁸; d. WFT Est. 1861-1950¹⁹⁹.
- viii. MINER B. ROSE, b. March 1860²⁰⁰; d. WFT Est. 1861-1950²⁰¹.
- ix. DEMERIS L. ROSE, b. February 1864²⁰²; d. WFT Est. 1865-1958²⁰³.
18. x. HENRY MILFORD ROSE, b. May 06, 1869; d. WFT Est. 1904-1960.

Generation No. 4

11. ANN / ANNA⁸ CROLEY (*ELIZABETH⁷ POWELL, ANN⁶ ROSE, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹*)²⁰⁴ was born WFT Est. 1813-1827²⁰⁵, and died WFT Est. 1850-1916²⁰⁶. She married JACKSON ROSE²⁰⁷ December 16, 1838 in Campbell County, Tennessee²⁰⁸, son of WILLIAM ROSE and FRANCES BURCH.

Children of ANN CROLEY and JACKSON ROSE are:

- i. WILLIAM CROLEY⁹ ROSE, b. 1843, Whitley County, Kentucky²⁰⁹; d. WFT Est. 1872-1934²¹⁰; m. MARY D. "MOLLIE" MOSS, October 04, 1866²¹¹.

Notes for WILLIAM CROLEY ROSE:

[]

William Croley Rose - served with 8th Regiment Kentucky Infantry. Fought at Chattanooga; present at raising of Union flag at Lookout Mountain. He later became a judge.

- ii. ELDON B. ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1835-1862²¹²; d. WFT Est. 1864-1942²¹³; m. RACHEL SILER, WFT Est. 1861-1896²¹⁴.
- iii. EPHRAIM MERRITT ROSE, b. November 1847²¹⁵; d. WFT Est. 1874-1938²¹⁶; m. MAHALA JANE BENNETT, WFT Est. 1864-1895²¹⁷.

12. OLLY⁸ ROSE (HENRY⁷, WILLIAM⁶, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹)²¹⁸ was born August 01, 1834²¹⁹, and died June 28, 1914²²⁰. She married WILLIAM ROSE²²¹ December 07, 1856²²², son of BENJAMIN ROSE and ELIZABETH POWERS.

Children of OLLY ROSE and WILLIAM ROSE are:

- i. AMANDA EMILINE⁹ ROSE, b. September 25, 1857²²³; d. WFT Est. 1858-1951²²⁴.
- ii. MARY ROSE, b. Abt. 1858²²⁵; d. WFT Est. 1859-1952²²⁶.
- iii. GEORGE P. ROSE, JR., b. 1860²²⁷; d. WFT Est. 1861-1950²²⁸.
- iv. MINER B. ROSE, b. March 1860²²⁹; d. WFT Est. 1861-1950²³⁰.
- v. DEMERIS L. ROSE, b. February 1864²³¹; d. WFT Est. 1865-1958²³².
- vi. HENRY MILFORD ROSE, b. May 06, 1869²³³; d. WFT Est. 1904-1960²³⁴; m. NANNIE ROSE, WFT Est. 1885-1918²³⁵.

13. HENRY⁸ ROSE (HENRY⁷, WILLIAM⁶, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹)²³⁶ was born July 16, 1842²³⁷, and died July 03, 1927²³⁸. He married JOSEPHINE NORRIS²³⁹ WFT Est. 1860-1896²⁴⁰, daughter of JAMES NORRIS and MALINDA DYEHOUSE.

More About HENRY ROSE:

Fact 1: Birth and Death dates are from death certificate.²⁴¹

Children of HENRY ROSE and JOSEPHINE NORRIS are:

- i. LEE⁹ ROSE, b. April 11, 1886, Whitley County, Kentucky²⁴²; d. July 01, 1947, Whitley County, Kentucky²⁴³; m. MINNIE SOTA RAINS, January 08, 1908, Campbell County, Tennessee²⁴⁴.
- ii. RACHEL ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1894²⁴⁵; d. WFT Est. 1917-1981²⁴⁶; m. BEN SILER, WFT Est. 1884-1931²⁴⁷.
- iii. MOLLY ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1863-1892²⁴⁸; d. WFT Est. 1868-1974²⁴⁹.
- iv. MARTHA ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1863-1892²⁵⁰; d. WFT Est. 1868-1974²⁵¹.
- v. JULIA ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1863-1892²⁵²; d. WFT Est. 1868-1974²⁵³.
- vi. JOSEPH NORRIS ROSE, DR., b. WFT Est. 1863-1892²⁵⁴; d. WFT Est. 1869-1971²⁵⁵.

14. WILLIAM CROLEY⁸ ROSE (JACKSON⁷, WILLIAM⁶, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹)²⁵⁶ was born 1843 in Whitley County, Kentucky²⁵⁷, and died WFT Est. 1872-1934²⁵⁸. He married MARY D. "MOLLIE" MOSS²⁵⁹ October 04, 1866²⁶⁰, daughter of HENRY HARRISON MOSS.

Notes for WILLIAM CROLEY ROSE:

[]

William Croley Rose - served with 8th Regiment Kentucky Infantry. Fought at Chattanooga; present at raising of Union flag at Lookout Mountain. He later became a judge.

Children of WILLIAM ROSE and MARY MOSS are:

- i. NELLIE BLANCHE⁹ ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1892²⁶¹; d. WFT Est. 1869-1974²⁶².

Notes for NELLIE BLANCHE ROSE:

[]

Nellie Blanche Rose Davis, of Knoxville, Tennessee. Her Bible is in the possession of Carole Floyd Williams of Mt. Pleasant, South Carolina.

- ii. JOHN MOSS ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1892²⁶³; d. WFT Est. 1870-1971²⁶⁴.
- iii. JOSEPH EASTON ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1892²⁶⁵; d. WFT Est. 1870-1971²⁶⁶.
- iv. SIDNEY BARNES ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1892²⁶⁷; d. WFT Est. 1870-1971²⁶⁸.
- v. FANNIE LAURA ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1892²⁶⁹; d. WFT Est. 1869-1974²⁷⁰.
- vi. ROSCOE CONKLIN ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1892²⁷¹; d. WFT Est. 1870-1971²⁷².

15. ELDON B.⁸ ROSE (JACKSON⁷, WILLIAM⁶, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹)²⁷³ was born WFT Est. 1835-1862²⁷⁴, and died WFT Est. 1864-1942²⁷⁵. He married RACHEL SILER²⁷⁶ WFT Est. 1861-1896²⁷⁷, daughter of JACOB SILER and MARGARET MOAD.

Children of ELDON ROSE and RACHEL SILER are:

- i. GEORGE L.⁹ ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1887²⁷⁸; d. WFT Est. 1869-1968²⁷⁹.
- ii. JOSEPH F. ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1887²⁸⁰; d. WFT Est. 1869-1968²⁸¹.
- iii. JACOB SILER ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1887²⁸²; d. WFT Est. 1869-1968²⁸³.
- iv. MARY M. ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1887²⁸⁴; d. WFT Est. 1869-1971²⁸⁵.
- v. ANNA C. ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1887²⁸⁶; d. WFT Est. 1869-1971²⁸⁷.
- vi. NANCY D. ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1887²⁸⁸; d. WFT Est. 1869-1971²⁸⁹.
- vii. JAMES ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1887²⁹⁰; d. WFT Est. 1869-1968²⁹¹.
- viii. DAMARIS ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1887²⁹²; d. WFT Est. 1869-1971²⁹³.
- ix. LELL ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1864-1887²⁹⁴; d. WFT Est. 1869-1968²⁹⁵.

16. EPHRAIM MERRITT⁸ ROSE (*JACKSON⁷, WILLIAM⁶, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹*)²⁹⁶ was born November 1847²⁹⁷, and died WFT Est. 1874-1938²⁹⁸. He married MAHALA JANE BENNETT²⁹⁹ WFT Est. 1864-1895³⁰⁰.

Children of EPHRAIM ROSE and MAHALA BENNETT are:

- i. JAMES E.⁹ ROSE, b. Abt. 1870³⁰¹; d. WFT Est. 1871-1960³⁰².
- ii. WILLIAM "SPUD" MERRITT ROSE, b. November 05, 1870³⁰³; d. January 26, 1940³⁰⁴; m. ELIZABETH LAWSON, WFT Est. 1889-1902³⁰⁵.

17. TOBIAS⁸ ROSE (*WILLIAM RILEY⁷, WILLIAM⁶, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹*)³⁰⁶ was born January 27, 1855³⁰⁷, and died October 17, 1910³⁰⁸. He married CYNTHIA REYNOLDS³⁰⁹ Abt. 1876³¹⁰.

Children of TOBIAS ROSE and CYNTHIA REYNOLDS are:

- i. HENRY⁹ ROSE, b. January 06, 1888³¹¹; d. September 15, 1968, Lexington, Kentucky³¹²; m. EMILY JANE RAINS, WFT Est. 1903-1935³¹³.
- ii. JACKSON ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1870-1887³¹⁴; d. WFT Est. 1902-1973³¹⁵; m. NANCY GOINS, WFT Est. 1888-1927³¹⁶.
- iii. DELPHIA ROSE, b. WFT Est. 1876-1901³¹⁷; d. WFT Est. 1892-1985³¹⁸; m. UNKWN FOLEY, WFT Est. 1892-1935³¹⁹.

18. HENRY MILFORD⁸ ROSE (*WILLIAM⁷, BENJAMIN MERRITT⁶, WILLIAM⁵, WILLIAM⁴, THOMAS³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹*)³²⁰ was born May 06, 1869³²¹, and died WFT Est. 1904-1960³²². He married NANNIE ROSE³²³ WFT Est. 1885-1918³²⁴.

Children of HENRY ROSE and NANNIE ROSE are:

- i. FLEMON⁹ ROSE, SR., b. Private; m. ADA HAMLIN, Private.

More About FLEMON ROSE, SR.:

Fact 1: Private

More About ADA HAMLIN:

Fact 1: Private

- ii. BILL ROSE, b. Private.

More About BILL ROSE:

Fact 1: Private

- iii. BYRD ROSE, b. Private.

More About BYRD ROSE:

Fact 1: Private

- iv. LEE ROSE, b. Private.

More About LEE ROSE:

Fact 1: Private

v. MARTHA ROSE, b. Private.

More About MARTHA ROSE:

Fact 1: Private

vi. MARY JANE ROSE, b. Private.

More About MARY JANE ROSE:

Fact 1: Private

vii. LAURA ROSE, b. Private.

More About LAURA ROSE:

Fact 1: Private

Endnotes

1. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
2. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
3. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
4. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
5. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
6. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
7. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
8. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
9. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
10. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
11. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
12. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
13. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
14. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
15. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
16. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
17. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
18. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
19. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
20. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
21. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854, Date of Import: Jan 19, 1998.
22. Broderbund Software, Inc., *World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1*, (Release date: February 9, 1996), "CD-ROM," Tree #4854,

Descendants of William Rose

- 1 William Rose Abt. 1622 - Bef. 1672
 - +Anne Md Rose WFT Est. 1617-1642 - WFT Est. 1670-1729
- 2 Richard Rose Abt. 1668 - WFT Est. 1696-1759
 - +Elizabeth Sowerby WFT Est. 1652-1677 - WFT Est. 1695-1764
- 3 Thomas Rose Abt. 1692 - WFT Est. 1732-1783
 - +Elizabeth Seward WFT Est. 1687-1709 - WFT Est. 1732-1796
- 4 William Rose Abt. 1729 - WFT Est. 1761-1820
 - +Amy Langston WFT Est. 1717-1739 - WFT Est. 1760-1827
- 5 William Rose 1757 - 1835
 - +Elizabeth Merritt Abt. 1758 - WFT Est. 1801-1853
- 6 Nancy Rose Abt. 1774 - WFT Est. 1775-1868
- 6 Hudson Rose Abt. 1775 - WFT Est. 1776-1865
- 6 Ann Rose Abt. 1776 - WFT Est. 1803-1870
 - +John Powell WFT Est. 1751-1778 - WFT Est. 1802-1864
- 7 Elizabeth Powell 1799 - WFT Est. 1828-1893
 - +William Croley 1798 - WFT Est. 1828-1889
- 8 [4] Ann / Anna Croley WFT Est. 1813-1827 - WFT Est. 1850-1916
 - + [3] Jackson Rose 1816 - WFT Est. 1850-1907
- 9 [5] William Croley Rose 1843 - WFT Est. 1872-1934
 - + [6] Mary D. "Mollie" Moss WFT Est. 1828-1852 - 1908
- 10 [7] Nellie Blanche Rose WFT Est. 1864-1892 - WFT Est. 1869-1974
- 10 [8] John Moss Rose WFT Est. 1864-1892 - WFT Est. 1870-1971
- 10 [9] Joseph Easton Rose WFT Est. 1864-1892 - WFT Est. 1870-1971
- 10 [10] Sidney Barnes Rose WFT Est. 1864-1892 - WFT Est. 1870-1971
- 10 [11] Fannie Laura Rose WFT Est. 1864-1892 - WFT Est. 1869-1974
- 10 [12] Roscoe Conklin Rose WFT Est. 1864-1892 - WFT Est. 1870-1971
- 9 [13] Eldon B. Rose WFT Est. 1835-1862 - WFT Est. 1864-1942
 - + [14] Rachel Siler 1846 - WFT Est. 1864-1940
- 10 [15] George L. Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1968
- 10 [16] Joseph F. Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1968
- 10 [17] Jacob Siler Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1968
- 10 [18] Mary M. Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1971
- 10 [19] Anna C. Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1971
- 10 [20] Nancy D. Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1971
- 10 [21] James Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1968
- 10 [22] Damaris Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1971
- 10 [23] LeIl Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1968
- 9 [24] Ephraim Merritt Rose 1847 - WFT Est. 1874-1938
 - + [25] Mahala Jane Bennett 1848 - WFT Est. 1874-1942
- 10 [26] James E. Rose Abt. 1870 - WFT Est. 1871-1960
- 10 [27] William "Spud" Merritt Rose 1870 - 1940
 - + [28] Elizabeth Lawson 1874 - 1904
- 8 L.B. "Berry" Croley 1815 - WFT Est. 1832-1905
 - +Winnie Lay WFT Est. 1811-1831 - WFT Est. 1832-1915
- 8 Mary Croley WFT Est. 1818-1845 - WFT Est. 1834-1927
 - +Ephraim Rose WFT Est. 1808-1843 - WFT Est. 1834-1922
- 8 Wymer Croley 1824 - 1897
 - +Rebecca Polly WFT Est. 1820-1840 - WFT Est. 1841-1924
- 8 John Croley WFT Est. 1818-1845 - WFT Est. 1838-1924
 - +Unkwn Powell WFT Est. 1817-1852 - WFT Est. 1838-1932
- 8 Nancy Croley WFT Est. 1818-1845 - WFT Est. 1834-1927
 - +William D. Lay WFT Est. 1808-1843 - WFT Est. 1834-1922
- 8 Jane Croley WFT Est. 1818-1845 - WFT Est. 1834-1927
 - +William Ridenour WFT Est. 1808-1843 - WFT Est. 1834-1922
- 8 Rebecca Croley WFT Est. 1818-1845 - WFT Est. 1834-1927
 - +Peter Lay WFT Est. 1808-1843 - WFT Est. 1834-1922
- 8 Delilah "Dillie" Croley WFT Est. 1818-1845 - WFT Est. 1834-1927
 - +Thomas Lay WFT Est. 1808-1843 - WFT Est. 1834-1922
- 8 Martha Croley WFT Est. 1818-1845 - WFT Est. 1823-1927
- 8 Elizabeth Croley WFT Est. 1818-1845 - WFT Est. 1834-1927
 - +Terel Hamlin WFT Est. 1808-1843 - WFT Est. 1834-1922
- 6 Christiana Rose Abt. 1778 - WFT Est. 1792-1872
 - +Unkwn McKiddy WFT Est. 1761-1781 - WFT Est. 1795-1867
- 6 William Rose 1780 - WFT Est. 1824-1872
 - +Frances "Frankie" Burch WFT Est. 1773-1799 - WFT Est. 1825-1886
- 7 Henry Rose Abt. 1812 - WFT Est. 1845-1903
 - +Mary Polly Powers Abt. 1815 - WFT Est. 1845-1909
- 8 Nelson Rose WFT Est. 1833-1859 - WFT Est. 1839-1939
- 8 [33] Olly Rose 1834 - 1914
 - + [32] William Rose 1827 - 1983
- 9 [34] Amanda Emiline Rose 1857 - WFT Est. 1858-1951
- 9 [35] Mary Rose Abt. 1858 - WFT Est. 1859-1952
- 9 [36] George P. Rose, Jr. 1860 - WFT Est. 1861-1950

..... 9 [37] Miner B. Rose 1860 - WFT Est. 1861-1950
 9 [38] Demeris L. Rose 1864 - WFT Est. 1865-1958
 9 [39] Henry Milford Rose 1869 - WFT Est. 1904-1960
 +[40] Nannie Rose WFT Est. 1860-1882 - WFT Est. 1904-1970
 10 [41] Flemon Rose, Sr. Private -
 +[42] Ada Hamlin Private -
 10 [43] Bill Rose Private -
 10 [44] Byrd Rose Private -
 10 [45] Lee Rose Private -
 10 [46] Martha Rose Private -
 10 [47] Mary Jane Rose Private -
 10 [48] Laura Rose Private -
 8 Jessie Rose WFT Est. 1833-1859 - WFT Est. 1839-1939
 8 Salina Rose WFT Est. 1833-1859 - WFT Est. 1838-1942
 8 Mary Rose WFT Est. 1833-1859 - WFT Est. 1838-1942
 8 Henry Rose 1842 - 1927
 +Josephine Norris WFT Est. 1840-1866 - WFT Est. 1889-1953
 9 Lee Rose 1886 - 1947
 +Minnie Sota Rains 1892 - 1973
 10 [1] Edward Rose 1909 - 1960
 +Flora Baker Private -
 *2nd Wife of [1] Edward Rose:
 +Flora Smith Private -
 10 Edna Rose 1911 - 1991
 +Charles "Charlie" Lee 1903 - 1990
 10 [2] Joie Rose Private -
 +Ben Webb Harlin 1911 - 1973
 *2nd Husband of [2] Joie Rose:
 +James Lewis Womack Private -
 9 Rachel Rose WFT Est. 1864-1894 - WFT Est. 1917-1981
 +Ben Siler WFT Est. 1863-1892 - WFT Est. 1917-1977
 10 Charlie Siler Private -
 +Beulah Rains Private -
 10 Lillian Siler Private -
 +Joe Basil Veach WFT Est. 1890-1915 - 1994
 9 Molly Rose WFT Est. 1863-1892 - WFT Est. 1868-1974
 9 Martha Rose WFT Est. 1863-1892 - WFT Est. 1868-1974
 9 Julia Rose WFT Est. 1863-1892 - WFT Est. 1868-1974
 9 Joseph Norris Rose, Dr. WFT Est. 1863-1892 - WFT Est. 1869-1971
 7 Larkin Rose WFT Est. 1801-1827 - WFT Est. 1832-1907
 +Malinda Powers Abt. 1815 - WFT Est. 1829-1909
 7 Mary Polly Rose WFT Est. 1801-1830 - WFT Est. 1806-1912
 7 [3] Jackson Rose 1816 - WFT Est. 1850-1907
 +[4] Ann / Anna Croley WFT Est. 1813-1827 - WFT Est. 1850-1916
 8 [5] William Croley Rose 1843 - WFT Est. 1872-1934
 +[6] Mary D. "Mollie" Moss WFT Est. 1828-1852 - 1908
 9 [7] Nellie Blanche Rose WFT Est. 1864-1892 - WFT Est. 1869-1974
 9 [8] John Moss Rose WFT Est. 1864-1892 - WFT Est. 1870-1971
 9 [9] Joseph Easton Rose WFT Est. 1864-1892 - WFT Est. 1870-1971
 9 [10] Sidney Barnes Rose WFT Est. 1864-1892 - WFT Est. 1870-1971
 9 [11] Fannie Laura Rose WFT Est. 1864-1892 - WFT Est. 1869-1974
 9 [12] Roscoe Conklin Rose WFT Est. 1864-1892 - WFT Est. 1870-1971
 8 [13] Eldon B. Rose WFT Est. 1835-1862 - WFT Est. 1864-1942
 +[14] Rachel Siler 1846 - WFT Est. 1864-1940
 9 [15] George L. Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1968
 9 [16] Joseph F. Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1968
 9 [17] Jacob Siler Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1968
 9 [18] Mary M. Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1971
 9 [19] Anna C. Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1971
 9 [20] Nancy D. Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1971
 9 [21] James Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1968
 9 [22] Damaris Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1971
 9 [23] Lell Rose WFT Est. 1864-1887 - WFT Est. 1869-1968
 8 [24] Ephraim Merritt Rose 1847 - WFT Est. 1874-1938
 +[25] Mahala Jane Bennett 1848 - WFT Est. 1874-1942
 9 [26] James E. Rose Abt. 1870 - WFT Est. 1871-1960
 9 [27] William "Spud" Merritt Rose 1870 - 1940
 +[28] Elizabeth Lawson 1874 - 1904
 7 Susannah Rose WFT Est. 1801-1830 - WFT Est. 1806-1912
 7 Martha Rose WFT Est. 1801-1830 - WFT Est. 1806-1912
 7 William Riley Rose Abt. 1822 - WFT Est. 1860-1913
 +Sophia Bennett 1826 - WFT Est. 1860-1921
 8 Madison Rose Abt. 1845 - WFT Est. 1846-1935
 8 Jincy Rose Abt. 1846 - WFT Est. 1847-1940
 8 Jackson Rose Abt. 1848 - WFT Est. 1849-1938

1. [illegible]
 2. [illegible]
 3. [illegible]
 4. [illegible]
 5. [illegible]
 6. [illegible]
 7. [illegible]
 8. [illegible]
 9. [illegible]
 10. [illegible]
 11. [illegible]
 12. [illegible]
 13. [illegible]
 14. [illegible]
 15. [illegible]
 16. [illegible]
 17. [illegible]
 18. [illegible]
 19. [illegible]
 20. [illegible]
 21. [illegible]
 22. [illegible]
 23. [illegible]
 24. [illegible]
 25. [illegible]
 26. [illegible]
 27. [illegible]
 28. [illegible]
 29. [illegible]
 30. [illegible]
 31. [illegible]
 32. [illegible]
 33. [illegible]
 34. [illegible]
 35. [illegible]
 36. [illegible]
 37. [illegible]
 38. [illegible]
 39. [illegible]
 40. [illegible]
 41. [illegible]
 42. [illegible]
 43. [illegible]
 44. [illegible]
 45. [illegible]
 46. [illegible]
 47. [illegible]
 48. [illegible]
 49. [illegible]
 50. [illegible]
 51. [illegible]
 52. [illegible]
 53. [illegible]
 54. [illegible]
 55. [illegible]
 56. [illegible]
 57. [illegible]
 58. [illegible]
 59. [illegible]
 60. [illegible]
 61. [illegible]
 62. [illegible]
 63. [illegible]
 64. [illegible]
 65. [illegible]
 66. [illegible]
 67. [illegible]
 68. [illegible]
 69. [illegible]
 70. [illegible]
 71. [illegible]
 72. [illegible]
 73. [illegible]
 74. [illegible]
 75. [illegible]
 76. [illegible]
 77. [illegible]
 78. [illegible]
 79. [illegible]
 80. [illegible]
 81. [illegible]
 82. [illegible]
 83. [illegible]
 84. [illegible]
 85. [illegible]
 86. [illegible]
 87. [illegible]
 88. [illegible]
 89. [illegible]
 90. [illegible]
 91. [illegible]
 92. [illegible]
 93. [illegible]
 94. [illegible]
 95. [illegible]
 96. [illegible]
 97. [illegible]
 98. [illegible]
 99. [illegible]
 100. [illegible]

..... 8 Benjamin Rose Abt. 1853 - WFT Est. 1854-1943
..... 8 William B. Rose 1855 - WFT Est. 1856-1945
..... 8 Tobias Rose 1855 - 1910
..... +Cynthia Reynolds 1858 - 1912
..... 9 Henry Rose 1888 - 1968
..... +Emily Jane Rains 1887 - 1973
..... 10 [29] Bertha Rose Private -
..... +Jack Peters Private -
..... *2nd Husband of [29] Bertha Rose:
..... +Hilbert Fish Private -
..... *3rd Husband of [29] Bertha Rose:
..... +Jack Bynside Private -
..... 10 Ruby Rose 1910 - 1994
..... +Leonard C. Williams Private -
..... 10 [30] Retha Rose Private -
..... +Elmer Mallory Private -
..... *2nd Husband of [30] Retha Rose:
..... +William Settles Private -
..... 10 James Arnold Rose Private -
..... +Hazel Hull Private -
..... 10 [31] Herman Rose 1921 - 1978
..... +Agnes Wallace Private -
..... *2nd Wife of [31] Herman Rose:
..... +Catherine Md Rose Private -
..... 10 Earl Rose Private -
..... +Evelyn Louise Bess Private -
..... 9 Jackson Rose WFT Est. 1870-1887 - WFT Est. 1902-1973
..... +Nancy Goins WFT Est. 1868-1887 - WFT Est. 1902-1974
..... 10 Cansada Rose Abt. 1898 - 1966
..... +Virgil Bowlin 1892 - 1954
..... 10 China Rose Private -
..... +Harve Carr Private -
..... 9 Delphia Rose WFT Est. 1876-1901 - WFT Est. 1892-1985
..... +Unkwn Foley WFT Est. 1866-1900 - WFT Est. 1892-1979
..... 8 Mary Rose Abt. 1857 - WFT Est. 1858-1951
..... 6 Mary "Polly" Rose 1781 - WFT Est. 1795-1875
..... +Ed Bennett WFT Est. 1764-1784 - WFT Est. 1798-1870
..... 6 Benjamin Merritt Rose 1793 - 1890
..... +Elizabeth Powers 1800 - 1895
..... 7 Sarah Rose 1821 - WFT Est. 1847-1915
..... +Henry Lawson WFT Est. 1796-1822 - WFT Est. 1846-1909
..... 7 Zephra Rose Abt. 1825 - WFT Est. 1854-1919
..... +Pressly Jones WFT Est. 1802-1828 - WFT Est. 1853-1915
..... 7 Elizabeth Rose 1825 - 1885
..... +Sorrell Lawson 1824 - 1906
..... 7 [32] William Rose 1827 - 1983
..... +Clarinda Siler 1826 - 1856
..... 8 Elizabeth Rose 1851 - WFT Est. 1852-1945
..... 8 Benjamin F. Rose 1852 - WFT Est. 1853-1942
..... 8 Joseph Lankford Rose 1854 - WFT Est. 1855-1944
..... 8 William Burgess "Burt" Rose 1856 - WFT Est. 1857-1946
..... *2nd Wife of [32] William Rose:
..... +[33] Olly Rose 1834 - 1914
..... 8 [34] Amanda Emiline Rose 1857 - WFT Est. 1858-1951
..... 8 [35] Mary Rose Abt. 1858 - WFT Est. 1859-1952
..... 8 [36] George P. Rose, Jr. 1860 - WFT Est. 1861-1950
..... 8 [37] Miner B. Rose 1860 - WFT Est. 1861-1950
..... 8 [38] Demeris L. Rose 1864 - WFT Est. 1865-1958
..... 8 [39] Henry Milford Rose 1869 - WFT Est. 1904-1960
..... +[40] Nannie Rose WFT Est. 1860-1882 - WFT Est. 1904-1970
..... 9 [41] Flemon Rose, Sr. Private -
..... +[42] Ada Hamlin Private -
..... 10 Flem Rose, Jr. Private -
..... +Gradie Lawson Private -
..... 10 Thelma Rose Private -
..... 10 Ray Rose Private -
..... 10 Milford Rose Private -
..... 10 Loyd Rose Private -
..... 9 [43] Bill Rose Private -
..... 9 [44] Byrd Rose Private -
..... 9 [45] Lee Rose Private -
..... 9 [46] Martha Rose Private -
..... 9 [47] Mary Jane Rose Private -
..... 9 [48] Laura Rose Private -
..... 7 Mary Rose 1829 - WFT Est. 1853-1923

1. [illegible]
 2. [illegible]
 3. [illegible]
 4. [illegible]
 5. [illegible]
 6. [illegible]
 7. [illegible]
 8. [illegible]
 9. [illegible]
 10. [illegible]
 11. [illegible]
 12. [illegible]
 13. [illegible]
 14. [illegible]
 15. [illegible]
 16. [illegible]
 17. [illegible]
 18. [illegible]
 19. [illegible]
 20. [illegible]
 21. [illegible]
 22. [illegible]
 23. [illegible]
 24. [illegible]
 25. [illegible]
 26. [illegible]
 27. [illegible]
 28. [illegible]
 29. [illegible]
 30. [illegible]
 31. [illegible]
 32. [illegible]
 33. [illegible]
 34. [illegible]
 35. [illegible]
 36. [illegible]
 37. [illegible]
 38. [illegible]
 39. [illegible]
 40. [illegible]
 41. [illegible]
 42. [illegible]
 43. [illegible]
 44. [illegible]
 45. [illegible]
 46. [illegible]
 47. [illegible]
 48. [illegible]
 49. [illegible]
 50. [illegible]
 51. [illegible]
 52. [illegible]
 53. [illegible]
 54. [illegible]
 55. [illegible]
 56. [illegible]
 57. [illegible]
 58. [illegible]
 59. [illegible]
 60. [illegible]
 61. [illegible]
 62. [illegible]
 63. [illegible]
 64. [illegible]
 65. [illegible]
 66. [illegible]
 67. [illegible]
 68. [illegible]
 69. [illegible]
 70. [illegible]
 71. [illegible]
 72. [illegible]
 73. [illegible]
 74. [illegible]
 75. [illegible]
 76. [illegible]
 77. [illegible]
 78. [illegible]
 79. [illegible]
 80. [illegible]
 81. [illegible]
 82. [illegible]
 83. [illegible]
 84. [illegible]
 85. [illegible]
 86. [illegible]
 87. [illegible]
 88. [illegible]
 89. [illegible]
 90. [illegible]
 91. [illegible]
 92. [illegible]
 93. [illegible]
 94. [illegible]
 95. [illegible]
 96. [illegible]
 97. [illegible]
 98. [illegible]
 99. [illegible]
 100. [illegible]

..... +Zebedee Baird WFT Est. 1802-1829 - WFT Est. 1852-1916
..... 7 Della Rose 1834 - 1924
..... +Melvin Walden WFT Est. 1806-1834 - WFT Est. 1856-1921
..... 7 Isham Rose Abt. 1835 - WFT Est. 1836-1925
..... 7 Anna Rose Abt. 1837 - WFT Est. 1838-1931
..... 7 Phebe Rose Abt. 1837 - WFT Est. 1859-1931
..... +George Flem Baird WFT Est. 1807-1837 - WFT Est. 1857-1924
..... 7 Jane Rose 1838 - WFT Est. 1856-1932
..... +James Walden 1830 - 1894
..... 7 George P. Rose 1840 - 1935
..... +Julia Ann Lloyd WFT Est. 1836-1856 - 1930
..... 7 John Rose Abt. 1841 - WFT Est. 1842-1931
..... 7 Matison A. Rose 1842 - WFT Est. 1843-1932
..... +Emily Croley WFT Est. 1799-1831 - WFT Est. 1857-1920
..... 7 Benjamin M. Rose Abt. 1845 - WFT Est. 1846-1935
..... 6 Amy Rose 1794 - WFT Est. 1808-1888
..... +Unkwn Bennett WFT Est. 1777-1797 - WFT Est. 1811-1883
..... 6 Elizabeth Rose Aft. 1795 - WFT Est. 1809-1889
..... +Omas Bennett WFT Est. 1778-1798 - WFT Est. 1812-1884
..... 6 Ephraim Rose 1799 - 1849
..... +Hannah Lee 1802 - 1883
..... 7 G.O. Joicy Rose WFT Est. 1820-1845 - WFT Est. 1825-1928
..... 7 Wymer Rose WFT Est. 1820-1845 - WFT Est. 1825-1925
..... 7 Nancy Rose WFT Est. 1820-1845 - WFT Est. 1825-1928
..... 7 Serena Rose WFT Est. 1820-1845 - WFT Est. 1825-1928
..... 7 Frances Rose WFT Est. 1820-1845 - WFT Est. 1825-1928
..... 7 Elizabeth "Betty" Rose WFT Est. 1820-1845 - WFT Est. 1825-1928
..... 7 Mariam Rose WFT Est. 1820-1845 - WFT Est. 1825-1928
..... 7 William Jasper Rose WFT Est. 1820-1845 - WFT Est. 1825-1925
..... 7 Granville Perry Rose WFT Est. 1820-1845 - WFT Est. 1825-1925
..... 5 Sarah Rose WFT Est. 1750-1779 - WFT Est. 1755-1861
..... 5 Frederick Rose WFT Est. 1750-1779 - WFT Est. 1756-1858
..... 5 Elizabeth Rose WFT Est. 1750-1779 - WFT Est. 1755-1861
..... 5 Winifred Rose WFT Est. 1750-1779 - WFT Est. 1755-1861
..... 5 Patty (Martha) Rose WFT Est. 1750-1779 - WFT Est. 1755-1861
..... 5 Howell Rose WFT Est. 1750-1779 - WFT Est. 1756-1858
..... 3 Richard Rose WFT Est. 1689-1718 - WFT Est. 1695-1797
..... 3 Ann Rose WFT Est. 1689-1718 - WFT Est. 1694-1800
..... 3 Jane Rose WFT Est. 1689-1718 - WFT Est. 1694-1800
..... 2 Jane Rose WFT Est. 1643-1669 - WFT Est. 1648-1752
..... 2 William Rose WFT Est. 1643-1669 - WFT Est. 1649-1749
..... 2 Anne Rose WFT Est. 1643-1669 - WFT Est. 1648-1752
..... 2 Mary Rose WFT Est. 1643-1669 - WFT Est. 1648-1752

INSTANT ANSWERS

BY GEORGE ELY RUSSELL, C.G., F.A.S.G.

George Ely Russell will attempt to answer inquiries in the same issue in which they are published. To take advantage of his service, please send inquiries early. He cannot answer every question, but chances are good that he can offer suggestions for further research. F.R.N.

RR4.1-258 Several years ago Mrs. Velma Dunn, 760 Montana Rd., McKinleyville, CA 95521, was investigating the family of Joseph Russell (c1799) of Lincoln County, MO. She had the records from the C.A.Tiller Family Bible. Have you checked Annette P. Highsmith's *Highsmiths of America*, edited by Chris H. Bailey, 100 Maple St., Bristol, CT 06010?

RR4.1-269 According to *Haynes Book*, by Emma Feltenbeger (Waxahachie, TX, 1969, p.38), David Russell married at Caney Springs, Marshall Co., TN, 1809, Hannah Haynes. She was b. in 1786, d/o John (1759-1838) and Margaret (Andrews) Haynes (1763-1851), and died in Hickman Co., TN, Oct. 1823. Their children were: John, Jane (m. Isaac Lowe), Cyrus, Matthew Andrew, Thomas, and William Russell.

RR4.1-254 At Stafford County Court, 10 Sept 1690, Mary, daughter of William Russell, and wife of James Gallohoug, sued William Downing to collect a legacy under the will of Dr. Edmund Helder. Her father, William Russell, lived on Potomac Creek in Stafford County, Virginia. [Fairfax Harrison, *Landmarks of Old Prince William* (1924), 1:119, 203-5]. His widow Jane married Richard Martin, whose 1707 will mentioned her and his step-sons William and Richard Russell. In 1704 Martin handled the division of step-son John Russell's estate. [Stafford County Wills, Z:234,409]

LINEAGES

Note: Because lineages submitted for publication are, in essence, most of them asking for further information on the last-known ancestor, they will be numbered as inquiries. A block of numbers have been assigned to past-published lineages, and a list for these will be found in the index issue for Volume III of *Russell Register*. The following lineages are numbered in sequence to follow the queries in this issue. F.R.N.

RR4.1-270

Descent from: WILLIAM and ANN (CUMMINGS) RUSSELL of PENN.

- I - WILLIAM RUSSELL, parentage unknown; b.PA; wife, Ann Cummings, b.PA
- II - JAMES ALONSO WRIGHT RUSSELL - s/o William & Ann (Cummings) Russell; b.4 Aug 1876; d.24 Apr 1860 Portland, OR; m. Sadie Mary McEvoy b.1878 Cape North Nova Scotia, d.1957 Portland, OR.
- III - RALPH JAMES WRIGHT - s/o James Alonso Wright Russell & Sadie Mary McEvoy; b.19 Apr 1900 Springbrook, Wisc.; m. Anne Marie Eggen b.1902 Osakis, Minn.

INQUIRIES

Note: It may be noted that the following inquiries are not numbered in sequence from the last inquiry in Volume III of the *Register*. An explanation of this is given at the top of the "Lineage" section of this issue.

F.R.N.

CAVES

RUSSELL

Joseph Almarine
Duncan
Truman
Jack (John)

RR4.1-251 Who were parents of Joseph Almarine Russell?
b.1849, pos in Dade Co., GA; d.11 Feb 1939 Cleveland Co.,
OK; m. Emma Caves (b.1867). Duncan Russell may be Joseph's
father & Elmiere Brown, Duncan's wife. Supposedly Duncan
Russell was a southern Confederate who left the south rather
than surrender. He took his servants to Blalock Colony in
Old Mexico. A coffee plantation in Cordova is mentioned.
The state may be New Mexico now; 1865-1880 are hidden years.
Joseph & Emma's first child, Truman Russell, was born c1884
pos in OK. Joseph & Emma were in Temple, TX in 1914-1916
where my father, Jack(John) Russell, b.1904, was in school.

Kathy Shenck, P.O.Box 22483, Milwaukie, OR 97222

WOODRUFF

RUSSELL

Louisa

RR4.1-252 Russell Woodruff, b.1815 Saratoga Co., NY; mar-
ried Louisa Russell (my gr-grandmother) on 26 Nov 1844 in
Huron County, Ohio. She was born 1816 in Mass. She is
buried Greenwood Cemeter, Michigan City, Indiana. She
died in 1892. Where in Mass. was she born? Who are her
parents, and did she have any brothers and sisters?

Alta Leasure Carmichael, 2514 Oregon, Alamogordo, NM 88310

PITCHFORD

RUSSELL

Susan

RR4.1-253 I have fairly complete family group records on
Susan Russell and Fleming Pitchford who were married in
Allen Co., KY, in 1815 and migrated to Cole Co., MO, c1855.
I need to know something about the parents or siblings of
Susan. Desire to exchange information.

Archie Holmes, 453 Leif Erickson Ave., R.D.1, Princeton, NJ 08540

GALLAHUERUSSELL

Mary

RR4.1-254 I am interested in information concerning Mary
Russell of Stafford County, VA. She married James Gallahue
and was the mother of Darby Gallahue, b. c1700 (1710)

Samuel Alexander F. Hays, 500 West University Parkway, Baltimore, MD 21210

My home address.

STEELE

RUSSELL

James Clay
Elizabeth A.
Alneilda
Zacharia
Henry John
James & Dora
Joseph Allen
Honorable

RR4.1-255 Seek information for James C. (Clay) Russell
b.1825 MO; married Elizabeth Steele 31 Dec 1846 Polk County,
MO; to California 1849-1850. Known children: Elizabeth A.
b.1848 MO; Alneilda J. b.1849 MO; Zacharia b.1854 CA;
Henry John b.1855 CA (d.1914 San Jose, CA); James b.1860 CA;
Dora b.1864 CA; Joseph Allen b.1866 CA; Middleton b.1868 CA;
Honorable b.1870 CA. The family moved to Umatilla Co., OR,
approx. 1880, then back to Calif. by 1890. When did James
die? Where? Who were his parents? According to 1880
Umatilla, Oregon census, both were born in MO.

Mary Jean Russell Freese, N 4814 Howard, Spokane, WA 99208

to justify such philosophic doubt. In the earliest surviving court order book of Stafford County it appears that on June 12, 1690, Matthew Keene sued William Downing in trespass, alleging that he, the plaintiff, "together with Edmond Helder late of this County dead," had taken title as joint tenants, by deed of John Peake, dated November 14, 1672, to a certain dividend of land patented by said John Peake,⁶ lying near the head of Potomac Creek on the northwest side thereof; that the said Edmond Helder having died without any partition, he, the said Keene, was entitled to the whole dividend by right of survivorship; but that William Downing was in possession of a part of the land and refused to attorn.

At another term of Stafford Court later in the same year (September 10, 1690) William Downing was sued again, this time by one Mary, daughter of William Russell,⁶ and wife of James Gallohoug, who alleged "that Doctor Edmond Helder by his last will and testament in writing" did bequeath to her certain cattle with their increase, and did appoint that she "should live with William Downing and Mary his wife till the time of her marriage;" that the said William Downing "being named sole executor in the said will did prove the same," but refuses to give Mary her cattle although she had complied with Dr. Helder's stipulation, had lived with Downing and his wife and had married with their consent.⁷

⁶Peake's patent was dated September 26, 1668, *Va. Land Register*, v. 179.

⁶This Mary was perhaps a sister of that William Russell, aged 56 in 1786 when he was well known as a Rappahannock frontiersman, who testified for Col. Byrd as to his hunting expeditions into the back woods as early as 1701. See *Westover MSS.*, ed. Wynne vi, 100.

⁷The William Downing who thus administered on the estate of Dr. Edmond Helder and was doubtless responsible for the latin of his tombstone, appears frequently in the surviving Stafford records, of the end of the seventeenth century, serving on juries and as "coronet," later captain, of militia. When the Northern Neck grant books were opened by Phillip Ludwell in 1690, he began to take out, by way of confirmation of previous Virginia patents which he had acquired, a series of proprietary grants dated from 1690 to 1711, all relating to lands on Potomac Creek.

[Return to normal view](#)

Entries: 15894 Updated: 2004-06-07 02:49:15 UTC (Mon)

Contact: Anne Rupert

AnneRupert@aol.com

- ID: I02358
- Name: Sinah Ball
- Sex: F
- Birth: 14 FEB 1726/27 in Fairfax, VA
- Death: 1798 in Fairfax County, Va
- Note:

2. Daniel MCCARTY was born ABT. 1725 in Virginia, American Colony, and died 1791 in Popes Creek, Westmorland, Virginia. He was buried 1792 in Lincoln Co., NC. He was the son of 4. Dennis MCCARTY , Major and 5. Sarah BALL.

3. Sinah BALL was born 14 FEB 1727/28, and died 1798. She was the daughter of 6. James BALL I and 7. Mary Ann BERTRAND.

Children of Sinah BALL and Daniel MCCARTY are:

- i. Sarah MCCARTY died 25 JUN 1826. She married Richard CHICHESTER AFT. 1765, son of Richard CHICHESTER and Ellen BALL. He was born ABT. 1736 in Lancaster County, Virginia, and died 22 AUG 1796 in Fairfax County, Virginia.
- ii. Daniel MCCARTY. He married Sarah MASON 1778, daughter of George MASON and Ann EILBECK.
- iii. Mary MCCARTY.
- iv. Sinah MCCARTY. She married Peter WAGGENER, son of Peter WAGGENER and ROBINSON. He was born ABT. 1740 in Essex County, Virginia, and died ABT. 1798.
- v. Anne MCCARTY. She married MCCANNAHAN.

10. SINAH BALL (b: 14 February 1727 VA d: 1798 Fairfax, VA) m: (1) Daniel McCarty (2) Thomas Beale

Father: [James Ball](#) b: 1678 in Lancaster County, Va

Mother: [Mary Anne Bertrand](#) b: 1690

Marriage 1 [Daniel II McCarty](#) b: 1725

Children

1. [Daniel JR McCarty](#) b: JAN 1758 in Fairfax County, Virginia
2. [Sarah McCarty](#) b: ABT. 1750
3. [Mary McCarty](#) b: ABT. 1750
4. [Anne McCarty](#) b: ABT. 1750

Royall, Henry, 1637, by Joseph Royall, Henrico Co.
Royall, Thomasin, 1637, by Joseph Royall (her husband), Henrico Co.
Royall, Ann, 1637, by Joseph Royall (she being his now wife), Henrico Co.
Roye, John, 1652, by Tho. Holliwell, ——— Co.
Royly, Joane, 1651, by Capt. John West, Esq., Yorke Co.
Royly, John, 1651, by Capt. John West, Esq., Yorke Co.
Rumball, John, 1652, by Clement Thrush, Lancaster Co.
Rube, Dorothy, 1639, by Thomas Stoute, James City Co.
Rubie, Jon., 1638, by John Fludd, James City Co.
Ruck, Wm., 1652, by Capt. John West, Esq., ——— Co.
Rucoate, Anne, 1654, by Humphry Haggett, Lancaster Co.
Rude, A., 1653, by Geo. Taylor, Lancaster Co.
Rudderford, Jane, 1649, by Frances Land, Norfolk Co.
Rudrick, Edw., 1644, by Stephen Taylor, ——— Co.
Rufe, Mary, 1635, by Capt. William Pierse, ——— Co.
Ruffe, Edward, 1655, by Wm. Wright, Gent, Nansemond Co.
Ruffe, Reese, 1652, by Mr. George Clapham, ——— Co.
Rugg, Benj., 1643, by Wm. Warder, ——— Co.
Rule, Dorothy, 1640, by Henry Porter and Raphaell Joyner, James City Co.
Rule, Dorothy, 1639, by John White, James Citie Co.
Rulford, Tho., 1651, by Tho. Wilsford, Gent., ——— Co.
Rundsay, Robert, 1651, by George Ludlow, Esq., ——— Co.
Ruse, Dan., 1655, by Gilbert Deacon, Henrico Co.
Rush, Jon., 1642, by Thomas Osborne, Henrico Co.
Rush, George, 1654, by Francis Gray, ——— Co.
Rush, Geo., 1651, by Robt. Newman, Northumberland Co.
Rush, Wm., 1650, by Sr. Tho. Luntsford, Kt., and Barronett, ——— Co.
Rusham, Anne, 1653, by Robt. Parfitt, and Wm. Hatcher, Lancaster Co.
Russe, Wm., 1642, by Adam Cooke, Charles Co.
Russell, John, 1653, by Colo. Wm. Clayborne (Sec. of State), ——— Co.
Russell, Alice, 1653, by John King, Surry Co.
Russell, Wm., 1648, by Thomas Woodhouse, James City Co.
Russell, Richard, 1648, by Richard Thompson, Northumberland Co.
Russell, Ann, 1649, by Mr. Henry Lee, Yorke Co.
Russell, Robert, 1649, by Henry Brakes, Lower Norfolk Co.
Russell, John, 1650, by Mr. Tho. Spake, ——— Co.
Russell, Tho., 1650, by George Taylor, ——— Co.
Russell, Rich., 1636, by James Knott, Elizabeth City Co.
Russell, Dennis, 1635, by Capt. Adam Thoroughgood, ——— Co.
Russell, Jon., 1635, by John Moone, Warrasquinoake Co.
Russell, Charles, 1637, by Capt. Thomas Osborne, Henrico Co.
Russell, Rich., 1637, by James Knott, New Norfolk Co.
Russell, Joane, 1645, by William Daynes, Lower Norfolk Co.
Russell, Wm., 1643, by Pierce Lemon, Charles City Co.
Russell, Katherine, 1656, by Margaret Miles, Westmoreland Co.
Russell, Susan, 1654, by Col. Hump Higgenson, Esq., and Abraham Moone, Westmoreland Co.
Russell, Tho., 1654, by Walter Pritchard, ——— Co.

Russell, Wm., 1654, by John Watson and John Bognall, Westmoreland Co.
 Russer, Morgan, 1639, by Thomas Mathews, Henrico Co.
 Russey, Elizabeth, 1637, by Robert Bennett, New Norfolk Co.
 Rute, Dorothy, 1639, by Samuell Trigg and Raphael Joyner, James City Co.
 Rutkin, Henry, 1635, by Richard Bennett, ——— Co.
 Rutkin, Henry, 1637, by Rich. Bennett, New Norfolk Co.
 Rutkin, Henry, 1635, by Richard Bennett, Warrasquinoak Co.
 Rutland Rich., 1641, by Thomas Morsey, Isle of Wight Co.
 Rutt, Jeremiah, 1640, by Toby Smith, Warwick River Co.
 Rutter, John, 1642, by William Prior, Gent., ——— Co.
 Ryall, Jsoeph, 1636, by Hannah Boyse, Henrico Co.
 Ryall, Joseph, 1637, by Hannah Boyes, Henrico Co.
 Ryall, Edwd., 1651, by James Baldrige and Capt. Tho. Baldrige, Northumberland Co.
 Ryalls, Ann, 1655, by George Mosely, Gloucester Co.
 Ryalls, Sarah, 1655, by George Moseley, Gloucester Co.
 Ryland, Tho., 1650, by Thomas Powell, ——— Co.
 Ryley, Ann, 1653, by Tho. Kibby, Northumberland Co.
 Ryman, Nicholas, 1639, by John Poteete, Charles River Co.
 Rythe, Chr., 1645, by John Rode, Warwick Co.
 Rytherland, Rich., 1648, by John Twy, James City Co.

S

Sabin, Susan, 1653, by Robt. Savin, ——— Co.
 Sabin, Thomas, 1642, by Georg Harding, ——— Co.
 Sabin, Tho., 1648, by Richard Pettibon, ——— Co.
 Sable, Geo., 1652, by Mrs. Elnor Brocas, Lancaster Co.
 Sabrell, Richard, 1650, by Walter Broodhurst, ——— Co.
 Sacker, Edward, 1652, by John Robinson, Jr., Northampton Co.
 Sackes, Tho., 1649, by Capt. Ralph Wormeley, ——— Co.
 Sactor, Richard, 1649, by Richard Croshaw, Yorke Co.
 Sadd, Richard, 1638, by Joseph Farge, Charles City Co.
 Sadlington, Jonas, 1637, by Lt. John Upton, Isle of Wight Co.
 Saddington, Jonas, 1637, by John Upton, Isle of Wight Co.
 Sadlington, Jonas, 1635, by Jno. Upton, Warrasquinoake Co.
 Sadler, Eliz., Sr., 1640, by William Crannage, Isle of Wight Co.
 Sadler, Edmund, Sr., 1640, by William Crannage, Isle of Wight Co.
 Sadler, Eliz., Jr., 1640, by William Crannage, Isle of Wight Co.
 Sadler, Mary, 1640, by William Crannage, Isle of Wight Co.
 Sadler, Edmund, Jr., 1640, by William Crannage, Isle of Wight Co.
 Sadler, Mary, 1640, by William Crannage, Isle of Wight Co.
 Sadler, Martha, 1654, by Francis Smith and Mr. John Smith, Westmoreland Co.
 Sadler, Eliz., 1653, by James Turner, ——— Co.
 Sadler, Edward, 1637, by Wm. Cranage, New Norfolk Co.
 Sadler, Tho., 1636, by John Neale, Accomack Co.
 Sadler, Thomas, 1637, by John Redman and John Neale, Accomac Co.
 Sadler, John, 1652, by Daniel Welch, Lancaster Co.

No.2. p.272. Deed. 24 Dec 1654. Tho Poynter of York Co in Va sells John Margetts 50 acres. Bounded from a marked Poplar by the Run below Lt John Shepheards house where he now dwelleth, along the Run to the Mill dam, a double breadth upon the adjoining creek and for length into the woods. Signed Tho: Poynter. Wit: Tho Dobbs, Wm Edwards. Recog and rec 24 Sept 1655.

No.1. p.273. Deed. 27 March 1654. Saml Fenn of the Middle Plantation in York Co, planter, sells Wm Morris of same Co, planter, 50 acres, being part of 200 acres purchased by sd Fenn from Nicholas Brooke Senior. Beginning at a marked Red Oak by the old Pallyzadoc upon the breadth of Saml Fenn's land and so into the forest, by marked trees dividing the land of Major George Read from that of Fenn, from the aforesaid marked trees towards Queens Creek and thence into the forest toward Hock Penn Neck [prob Hog Pen Neck]. If land be wanting in breadth of the 50 acres then the said Fenn to make it good from land "now in the tenure or occupation of Mr John Page att the expiration of his lease being a part of the land purchased by the said Samuell Fenn of the aforesaid Nicholas Brookes". Signed Sam: Fenn. Wit: George Read, John x Dickenson his mark. Recognit and rec 24 Sept 1655.

No.1. p.274. Deed. No date shown. Martin Baker sells Walter Wood 50 acres in Hampton Parish. Adjs land of Mr Wm Barber. Signed Martin Baker. Wit: Wm Bawn. Entered with records of 24 Sept 1655 although dates are not shown.

No.1. p.275. A Court for York Co. 17 Dec 1655. Lt Colo Samuell Mathewes Esqr. Present: Major Wm Barber, Mr Jerom Ham, Lt Colo George Read, Mr Gyles Moody, Mr Henry Tyler, Mr Daniell Parke, Mr Joseph Croshaw.

No.1. p.275. This entry is hardly more than a memorandum. Edward Diggs, Esqr, Gov. etc. grants Abraham Moone 600 acres "lying and being in Pyanketanke and on the head of Pyanketanke River". No date shown in the record.

No.1. p.275. 24th August 1655. Abraham Moone assigns above land to Tho Ballard. Signed Abraham Moone. Wit: Benjamin Burch, Jeremiah Hope, Jeffry x Bew. Acknowledged by Abraham Moone at the Court House before Major Wm Barber, Mr Jerom Ham and Mr Gyles Moody. "and afterwards reacknowledged the same day before severall other persons August the 24th 1655 being the same day wherein itt was assigned to me". Recordat: 20 Decemb: 1655. Test, Tho: Ballard, Cl Curia.

No.1. p.275. Will of Dictoris Christmas of the new Poquoson. Weak of body but of perfect mind. The date, 20 Dec 1654, is interlined. Usual religious forms, then: "Item I give and bequeath to my mayd Rebecka one Cow Calfe to be delivered within 3 moenthes after my decease and to my man Robt One Cowcalfe to be delivered as aforesaid And alsoe I give unto Nicholas servant to Peter Starkey 1 Cow Calfe and to be delivered as aforesaid And alsoe I give unto Rebecka one yeare of her time or a Cow to [be] delivered att the expiration of hir time which hir owne pleaseth of them". "Item I give to my loveing friend Peter Starkey all my land, houseing Chattle and Chattells moveable and Unmoveables after my Wifes decease Peter Starkey employing my servants as formerly hath done And alsoe I make my wife whole Executrix of all of all [sic] my Estate and alsoe I doe make Peter Starkey and Henry Freeman overseers of this my last will and testament". Signed Dictors x Christmas. Wit: Alexander Skipworth, Ro Fowksome. Date of record not shown.

No.1. p.277. A Court for York 24th January 1655/6. Present: Lt Coll William Barber, Mr Jerom Ham, Mr Henry Tyler, Capt Daniell Parke.

No.1. p.277. Order that Mr Henry Tyler make good to John Horsengton 100 acres bought of him.

No.1. p.277. Will of Alexander Hall. Weak in body. Dated 16 November 1655. No date of probate shown but with records of 24th Jan 1655/6. To dau Eliz all land, 8 breeding cattle to be hers at 16 of marriage. To wife [her name not shown] residue of estate. Overseers of estate Col Calthropp and Mr John Hunt. Signed Alexander Hall. Wit: Tho: Haynes, Jno Cutchells.

No.1. p.278. Will of John Flowers. Weak in body. Dated 19 Nov 1655. Prob 24 Jan 1655/6.

YORK COUNTY, 1648-1657

127

To loving freind James Baron plantation and personal property. To John Cutchell a heifer and a sow. To John Skinner "my bed and my rug". To Allister a heifer. To Robt Forbittson a heifer. To Wm Russell a heifer. To John Baker "a heifer useing att Alexander Halls". To Mary Tapley dau of Wm Tapley dec'd a heifer. To Tho: Haynes his bill of 100 lb tobo. Other items including "2 Barrells of Corne which I have bequeathed to James Barron". Overseer and exor Tho Hatnes. A "pyed Steere" to be killed at his funeral. Signed John Flowers. Wit: Morgan Haynes, Ann x Cutchell. Sworne in Court by Ann Cutchell 24 Jan 1655/6.

No.1. p.279. That upon the request of Tho Haynes, Exor of Jno Flowers, that Morgan Haynes, a witness to the will, "was very weak in body and not able to attend the Court" desires his oath be taken. Dated 14th January 1655/6. Signed Christopher Calthrope.

No.1. p.279. Will of Gyles Taverner. Sick in body. Dated 18 Nov 1655. Prob 24 Jan 1655/6. To eldest son Mihill Taverner [sic] a cow. Balance of cattle to 3 sons. A bed to each of the 3 sons Michael Taverner, Wm Taverner and Gyles Taverner. All hogs to be equally div betw them. Various bequests of personal property to the 3 sons. A chest to be bought for the youngest by his 2 brothers. Land and houses to Eldest son Mihill Taverner "but not to molest his 2 Brothers or either of them but they to have any profit or benefitt soe far forth as himself dureing the time they live single and unmarried". The 2 elder brothers to "maintaine there younger brother to schoole out of the whole stocke for the tearme of two yeares". The 2 servants to be for "benefitt of the one as the other". To "John Parsons sixpence byndefing him from intermedling with any of the Estate belonging to any of the Taverners". To God-dau Eliz: Merryman a heifer. To servant Isaac Embrey at the end of his apprenticeship a heifer and a sow. Signed Gyles Taverner. Wit: William Starckey. Probated by oath of Starckey. Rec. Tho: Ballard, Cl Cur.

No.1. p.281. Deed. 18 Jan 1655/6. Robert Wyld [also as Wild in the entry] sells Phillipp Chisley and Margaret his wife, one half of 480 acres, late purchased of Mr Joseph Croshaw, part of a patent to said Croshaw dated 20 June 1646 "and Relation being had unto the Quarter Court dated the 21st of Aprill 1640" [sic]. Also one half of 100 acres called Great Neck with dwelling house on said land, being formerly patented "by the said Robert Wild and Robert Chesley". Signed Robert Wyld. Wit: Daniell Wyld, Richard Ford. "Mr Parke you to certifie the Court on my behalfe that I am willing to acknowledge a bill of sale to Phillipp Cheseley which he intends to have recorded for att this time I am not very well able to goe on foote soe farr soe for present I rest Yours to Command Robert Wild". January the 25th 1655. Rec 24 Jan 1655/6. [Note: Now here again. Recorded the day before written, etc. The good old Kentish name, in connection with Wilde, Chichele, written in phonetic form. Shifting quicksands indeed. He who quotes our 17th century records as final authority is but a priggish ass! B.F.]

No.1. p.283. Agreement. 25 Oct 1655. William Powell and Mary his wife, in behalf of John Tapley son of William Tapley and Mary now wife of Wm Powell of one part and Alexander Hall, cooper, of the other part. That land was formerly bought jointly by Wm Tapley dec'd and said Alex: Hall. This land to be now divided. The east side to Jno Tapley, the west side to Hall. The east side being more valuable, the Powells agree to deliver 3 heifers to Hall. Signed Alexander Hall. Wit: Christopher Calthrope, The mark of Richard Dickson. Rec 24 Jan 1655/6.

No.1. p.285. A court for York 24 Feb 1655/6. Present: Lt Coll Wm Barber, Mr Joseph Croshaw, Collo George Read, Mr Jerom Ham, Mr Henry Tyler, Mr Gyles Moodie.

No.1. p.285. Dated "this last of November 1655". Edward Stringer assigns to Roger Ashley one half of "Fifty Acres of land within mentioned being the Gift of the deceased Robt Morgan as appeareth by an order of Court dated 25th of June 1655". Signed Edward x Stringer. Wit: George Read, John Page. The Bill of Sale above mentioned was ack and rec in James City Court 7 Aprill 1654 and this assignmt Recorded 24th ~ 1655 per Tho Ballard.

No.1. p.285. Deed of Gift. 7 June 1651. Benjamin Powell of the New Pocoson gives to "my beloved brother Wm Powell" a parcel of land bounded N on New Pocoson River, W on John Flowers, E on Thymble Spring and S into the woods. Signed Benjamin Powell. Wit: Morgan Hatnes, Francis x Poynter.

No.1. p.286. 12th Dec 1653. Wm Powell assigns above land to John Baker. Signed Wm Powell. Wit: John Cutchell, John Flowers.



CAVALIERS AND PIONEERS

PATENT BOOK NO. 1

PART I.

By the Governor and Capt Gener^{ll} of Virginia

To all to whome these psents shall come greeting in our Lord God Everlasting Know yee that I Sr Francis Wyatt Kt. Governor and Capt. Gener^{ll}. of Virginia by Vertue of the great Charter of orders and lawes concluded on in a Gener^{ll}. quarter Court by the Treasurer Councell and Company of Adventurers for this first Southerne Colony of Virginia according to the authoritie graunted them by his Majtie, under his great Seale and by them dated at London the Eighteenth day of November One Thowsand six hundred & Eighteene and directed to the Governor and Councell of State here resident doe wth the approbacon and consent of the same Councell whoe are joyned in Commission wth mee give and graunt unto Georg Sandys Esqr. and Treasurer in Virginia and to his heires and assignes for ever in the nature and quallity of his first devident to bee augmented and doubled by the Company to him his said heires or assignes when hee or they shall once sufficiently have peopled and planted the same three hundred acres of Land scituate & being on the other side of the river opposite agt. James Citty and abutting Westward on the land of John Baineham and Eastward on the land of Edward Grindon of both which devidents hee is now actually possessed &c. * * * One hundred acres of the same being for a bill of Adventure of twelve pownds tenn. shillings and the other twoe hundred in the right of his transportation into this Country of fower servants &c. * * * To have and to hold the said three hundred acres of Land wth the apptennces and wth his due share of all mines and Mineralls therein conteyned and wth all rights and priviledges of hunting fishing fowling and others within the p(re)cincts and upon the borders of the same Land to the sole and p(ro)per use benifitt and behoofe of him the said Georg Sandys his said heires or assignes for ever in as larg and ample manner to all intents and purposes as is expressed in the said great Charter or by consequence may bee justly Collected out of the same or out of his Majties. Letters Pattents whereon it is grounded. Yeilding and paying to the said Treasurer and Company and to their Successors for ever yearly at the feast of St. Michael the Archangell for every fifty acres of his said devident the fee rent of one shilling Provided that the said three hundred acres doe extend in a right line along the banke of the said river not above one hundred & fifty pole at sixteene foote and a halfe the pole. In Witness whereof I have to these psents sett my hand and the Great seale of the Colony. Given at James Citty the fowerth day of December in the yeares of the raignes of our Sovereigne Lord James by the Grace of God King, Defender of the Faith &c. Vizt, Angl. the twoe and twentieth Scot. fifty Eight Anno Domini one Thowsand Six hundred twenty fower Col: Virga. Eighteenth. (P. B. 1, p. 12).

Jno. Baker & 150 acs. for trans. of 3 pers.: Jno. Wilkeson, Robt. Fleete, Jno. Miller.

JOSEPH CROSHAW, 350 acs. on the S. end of the Indian Feild, parallel with his own land until it meets with the land of Capt. Jno. West. Due sd. Crowshaw for trans. of 7 pers.: Jno. Pratt, Mary Green, Richd. Croshaw, Jos. Mesell, Wm. Large. (2 names destroyed). Oct. 19, 1643, P. 946. (Record partially destroyed.)

JOHN FOSTER, 300 acs. Northampton Co., Oct. 23, 1643, Page 947. At the seaboard side, bounded on the S. by Mountwrys (or Mountneys) Cr. Trans. of 6 pers.: John Foster, Bridgett his wife, Geo. Exton, Francis Spencer, Richard Watkins, Gyles Hewet.

MR. OBEDIENCE ROBINS, 2,000 acs. Accomac Co., Nov. 2, 1643, Page 947. Adj. land of Mr. Wilkins, John Major, Mr. Taylor & his own land. Due by virtue of former patent, dated 3 Dec. 1640.

JOHN MAJOR, 200 acs., Northampton Co., Nov. 10, 1643, Page 947. On the N. side of Nuswattocks Cr., part thereof entitled the Sandy point. Due by former patent, dated 30 Jan. 1640.

MR. JOHN WILKINS, 600 acs. Northampton Co., Page 948. (No date). On the Seaboard side, adj. Mr. Robins, Longborough Branch & land of John Waltham. By virtue of former patent, dated 8 Dec. 1640.

WILLIAM BERRYMAN, 800 acs. Northampton Co., Page 948. Bounded on the N. by a branch of Nuswattocks Cr. & land of Francis Martyn, on the S. by John Tolston & on W. by Garrett Andrews. Due for trans. of 10 pers.: & by assignment of 300 acs. by Christopher Kirke, dated Oct. 20, 1640: Jonah Jackson, Robt. Jackson, Jane Jackson, Tho. Stanton, Millicent Cole, Arthur Emerson, Edmund Prince, Jno. Freeborne, Abraham Kelly, Wm. Peirce.

JOHN MAJOR, 400 acs. Northampton Co., Sept. 4, 1643, Page 948. At

Nuswattocks Cr. Due by former patent, dated 10 Sept. 1640.

MR. THOMAS SYMONDS, 800 acs., Oct. 18, 1643, Page 949. Beg. at the head of John Terryes & Wm. Larke's land above the head of St. Michael's Cr., parallel to Christmas land, N. N. E. to George Worldridge before Graves Creek, E. to Snare Cr. By virtue of former patent, dated 8 Jan. 1639. Note: The following names appear under this record: Dorothy Castle, James Craven, Wm. Meadwell, Richd. Hughes, Geo. Smith, Wm. Batts, Robt. Coleman, Tho. Warne, Henry Batts, Robt. Auley, Richd. Drue, Tho. Andrews, Wm. Blettsoe, Walter Warship, Elinor Deane, Anth. Hayes.

BENJAMIN HARRYSON, Gent., 500 acs. James City Co., March 21, 1643, Page 949. On the S. side of James River, on the Southerly side of Round Island Swamp. Due for trans. of 10 pers.: Warkin Downes, John Hely, Tho. Brooks, Mary Burges, Wm. Smith, Tho. Smith, Sarah Harding, John Davis, Jno. Clay, Peter —, Negro.

SAMLL. ABBOTT, Gent., 400 acs. James City Co., Apr. 10, 1644, Page 950. Near the head of Grays Cr., adj. land of Mr. John Corker, S. E. upon Smiths Fort Cr. Sd. land was formerly granted unto Thomas Gray & made void by not planting or seating the same. Due sd. Abbott for trans. of 8 pers: Hen. Hawkins, Wm. Johnson, John Johnson, Wm. Long, Richd. Philcock, Tho. Harris, James White, Eldred Thompson.

PIERCE LENNON, 200 acs. Charles City Co., Feb. 28, 1642, Page 951. Between 2 creeks of Martin Brandon, near mouth of Wards Cr., opposite against Wayonoak Marsh, adj. James Merryman. Trans. of 4 pers: Pierce Lennon, Rebecca his wyfe, Edmund Lennon, Wm. Russell.

(NOTE: On the last page, or end sheet, appears the following inscription:)

This Booke was Transcribed
by Edward Harrison
in the yeare 1683

the head of Chuckatuck, adj. Mr. Robt. Praiser & Mr. Rockwell. Due by his own trans.

GEORGE HARDEY (Hardy), THOMAS WOMBWELL & PETER HALL, 1,100 acs. called Timber Neck, Isle of Wight Co., (no date appears) Page 142. Bet the two S. W. branches by the side of black water. 650 acres in an absolute Necke belonging to said Hardy & said Wombwell, and 400 acers without the Necke to Peter Hall, orphan. Trans. of 22 pers: Mr. Hardy himself the 2nd time, his wife 2d & 3d time, Xpian. Wilson, Thomas Green, William Taylor, Alexr. Hux, Richard Bell, David Greere, Thomas Claus, Eliz. Holmes, John Monser, Robert Ward, John Taylor, John Oliver, James Louder, Antho. Tyngle, Xtopr. Medcalfe, Edward Holt, Thomas Soopson, Mary Booth, Ann Garner.

WILLIAM EWEN, Merchant, 1,400 acs. James City Co., July 8, 1648, Page 143. N. W. upon land of Mr. Green-don, N. E. upon the river. 400 acs. by a patent granted him Sept. 15, 1619 & 1,000 acs. by patent granted him—of Jany. 1621, also due for trans. of 28 pers.: His own per. right, John Munck, Wm. Garnett, Jno. Musquoy (?), Nicho. White, Anthony Young, Wm. Pugly, Hugh Chick, Lewis Elliot, Wm. Phillips, Richd. Auston, Wm. Knight, Phill. Rogers, Richd. Dareing, Nicho. Feeton, Richd. Penne, (or Peirce), Jno. Flaxton, Wm. Nuse, Peter Monteguc, Jno. Muckeford, John Cootes, Ad. Margrand, Henry Persons, John Williams, Griffeth George, Wm. Marshall, Wm. Berwicke, John Layne.

WILLIAM EDWARDS & RICE DAVIS, 1,080 acs., James City Co., July 10, 1648, Page 143. Along sunken marsh main runn, land of Mr. Grindon & Willm. Ewin to the passage over sunken marsh. Trans. of 22 pers.: William Edwards, Dorothy his wife, Robert Willson, Thomas White, Tho. Wombwell, Tho. Bryan, Christopher Weston, Fra. Hall, Jno. Mathews, Ann Hill, David Hussey, Henry Price, Barbary Hill, Gartwragh Eberomy, Hump. Sherwood, Jason Rovely, Mathew Hud-

son, Sarah Srovell, Wm. Handley, Robt. Night, David Husey.

JOHN TWY, 200 acs. James City Co., July 6, 1648, Page 144. Upon the main branch of Powells Cr., adj. lands of Thomas Hart, Orphr. & William Foster. Trans. of 4 pers: Henry Alsopp, Rich. Rytherland, Henry Hill, Abbigall Jorden.

JOHN WATKINS, 850 acs. James City Co., July 3, 1648, Page 144. Lyeing above the head of Greys Cr., adj. Christopher Lawson. 350 acs. by former patent & 500 acs. for trans. of 10 pers. Only the following names are given under this patent: Christopher Barker, Nicho. Brown, Alice his wife, "one whose name is not known."

THOMAS GIBSON, 1,000 acs. Charles River Co., May 2, 1648, Page 145. Upon the S. side of Chas. River, and running to the head of a swamp and along same to Ware Cr. Due by purchase of a former patent for sd. land made unto John Broach.

THOMAS HART, sonn unto Henry Hart, dec'd., 100 acs. at Smiths Fort, James City Co., July 3, 1648, Page 145. Adj. land of William Milnes. Trans. of 4 pers: Robert Knight, Judith Greene, William Pierce, Phillip Clave.

MR. THOMAS WARREN, 290 acs. at Smiths Fort, James City Co., July 3, 1648, Page 146. Adj. Goodman Spil-timber & John Corker. Part of a former patent for 450 acs. granted sd. Warren.

THOMAS WOODHOUSE, 200 acs. James City Co., July 3, 1648, Page 146. About 2 mi. distant from James River on the S. side, adj. Henry Hart. By virtue of former patent.

THOMAS WOODHOUSE, 400 acs. James City Co., July 3, 1648, Page 146. Near the head of the N. W. br. of Smith Fort Cr., along John Watkins' land. Trans. of 8 pers: Edm. Marshall, John Fludd, Edm. Tedmund (or Edmund), Samll. Cattan, William Russell, Willm. Savadge, Richard Browne, Edward Buderhill.

8 June 165—, p. 269. Bounded on the Western pts. on a former devdt. of sd. Yardly, S. on land of Lt. John Savidge & Nly. on land of Capt. Stone. Trans. of 40 pers: Scippia Hackerly, Wm. Band, Robt. Tower, James Palmer, Wm. Richards, And. Gread, Hen. Peirce, Nich. Graddon, John Wilson, Joan Packer, Thorand Thomas, Geo. Demey, Joan Demey, Edm. Krimy, Walter Blake, Roger Bushe, Mich. Hawkins, Wm. Lane, John Webber, John Poole, John Lee, Richard Phillips, Gilbert Welch, John Gill, Zach. Downman, Cressell Downman, Elias Hackerly, Wm. Mule, Hum. Jeckleston, John Beckett, Rice Rammell, Rob. Parramore, Phil. Cantrel, Anto. Towton, Robt. Gayny, Samll. Sellick, Win. Sweet, Hum. Sayne, Howel Merrick, Rob. Roberts.

RICHARD BURTON, 360 acs., on the N. side of Queens Cr., near the head, beg. at the mouth of Kings Cr., running to trees of Edm. Welch. 20 Dec. 1653, p. 269. Trans. of 8 pers: Benj. Mathews, John Lunn, Ann Glouce, John Smith, Eliz. Bristow, Ann Substance, Edw. Harbrough, Andrew Wmson. (Williamson), Ann Loyd, Wm. Latham.

ED. WELCH, 900 acs. at the head of Queens Cr. in Pyan.(ketank) Riv., beg. at corner tree of Rich. Caryes devdt. &c. to land of Richard Burton. Date blank, 1654, p. 270. Trans. of 18 pers: Nich. Browne, twice, his wife, twice, Nich. Dean, John Bradshaw, Dan. Tavernor, John Thickpenny, Anto. Mark, Edwd. Jelfe, Robt. White, Eliz. Palmer, Dennis Mackernall, (or Mackerrall), Joseph Preston, Ann Aurillott, Wm. Smith, Sarah Browne, Anne Browne.

THO. PRESTON & HENRY PRESTON, 650 acs. on the W. side of the Easternmost Riv. in Mockjack Bay, 7 June 1654, p. 270. 500 acs. by patent to Thomas Preston 2 Aug. 1652, & surrendered into the office; 150 acs. for trans. of 3 pers: Ed. Lucas, John Beard.

LT. COL. ROB. PITT, 1200 acs. Isle of Wight Co., 7 June 1654, p. 271.

Beg. at branch of Newtowne haven Riv. &c. to Mr. Prestwoods corner tree, &c., to Mr. Seawards land & adj. his own land. 600 acs. granted to Thomas Davis, 19 Apr. 1648 & assigned unto Rob. Sharpe, who assigned same to sd. Pitt; 300 acs. by virtue of the rights of a patent granted unto him 3 July 1648 & by him relinquished, & 300 acs. by patent 19 Apr. 1648.

ANDREW GILSON, 450 acs. upon S. side of Rappa Riv., adj. his patent land, & beg. at Westernmost bounds of same. Last of July 1654, p. 271. Trans. of 9 pers: Watt the Plowman, Ann Price, John Clortes, Sam. Sloper, Will: Wignoll, Geo. Whitell, James Garves, Tho. Cartell, Walter Read.

VALLENTINE PATTEN, 1000 acs. Westmoreland Co., 6 June 1654, p. 272. Upon the S. & N. at the head of Oqui River, W. S. W. along land of Richard Codsford. etc. Trans. of 20 pers: Gowry Macalster, John Macalster, Hector Macalster, Daniel Grey, John Wright, John Cook, Tho. Levin, Wm. Gage, Robt. Poynter, Joan Hoote, Henry Odell, Ann Childe (a Childe ?), Rich. Welch, Wm. Ginings, Mich. Upchurch, Fra. Shelton, Tho. Green, John Barkeworth, James Collett, Thomas Wood.

COLL. WILLIAM CLAYBOURNE, Secty. of State, 750 acs. Northumberland Co., 14 June 1653, p. 272. Abutting Sly. upon the severall plantations of Martine Cole, Geo. Heale, Tho. Saffron & John Larrett, &c., Nly. upon branches of Wicocomoco Cr. &c. Trans. 15 pers.*

JOHN WALTON & JOHN BAGNALL, 3,900 acs. Westmoreland Co., 10 June 1654, p. 273. 1600 acs. upon Petomack Riv., beg. at the mouth of Petomack Cr., 700 acs. bounding Nly. on sd. River, Wly. upon a line from the Riv. & dividing this from land of Nich. Merywether; & 1600 acs. adj. these two tracts, Ely. upon a line dividing same from land of Rob. Maphee & Mr. Turne— & Sly. upon Matchotwick Towne. Trans. of 78 pers: Thomas Winn, Eliz. Renolls, Joseph Harry, Nich. Smith, Marg. Barton, Joseph

Stonard, (or Steuard), Eliz. Yorke, Sarah Redder, Jane Colson, John Blay, Eliz. Johnson, John Knight, Robert Wright, Miles Grey, Jane Williams, Ann Smith, Marg. Manner, Eliz. Harmon, Issabell Heath, Judith Dale, Lyd. Easterfeild, Eliz. Vincent, Fra. Eaton, John Hill, Hanna Pice, (or Tice), Sam. Jackson, Mar. Wilkenson, **Wm. Russell**, John Turner, Tho. Booth, Mabil Jones, Mary Heiward, Rich. Armstrong, Tho. Swindall, Sarah Cowles, John Fisher, Devorux Brown, Joan Armitage, Eliz. Clisse, Eliz. Neale, Fra. Tonevy, Wm. Eaton, Lewis Five, Fra. North, Ann North, Eliz. Wade, Robt. Jnoson (Johnson), Eliz. Hay, Jno. Truman, Denamere, Fra. Calvin, Ben. Jones, Mary Jnoson, Tho. Tull, Abra. Taylor, John Mill, Tho. Grimstone, John Elsey, Robert Hawkins, John Farmer, Brid: Easthop, Mary Palmer, Eliz. Dany, Alice Watson, Wm. Hemsley, Edward Whitby, Sy. Carpenter, Jno. Pritchard, Eliz. Wright, Eliz. Pardy, Tho. Tucker, Mich. Hooton, Hen: Stott, (or Scott), Edw. Saunders, James Wells, Fra. Glissow.

PHILLIP CHESLY & DAN. WILD, (Wilde), 750 acs. York Co., 10 June 1654, p. 274. On S. W. side of York Riv., beg. in Tho. Smiths line on the maine swamp branch of the old M—— (Mill) on Queens Cr., up Skemino Swamp to Ricohock path &c. Trans. of 15 pers: Eliz. Larkin, John Rabb, Wm. Snodell, Hen. Robins, Alice Sparrow, Tho. Wilkenson, Wm. Deane.

SIR HENRY CHICKLY, Knight, 950 acs. Lancaster Co., 9 June 1654, p. 274. On S. side of Rappa. Riv. 450 acs. opposite land of Mr. James Wmson (Williamson); 500 acs. at the head of a devdt. of Toby Smith, running to a small creek dividing this & land of Mr. Soanes. 450 acs. granted unto Mr. Hen. Soane & assigned to sd. Chickly, & 500 acs. for trans. of 10 pers: 6 Negroes bought of Capt. Townsend & Mr. Burnham; John Smith, Mary Barran, Nich. Sexton, Cuthberd Potter.

RICHARD HAWKINS, 500 acs. Westmoreland Co., 6 Sept. 1654, p. 275. On S. side of Potemack Riv.,

bounded on S. with Quancico Cr. Trans. of 10 pers: Richard Hawkins, Kat. Willowby, Sam. Challenge, Margery Challenge, Edmd. Larkin, Eliz. Hart, James Hare, Tho. Green, Robt. Stone, Alex. Hinde.

JOHN PHILLIPS & JOHN BATTS, 500 acs. Lancaster Co. on N. side of the freshes of Rappa. Riv., about 14 mi. above Nanzemum Towne, 7 Sept. 1654, p. 275. Beg. at a small gutt dividing this from land surveyed for John Weyre. Trans. of 10 pers: Eliz. Dutchfeild, Richard Thomas, Elin. Rich, Tho. Rogers, Jacob Bridgman, Use (?) Offdale, Finla Heresa, Tho. Stockwell, John Cobb.

MRS. MARGT. (Margaret) BRENT, 700 acs. Westmoreland Co., within the freshes of Potomack Riv., 6 Sept. 1654, p. 275. Beg. at mouth of Hunting Cr. Trans. of 14 pers: John Rainalls, Wm. Bence, Robt. Lawrence, David Kellin, Walter Donell, Wm. Burt, Bryan Marffe, James Donnell, Wm. Wright, James Bryce, Rich. Conniers, Rich. Coleman, James Ramsy, John Major.

EDWIN CONAWAY, 1250 acs. Lancaster Co., at S. E. side of Corotoman Riv., 6 Apr. 1654, p. 276. Beg. at the mouth of a small creek which divides this & land of Capt. Tho. Hackett &c. to a hill of Iron Mine, etc. 1,000 acs. formerly granted by two patents dated 6 Dec. 1652; & 250 acs. for trans. of 5 pers: Wm. Collins, Edw. Bennett, Alice Elles, Ann Roberts, Samuel Coleman.

LT. COL. SAM: MATHEWS, 2,000 acs. in the freshes of Rappa. Riv., about a mile above Nansumum Towne, beg. at an oake standing by the river dividing this from 800 acs. surveyed for Vincent Stanford. 7 Sept. 1654, p. 276. Trans. of 40 pers.*

RICHARD BROWNE, 200 acs. Westmoreland Co., 13 Sept. 1654, p. 276. Nly. upon Hollis' Cr., including a small island in a marsh, Wly. upon land of Tho. Blag, Ely. towards land of Little Browne & Sly. upon a swamp by Nungeocicoe path. Trans. of 4 pers.*

From a mag. of Hist. & w.m. & Mary gtr. & Super's gtr.

Gen.
Pub. Co.
1982

to justify such philosophic doubt. In the earliest surviving court book of Stafford County it appears that on June 12, 1690, Matthew Keene sued William Downing in trespass, alleging that he, the plaintiff, "together with Edmond Helder late of this County decd." had taken title as joint tenants, by deed of John Peake, dated November 14, 1672, to a certain dividend of land patented by said John Peake,⁵ lying near the head of Potomac Creek on the northwest side thereof; that the said Edmond Helder having died without any partition, he, the said Keene, was entitled to the whole dividend by right of survivorship; but that William Downing was in possession of a part of the land and refused to attorn.

At another term of Stafford Court later in the same year (September 10, 1690) William Downing was sued again, this time by one Mary, daughter of William Russell,⁶ and wife of James Gallohoug, who alleged "that Doctor Edmond Helder by his last will and testament in writing" did bequeath to her certain cattle with their increase, and did appoint that she "should live with William Downing and Mary his wife till the time of her marriage;" that the said William Downing "being named sole executor in the said will did prove the same," but refuses to give Mary her cattle although she had complied with Dr. Helder's stipulation, had lived with Downing and his wife and had married with their consent.⁷

⁵Peake's patent was dated September 26, 1668, Va. Land Register, v. 179.

⁶This Mary was perhaps a sister of that William Russell, aged in 1736 when he was well known as a Rappahannock frontiersman, who testified for Col. Byrd as to his hunting expeditions into the back woods as early as 1701. See Westover MSS., ed. Wynne vi, 100.

⁷The William Downing who thus administered on the estate of Dr. Edmond Helder and was doubtless responsible for the latin of his tombstone, appears frequently in the surviving Stafford records, of the end of the seventeenth century, serving on juries and as "coronet," later captain, of militia. When the Northern Neck grant books were opened by Philip Ludwell in 1690, he began to take out, by way of confirmation of previous Virginia patents which he had acquired, a series of proprietary grants dated from 1690 to 1711, all relating to lands on Potomac Creek.

Martin

COLONIAL COUNCILLORS OF STATE

77

Kendall, George, one of the original council. The record which has come down to us in regard to this man is not at all flattering, but it must be remembered that he stands convicted on the evidence of bitter enemies. In the days in which he lived there was no such thing as moderation of expression. He was a cousin of the Earl of Southampton, and the fact that he was appointed in England a member of the council in Virginia shows that he must have been well known in London as a man of experience and courage. Doubtless in Virginia under the terrible stress of circumstances during the first summer there was much to criticise, and the evidence, at least, shows that he was not a man afraid to speak out his mind. George Percy and Wingfield denounced him as a stirrer up of dissensions, and Capt. Smith also speaks of his being driven from the council, which he says was for "divers reasons" and occurred about June 22, 1607. He was afterwards released, though without the privilege of carrying arms, but was again arrested on the statement of one James Read, a smith, who had been condemned to death, and who accused Kendall of conspiring to cause a mutiny. Read was forthwith pardoned and Kendall condemned to be shot. The president at the time was John Ratcliffe, and Kendall, it is said, sought to prevent the execution by claiming that Sicklemore, and not Ratcliffe, was his true name, and that consequently he had no right to pronounce judgment. The practical gentlemen of the time refused, however, to delay justice on any such quibble, and, without attempting any controversy on the subject, merely caused John Martin, another councillor, to perform the president's office, which he promptly did, and Kendall quickly paid the penalty of his sins.

Martin, John, one of the councillors, was the son of Sir Richard Martin who "thrice filled the office of lord mayor, and was Master of the Mint in the reigns of Elizabeth and James I." The profession of the law had been chosen for him, but when he was about twenty-one years old he went to sea in obedience to a longing for the then most romantic life of the mariner. He commanded the "Benjamin" in Sir Francis Drake's fleet in that commander's marauding expedition among the West Indies in 1585. On Drake's homeward voyage Martin touched at Virginia, whither the fleet had repaired in aid of Raleigh's colonists on Roanoke Island.

Martin was bitterly opposed to Pres. Wingfield, and after the death of Gosnold, the return to England of Capt. Newport and the deposing of Kendall from the council, he was one of the three remaining councillors who forced Wingfield from the presidency. Martin's health was poor, and besides his other afflictions he was badly smitten with the "gold fever," which gave his enemies afterwards a chance to ridicule him, amongst whom was Capt. John Smith, who gave him the name of "refining Captain Martin," and helped to make him unpopular. He returned to England in June, 1608, but the following year he came again to Virginia, where he was very coldly welcomed but admitted to the council. Upon Capt. Smith's absence from Jamestown in the summer of 1609, he appointed Martin in his place, but for this office, according to Smith, the latter gentleman had no relish and he resigned after three hours. But that Martin was no weakling is proved by the fact that he was the only person who protested against the abandonment of Jamestown in 1610, and unlike Smith he stuck to Virginia to the end. He made a second trip to England in 1616,

and again returned to Virginia the year following. This trip was the cause of further friction between Martin and the colonists, as the Virginia Company in London had granted him a patent for ten shares of land in Virginia with unusual rights to its enjoyment, which the others did not approve. Despite the representations of the Virginia Company that Martin had been a "long and faithful servant to the Colony of Virginia," the colonial council remained firm and his privileges were curtailed. The breach between Martin and the council was finally healed, and he located his patent at Brandon on James river.

The date of Martin's death is unknown, though it must have taken place subsequently to March 8, 1626, as there is a letter of this date from him to his brother-in-law, Sir Julius Caesar. He is supposed to have died and been buried at Brandon. His daughter Dorcas married Capt. George Bargrave, son of Robert Bargrave, of Bridge in Kent. George Bargrave came to Virginia, and was largely interested with his brother, John Bargrave, in the trade of the colony. His son, Robert Bargrave, sold Brandon to Richard Quiney and John Sadler, from whom it came by descent to Robert Richardson, who sold it in 1720 to Nathaniel Harrison, in whose family Brandon still remains. The original patent for Brandon, granted to Capt. John Martin from the Virginia Company of London, is still preserved at the place. It bears date 1617, and is by long odds the most ancient official record relating to the American soil to be found in the United States.

Archer, Gabriel, was a man of talent and courage. He is described as of Mountnessing, Essex county, England. He entered Gray's Inn as a student of law Mar. 15, 1593. In

1602 he went with Bartholomew Gosnold to New England and wrote an interesting account of the discovery and naming of Cape Cod and Martha's Vineyard. On his return he was active in arousing interest in an attempt to locate a colony in Virginia, and came with the first settlers. He was among the first to put foot to land at Cape Henry, Apr. 26, 1606, and was one of the two first settlers to Virginia to be wounded by the savages. He was appointed recorder of the colony, and on May 21, he went with Newport from Jamestown on a voyage of discovery up James river, and afterwards "wrote a Relatyon of the Voyage." The charter permitted a majority of the council to elect the president or turn him out, to turn out any member of the council and elect a substitute. It was, therefore, a veritable hothouse of faction. Archer seems to have furnished his full share to the quarrels of Jamestown, though probably no more than his share. He joined with Smith, Martin and Ratcliffe in displacing Wingfield as president, and afterwards when Ratcliffe admitted him to the council in Dec., 1607, caused Smith to be indicted "upon a chapter in Leviticus" for the death of two of his men on his trip up Chickahominy, and Ratcliffe, the president, approved the sentence of execution. And Smith would have been hanged the next day, had not Capt. Newport arrived the evening before (Jan. 2, 1608) and interferred to save his life.

When Newport set out April 10, 1608, to return to England, he carried with him both Wingfield and Archer, whose complaints on their arrival were directed with such good effect against the charter that a petition for a new one creating a more suitable form of government was soon presented to the King, and granted. Under this second charter

429

Colony of Virginia appeared here this day and did engage to the Board here that they would buy Elizabeth Bradshaw Servant unto William Claw of St. Jeroms and will send her down into Virginia & endeavour to exchange her for their Brother Elias who remains a Servant as aforesaid and if his freedom cannot by her being sent down be procured then they will give more Tobacco & it is by the Board Ordered that all Reasonable Charges that they shall be at in freeing their said Brother they shall be allowed out of his Childs part". [Ibid., p. 103.]

Issue of John Nuthall, Sr., and his (1) wife, Elizabeth (Bacon)-Holloway Nuthall, were:

- I. Elinor Nuthall (q.v.)
- II. John Nuthall, Jr. (q.v.)
- III. James Nuthall (q.v.)
- IV. Elias Nuthall (q.v.)

I. ELINOR NUTHALL

I. Elinor (or, Eleanor) Nuthall's age has been given as 20 years, when by July 1668, she m. as his (2) wife, Thomas Sprigg; however, we have located no authentic record of her age, and since she was apparently the eldest child of this union, and since we know that her eldest brother, John, was 21 years of age in 1669 and therefore b. 1648, we estimate that Elinor his sister, was probably b. 1645 (the year after her parents marriage), or 1646, and in Northampton Co., Va. She was living on July 2, 1696, when she and husband made a deed to John Nuthall (either her brother or nephew), but was probably deceased by March 1700/01, when her husband made a deed of gift to his eldest daughter, Sarah (Sprigg) Pearce, in which Elinor did not join, and she was certainly deceased in 1704 when her husband made his will and requested burial "beside my wife and children"...in Pr. Geo's Co., Md. As stated, she m. Thomas Sprigg in 1667 or 1668, and in St. Mary's Co.

Elinor did not come into Maryland with her father and two eldest brothers, about 1661, but either remained in Virginia (perhaps with her older half-sister, Priscilla Holloway, who m. William Stevens), or perhaps shed been sent to England...or had gone there with her parents on one of their trips and remained there with friends or relatives, in order to receive an education. At any rate, she was transported into Maryland by Capt. Edward Peirce (or Pearce, or Pearce), and apparently at his own expense, sometime before June 15, 1670 (and indeed by July, 1668, when she was already m. and living in Md.), for on the 1670 date, he claimed 1,050 a. of land for the transportation into Md., of the following persons:

"Edward Nicholls, Walter Thinn, Thomas Rosesset, Mary Jones, Elinor Nutt-hall, Elizabeth Wockes, Sarah Jenifer, Eliz^a Holman, William Walker, John Whetstone, James Pepper, Peter Blakely, John Tingle, Thomas Green, Lydia Williams, Thomas Buskin, Ann Parker, Humphrey Cotes, Mary Elliott, Richard Martin and Margaret Price. The which rights he assigns away as followeth... Th now all men by these psents that I Edward Peirc of Radcliffe Mariner for a valuable consideracon to me in hand paid by Robert Carville of the County of St. Marys gentt have assigned and let over and by these psents do sell assign and let over unto the said Robt. Carville all my right title and interest of in and to one thousand & fifty acres of land to me due for transporting one and twenty psons into this pvince to inhabite to have and to hold the said rights to land to him the said Robert Carville his heirs & assigns forever Wittness my hand & seal this 15th of June 1670. /s/ Edward Pearce. Sealed and deliwd in the psence of: Robert Ridgely, John Blomfield.

"Warrant then issued in the name of sd Robert Carville for one thousand and fifty acres of land it being due to him by afsd. from Edward Pearce for his the sd Peerces transporting one and twenty Servants into this Pvince to Inhabite... Cert. re^d the 15th of Sept. next." [Liber #12, ff. 575-6, Land Office, Annapolis.] (NOTE: This Edward Pearce appears to have been the same man who was called "Edward Perce of London, Mariner & Commander of the

VIRGINIA BIOGRAPHY

and again returned to Virginia the year following. This trip was the cause of further friction between Martin and the colonists, as the Virginia Company in London had granted him a patent for ten shares of land in Virginia with unusual rights to its enjoyment, which the others did not approve. Despite the representations of the Virginia Company that Martin had been a "long and faithful servant to the Colony of Virginia," the colonial council remained firm and his privileges were curtailed. The breach between Martin and the council was finally healed, and he located his patent at Brandon on James river.

The date of Martin's death is unknown, though it must have taken place subsequently to March 8, 1626, as there is a letter of this date from him to his brother-in-law, Sir Julius Caesar. He is supposed to have died and been buried at Brandon. His daughter Dorcas married Capt. George Bargrave, son of Robert Bargrave, of Bridge in Kent. George Bargrave came to Virginia, and was largely interested with his brother, John Bargrave, in the trade of the colony. His son, Robert Bargrave, sold Brandon to Richard Quiney and John Sadler, from whom it came by descent to Robert Richardson, who sold it in 1720 to Nathaniel Harrison, in whose family Brandon still remains. The original patent for Brandon, granted to Capt. John Martin from the Virginia Company of London, is still preserved at the place. It bears date 1617, and is by long odds the most ancient official record relating to the American soil to be found in the United States.

Archer, Gabriel, was a man of talent and courage. He is described as of Mountnassing, Essex county, England. He entered Gray's Inn as a student of law Mar. 15, 1593. In

1602 he went with Bartholomew Gosnold to New England and wrote an interesting account of the discovery and naming of Cape Cod and Martha's Vineyard. On his return he was active in arousing interest in an attempt to locate a colony in Virginia, and came with the first settlers. He was among the first to put foot to land at Cape Henry, Apr. 26, 1606, and was one of the two first settlers to Virginia to be wounded by the savages. He was appointed recorder of the colony, and on May 21, he went with Newport from Jamestown on a voyage of discovery up James river, and afterwards "wrote a Relatyon of the Voyage." The charter permitted a majority of the council to elect the president or turn him out, to turn out any member of the council and elect a substitute. It was, therefore, a veritable hothouse of faction. Archer seems to have furnished his full share to the quarrels of Jamestown, though probably no more than his share. He joined with Smith, Martin and Ratcliffe in displacing Wingfield as president, and afterwards when Ratcliffe admitted him to the council in Dec., 1607, caused Smith to be indicted "upon a chapter in Leviticus" for the death of two of his men on his trip up Chickahominy, and Ratcliffe, the president, approved the sentence of execution. And Smith would have been hanged the next day, had not Capt. Newport arrived the evening before (Jan. 2, 1608) and interferred to save his life.

When Newport set out April 10, 1608, to return to England, he carried with him both Wingfield and Archer, whose complaints on their arrival were directed with such good effect against the charter that a petition for a new one creating a more suitable form of government was soon presented to the King, and granted. Under this second charter

THE FOUNDERS

27

to suggest to the King a form of government for Virginia. He aided Capt. William Clayborne in settling Kent Island, and in 1634 he was one of the tobacco commissioners. He had a strong faith in the Northwest Passage, and contributed liberally to all the different expeditions sent out while he was living—Henry Hudson's, Button's, etc. He died aged 77, November 25, 1639, and was buried in Magna Church, where there is a handsome monument to his memory.

Smith, or Smyth, John, a great antiquary, son of Thomas Smyth, of Hoby, Leicestershire, and grandson of William Smyth, of Humberston, in Leicestershire; was born in 1567, and educated at Magdalene College, Oxford. He is generally known as John Smyth of Nibley. After completing his studies he returned to the Berkeley family as household steward, a post which he exchanged in 1597 for the more lucrative and dignified office of steward of the hundred and liberty of Berkeley. As keeper of the archives at Berkeley Castle, he had rich material for his "Lives" of the first twenty-one Lords Berkeley from the Conquest down, which after remaining in manuscript for a long time has been published. He left also in MSS. a "History of the Borough and Manor of Tetbury," "Tenure by Knights Service Under the Berkeleys," and several other works. He was an active member of the Virginia Company and regularly attended its meetings, and in 1618 determined to make a plantation of his own in that country. For this purpose he formed a partnership with Sir William Throckmorton, Sir George Yeardley, Richard Berkeley and George Thorpe, and obtained a special charter from the parent company. They established a settlement at James river, which was called

"Berkeley Hundred," and which was afterwards the birthplace of President William Henry Harrison. He was a member of parliament in 1621, but took little part in the politics of the stormy times in which he lived. He died at Nibley in the autumn of 1640.

Martin, Richard, a noted lawyer, born at Otterton in Devonshire; student at Oxford, and afterwards at the Middle Temple. His learning, politeness and wit were the delight and admiration of all his acquaintances. He was frequently a member of parliament, and in 1601 spoke most eloquently against the monopolists. In 1612 he was a member of the council for the Virginia Company, and in 1614 he made a vigorous speech in behalf of the colony in parliament. In 1617 he was head of a private company which obtained from the Virginia Company a grant of 80,000 acres of land about seven miles below Jamestown. The estate called "Carter's Grove" is situated in this region in James City county. In 1618 he was made recorder of the city of London, but died a month later of the smallpox, and was buried in Temple Church, London. His grant of land in Virginia was known as "Martin's Hundred."

Cranfield, Lionel, Earl of Middlesex, was the younger son of Thomas Cranfield, Mercer of London, by Martha, daughter of Vincent Randolph, was baptized March 13, 1575; was an active and successful man of affairs, and rose rapidly to all the honors of the kingdom; was knighted July 4, 1613, and a few days later made surveyor-general of the customs; was master of the court of requests; master of the wardrobe; master of the wards; and commissioner of the navy; privy councillor; lord treasurer; Baron Cranfield, and Earl of Middlesex. He was a member of the council

the daughter of Mayor John Scarsbrook, Burgess of York, and his wife Jane, daughter of Captain Nicholas Martiau, also Burgess of York. In 1683 William Cary and Martha, his wife, one of the daughters of Col. John Scarsbrook, decd., sued Thomas Mountford, who married the surviving executrix of Col. Scarsbrook, who made his will April 10, 1679. (Bk. 1675-84, p. 539.) The "surviving executrix" was probably Col. Scarsbrook's daughter Jane, wife of Thomas Mumford. (T. 1-279; T. 4. 7-214.)

Thomas Mumford married again, for on June 29, 1705, Thomas Mounmfordt and Rebecca, his wife, of the Parish and County of York sold 470 acres on Mulberry Island, Warwick, to John Martin, merchant of the same county, "same belonging to the inheritance of William Stephens, cooper, of Mulberry Island, decd.," who by last will dated April 5, 1656, bequeathed to his son William Stephens, who died before he attained age of 21, then land was held to be enjoyed by Margaret, wife of said William Stephens, who married one Daniel Wyld by whom she had one daughter, Margaret (Wyld) who married Captain John Martin, who had a daughter Margaret Martin who sold to Thomas Mountfort by deed December 20, 1702. (York 1701-13, p. 166.)

On January 29, 1706, John Martin sold to Richard Oliver the land bought from Thomas Mountfort. (Do., p. 212.)

In 1713, Joseph Mountford and John Wills, possibly his brother-in-law, sued John Dozewell and Rebecca, his wife, late wife of Captain Thomas Mountfort, for a property settlement. (p. 414.)

Daniel Wyld was a Burgess from York. He made his will in 1676 as "of Brewton Parish, York, now resident in Stepney, Middlesex; to daughter Margaret, wife of John Martin of Middlesex, mariner, two plantations situated at the head of Queens Creek; my loving Kinsman (also cousin), Mr. Nicholas Harrison of London, tinman; to sister Mrs. Margaret Okickley of London, widow; to Captain Richard Martin of Wapping; to poor of ST. ANDREWS, WORCHESTER." (Waters 1050.)

Thomas Mumford was a Justice in York 1691-92. He appears often in the records. His son was Joseph Mumford who, in December 1703, as "son of Captain Thomas Mumford of Martins Hundred's, James City, and administrator of Eliz. Paine, decd.," filed the inventory of her estate. (Tyler 6-276.) He is probably the Joseph Mumford who married Lucy, daughter of Randall and Elizabeth Holt of Surry.

Joseph Mountford of York Hampton Parish made his will in York, 1736. He gave his son Thomas a plantation called "Scarsbrook," daughter Elizabeth James and granddaughter Lucy James, a negro apiece; son Zakariah Mountfort "plantation where I now live and half of the mills. If he dies, to son Robert; also to

BALL FAMILY.

65

39. v. FRANCES, b. Oct. 13, 1709; m. 1730? — Ball. Had i. Jesse, b. 1735.
 40. vi. SARAH, b. Jan. 13, 1711-12; m. Sep. 22, 1736, Charles Ewell. (EWELL 3.)
 41. vii. EVE, b. Dec. 24, 1713; d. —, 17—; m. (L.) Dec. 13, 1741, Thomas Taylor; (IL) Jan. 10, 1746, Solomon Ewell. (EWELL 5.)
 42. viii. JESSE, b. June 27, 1716; d. Aug. 14, 1747. "Here Lyeth buried the Body of Jesse Ball, Gent: eldest son of James Ball, Gent: he was born the 27th day of June, 1716, and departed this Life the 14th day of August, 1747, in the 32d year of his age" (Tomb). He m. Dec. 10, 1737, Frances Burgess (L.), widow of Charles Burgess, and dau. of Samuel Fox. (BALL 22.) He was vestryman of St. Mary's Par., Lanc'r Co., 1740-45. In 1745 Capt. Jesse and Capt. James Ball, Jr., were Ch. Wardens. He rec'd 1440 lb. Tobacco for his acc't, 1745. In 1744 a ferry existed on Jesse Ball's plantation, Lanc'r Co., known as "Fox's old plantation" (Hen. V. 250.) He was appointed Justice of Lanc'r Co. 1738 (S).
 + 43. ix. JAMES, b. Dec. 31, 1718; d. Nov. 24, 1789; m. (L.) —; (IL) Mildred —; (IL) 1753, Lettice Lee.
 44. x. MARY, b. Apr. 6, 1721; d. —; m. (L.) Nov. 21, 1741, Col. Richard Selden (L.), son of John Selden. (BALL 31.) He d. 1789, leaving i. John, named in will of James Ball, 8 (L.)
 45. xi. EDWIN, b. July 29, 1722-3, d. s. p.
 + 46. xii. JEDUTHUN, b. July 4, 1725; d. Mar. 5, 1749-50; m. Elizabeth Burgess.
 47. xiii. SINAH, b. Feb. 14, 1727-8, d. 1798; m. —, Col. Daniel McCarty. (Ball 27, McCarty Excursus, 11.)

9. CAPTAIN JOSEPH³ BALL (*William² William¹*), of "Coan," Northumberland county, Va., b. —; d. Sept., 1721; will dat. Oct. 19, 1720; pro. Sep. 15, 1721; m. —, MARY SPENCER, dau. of Colonel Nicholas Spencer.*

The inventory of his estate, 1721, gives the name of his wife as Mary. June 19, 1712, he gave bond as guardian of Sydnor Mothan, with Richard and George Ball sureties.

"A Northern Neck grant, 1717-8, states that in that year Joseph and George Ball, of North'd, were in possession of land in Rich'd Co., which was granted in 1662 to Margart and Mary Williamson." (S.)

Children (from will):

- + 48. i. SPENCER,⁴ b. —; d. Feb. 11, 1767; m. — Mottrom.
 49. ii. RICHARD, d. 1735. The will of Richard Ball was presented in North'd Court by Spencer Ball, 1735.
 50. iii. SARAH, m. William Harding; had probably Sarah, who m. John Cralle. (Ball 139, Cralle Excursus 6.) Spencer Ball, April 13, 1747, made deed of gift of three negro girls to the children of his brother-in-law, Wm. Harding, by his wife, Sarah Harding.
 51. iv. JOSEPH. Will of Joseph Ball presented North'd Ct. by Geo. Ball, 1735.
 52. v. WILLIAM, b. —; d. 1745; m. June 10, 1742, Hannah Kenner. (Ball 23.) In 1745 Spencer Ball filed inventory of the est. of Wm. Ball, North'd Co., as Administ'r. Wm. Ball, who was to marry Hannah Kenner, sister of Rodham Kenner, gave bond concerning her property, North'd Co., Jan. 10, 1742. June 12, 1744, Wm. Ball sued the executors of Rodham Kenner. June 10, 1745, suit was abated by the death of Ball. (N. Co. Records.)

* Spencer. William Spencer, of James City, Yeoman, rec'd 250 a. land on the W. side Lawnes Creek, 1632, for 5 head rights. He was Burgess for Mulberry Is. 1632-3. (Critic II. 48.) Col. Nicholas Spencer was Burgess for North'd Co. 1666. In 1676 he was appointed one of the Indian Commissioners. In 1681 he was the Secretary of the Colony and a mem. of the Council. (Va. Car.) He was appointed President of the Council 1683, the first patent signed by him as such bearing date Sept. 17, 1683. He continued in the office until Apr. 15, 1684, on which day a commission to Francis Lord Howard, dated Sep. 28, 1683, was rec'd. (Hen. II.)

← BACK



PEDIGREE XLVI.

- 1.—EDWARD III., King of England, had :
- 2.—PRINCE JOHN OF GAUNT, Duke of Lancaster, who had :
- 3.—LADY JOAN BEAUFORT, *m.* Sir Ralph Nevill, K.G., and had :
- 4.—SIR EDWARD NEVILL, K.G., Baron Bergavenny, *m.*, first, Lady Elizabeth Beauchamp, daughter of Richard, Earl of Worcester, and had :
- 5.—SIR GEORGE NEVILL, Knt., second Lord Bergavenny, *m.* Lady Margaret, daughter of Sir Hugh Fenne, Sub-Treasurer of England, and had :
- 6.—SIR GEORGE NEVILL, K.B., third Lord Bergavenny, *m.*, thirdly, Lady Mary Stafford, daughter of Edward, Duke of Buckingham, who was beheaded on Tower Hill, and had :
- 7.—LADY URSULA NEVILL, who *m.* Sir Warham St. Ledger, Knt., of Ulcombe, Sheriff of Kent, 1560; Chief-Governor of Munster, 1566; Member of the Privy Council, 1585. He was a bitter foe of the Irish, and he and Hugh Maguire, Prince of Farnagh, killed each other in a battle while heading their forces, 4 March, 1599. Sir Warham and Lady Ursula had :
- 8.—SIR WARHAM ST. LEDGER, Knt., who had :
- 9.—URSULA ST. LEDGER, who *m.* Rev. Daniel Horsmanden, D.D., Rector of Ulcombe, Kent, *d.* 1654, and had :
- 10.—COLONEL WARHAM HORSMANDEN, who had :
- 11.—MARIA HORSMANDEN, *d.* 9 November, 1699, who *m.* Colonel William Byrd, who came to Virginia in 1674, and *d.* 1704, and had : ANN URSULA and :
- 12.—COLONEL WILLIAM BYRD, second, of "Westover," on the James, Charles City County, Va., President of the Council of Virginia, *b.* 1674, *d.* 1744, who *m.*, first, Lucy Park, and had : EVELYN, and *m.*, secondly, Maria, daughter of Thomas Taylor, of Kensington, England, and had : JANE and :
- 13.—COLONEL WILLIAM BYRD, third, of "Westover," *b.* 1728, *d.* 1777, who *m.*, 29 January, 1761, Mary, *b.* 1740, *d.* 1818, daughter of Charles and Anne (Shippen) Willing, of Philadelphia, and had :
 - 1.—ABBY BYRD, *m.*, as his second wife, Judge William Nelson, of Yorktown, 1754–1813, a brother of Governor Thomas Nelson, of Virginia, and son of William Nelson, President of Virginia, and had :

~~114~~ ~~willis~~ p 224-250

Lodge, John and Mervyn Archdall. 1789. *The Peerage Of Ireland: Or A Genealogical History Of The Present Nobility Of That Kingdom*, Vol. VI. Dublin; J. Moore. Pages 108-111.

Internet Archive:

<http://www.archive.org/details/peerageofireland06lodg>

Author: Lodge, John, 1692-1774; Archdall, Mervyn, 1723-1791

Volume: 6

Subject: Nobility -- Ireland; Heraldry -- Ireland

Publisher: Dublin : J. Moore

Language: English

Call number: 2813107

Digitizing sponsor: Boston Public Library

Book contributor: Boston Public Library

Collection: americana; blc

Notes: shifty margins

Page 108:

"We now proceed with Sir Warham St. Leger, eldest son of Sir Anthony L.D. — In 1560 (2 Eliz.) he was sheriff of the County of Kent, and in 1565 honored with Knighthood; being the next year appointed chief governor of Munster under the L.D. Sidney...."

Page 110:

"He married Ursula, fifth and youngest daughter of George Nevil, Lord Abergavenny (by the Lady Mary Stafford, [page 111] his second wife, daughter of Edward, Duke of Buckingham) and had Sir William St. Leger his heir, and two daughters, - married to William Kingfall of Ballyowen in the County of Cork, Esq.; and Agnes, (or Anne, for we find her called by both names) to Thomas Digges of Digges-Court in Kent, Esq., Muster-Master General of the English army in the Low Countries, who died 24 August 1595, and they both lie buried in the church of St. Mary Aldermanbury, where was a fair tomb on the north side of the chancel, (destroyed by the great fire of 1666) with inscriptions to their memories, that relating to her being

Anne St. Leger
Mother of Sir Dudley Digges, Knt.,
Master of the Rowles;
A modest, humble, prudent and religious Matron
Lyeth here buried.
A°. Dni 1636
Ætat. suæ 81."

Note: "aetatis suae" means "at the age of"

Frequently Asked Questions

In-Store Pickup
Shipping and Delivery Information
Return Policy

You like



Men's Nike
Premium
Max: \$115
15% off!



Men's Nike
Running 3
Max: \$119.99



Men's Nike
Running 3
Max: \$94.99



Men's Nike
Running 3
Max: \$115
15% off!

Connagh, and of the Privy Council of Estate in this Realme, by whom she had Issue 2 Sons and a Daughter, Henry and Conyers now living, Frances the Daughter Died young. Lastly, she married the said Sir Ant: St. Leger, By whom she had Issue Anthony, and Frances a Daughter, who died 4 days after her birth, and of whom The said Dame Mary died in Childbed the 19th day of December 1603, being 37 Years of Age, whose Soul (no Doubt) resting in all joyful Blessedness in the Heavens With her Saviour Jesus X^c, whose true and faithful Servant she lived and died.

Anthony, his only son, was knighted by K. James I. and seated at Wicton-House, in Boughton-Montcheny, Kent, where he lived in the reign of K. Charles I., and by a right derived from the donation of his mother, divided the manor of Bobbinge-Place between his half-brothers, Henry and Conyers Clifford.

Sir
Warham.

We now proceed with Sir Warham St. Leger, eldest son of Sir Anthony, L. D.—In 1560 (2 Eliz.) he was Sheriff of the county of Kent, and in 1565 honoured with Knighthood; being the next year appointed Chief Governor * of Munster under the L. D. Sidney, who, in his letter to the Secretary Cecil of 17 April, thus writes, † “If ever there be faulte
“ founde for partiality in Sir Warham St Leger, let it
“ be my faulte as well as his; he hath alreadie done good
“ service to the gret quiet of the countye of Waterforde;
“ doubtles, he is an honest and a sufficyent man.” And in his letter to the Queen of 20 April 1567, he informs her Majesty, that in order to free the province of Munster from the annoyance of the Bourkes and other troublesome neighbours, she ought to plant justice to be resident in those quarters; “for (says he) while Sir Warham St Leger there
“ still remained (whose revocation, by all the honest that I
“ could speak withall, in the whole province of Mounster,

“ WAS

* This involves a mistake in *Smith's* history of Cork, Vol. II. p. 44., who writes that “in 1567 the presidency court of Munster was first erected, Sir Warham St. Leger being made Lord President, during the government of Sir William Drury, L. D. of Ireland.”—Sir William Drury was not appointed L. D. till the year 1578, and the Presidency-Court was not established until the year 1570 (which Mr. *Smith* allows, p. 46. Note 6) in the person of Sir John Perrott (after L. D.) and this appears fully by a formal order of instructions and orders for the establishing of a council in Munster, with a Lord President to govern the same, dated 14 December 15 Eliz.; to be seen in Sidney's state Papers, Vol. I. page 48. &c.

† Sidney's Letters, L. 13.

* *Idem*. 20.

Debbie Harnden
8281 Delfino Cr.
Huntington Beach, CA 92646

March 6, 1981

Dear Shirley,

My mother, Irene (Coffin) Bagdanove, gave me your letter, as I am the one who is doing the genealogical research on the family. I was the one who went to Illinois to do research, not my mother.

My aunt, Alma Millage, gave me a copy of the information you had given her, which was quite a treasure to me!

I have been concentrating primarily on the Coffins, and, of course, on my father's line, the Blackwells. Coincidentally, my aunt, Jenny Blackwell, lives right there in Anderson.

Concerning the Coffins, I am stopped at a dead end that I can't seem to get past. I know that James "Burt" Coffin's parents were Peleg and Roxanne of New York, and Peleg's birth was 1812-13, Roxanne's 1822-23. But, beyond that, I can find

out no more about Peleg's birthplace and parentage. We have a book on the Coffin family that has, supposedly, all Coffin descendants traced back to the 1600's. Somehow, though, our more recent Coffin line did not get into the record. I hope that maybe Peleg's father will be the missing link to that book.

Anyway, to answer your questions, I don't know about William B. Sweet's ancestry, and I didn't know about Martha Jane Wright's mother being Elizabeth Shackett. Thank you so

much for sharing that with me! I don't know anything about Truman and Electa Wright, as I haven't gotten back that far yet on that line, except through your information.

I can see that you have been working on this family

tree for several years. I'm afraid that I have only been researching for 2 years. Although I have uncovered a great deal of information in that time, I don't know if I have

" was not a little lamented) there was no foche outrage committed ; nor, I dare say, had ben neither in *Kylshelan*, nor upon *Oliver Grace*, if he had there remayned."—On 14 February 1567 he informed the L. D. Sidney of a combination, entered into by the Earl of Clancarre, James Fitz-Maurice, and the Irish of the south-west parts of Munster, to resist the government, and send for aid to the King of Spain ; and in November 1568 he waited on the deputy at Dublin, and not only confirmed all his former intelligence, but that lately Spanish ships had brought to the Earl of Clancarre 1000 targets at the least, and other weapons, with a promise to return before Christmas : And the deputy being also advised by letters from Munster, that Sir Warhame, had the greatest stave against their designs, without whom and Greinvile the most of the Irish had revolted ; (saves he) " for as much as I see his disposition altogether bent " to be an instrument to serve her Majestie there, and that " upon his own charges, I will retorne him within these " two dayes with foche directions, as I shall fynde meetest " for the present occasion."

After this, being sent against the rebels in the North his lady was greatly distressed by the Munster Irish, and obliged to shut herself up in the city of Cork, where being daily menaced with death, the L. D. Sidney marched thither to relieve her, and meeting with 400 recruits from England, dispersed the rebels.—On 11 October 1579, by warrant under the privy seal, Sir Warham was nominated Knight (or Provost) Marechal of the province of Munster, in which he was confirmed by commission 11 February following by the L. D. Pelham, and a commission of martial law being sent him from England, he first put it in execution, in July 1580, by causing James of Desmond, a notorious rebel, (then brought prisoner to him) to be hanged at Cork.—In August 1584 he was made governor of the Queen's County ; sworn that year of her Majesty's privy council ; and 26 April 1585, with Sir Robert Hartpole of Shrule, represented the said county in parliament. *—On 31 August 1597 he was made

conitable

* In 1590 he gave 50l. towards the building of Trinity College near Dublin ; and being a man of known experience and long practice in the affairs of Ireland, and the Queen being resolved to have her Province of Munster repopulated and inhabited with civil, loyal, and dutiful subjects, pursuant to her intentions, declared in certain articles under the Great Seal of England, bearing date at Westminster 27 June 1586, (23 Eliz.) and in consideration of the great charge and trouble Sir Warham had been and should be at, in transporting and planting of English people within the said province, made him a grant 27

June

* Sidney's Papers, I. 39.

anything that would be new to you. I would love to be able to help you, if I can, as you have already helped me a great deal. It's great to have a cousin working on the same lines! I don't know how we are related, though. Could you let me know?

Anyway, although I probably can't help you with new information right now, I do live just about 25 miles from the National Archives which, as you know, houses the federal census, and I do get down there a few times a year, so if I could look up something for you there, please let me know. I'm also near several large genealogical collections in Los Angeles, but I get to them less frequently.

Now that you have piqued my interest in William B. Sweet, I'd like to get busy on trying to find his father. I'll try looking in the 1840 Kentucky census index for a Sweet with a male child under age 5. I'll let you know if I find him.

Well, I see I've written a long letter, but I could write more. I would love to keep up an ongoing correspondence with you, sharing any new information we may find.

I'll try not to wait so long to answer your next letter. Thanks again.

Yours Truly,
Ollie Hand

constable of the Castle of Castlemagne in Kerry; was appointed by the Earl of Essex L. L., 7 September 1599, the first of the six commissioners to treat with Tyrone, concerning a cessation of arms from six weeks to six weeks till May, which, upon fourteen days warning, might be broken; and when that Earl left the kingdom, he commanded 25 horse in Munster, and 150 foot at *Leix* and the *Barrow* side in the Queen's County; was of the Council to Sir Thomas Norris, president of Munster; and, on his death, was joined with Sir Henry Power in commission, 22 September 1599, to govern that province, until a Lord President should be chosen (who was Sir George Carew) and in October, 41 Elizabeth, Sir Warham came as chief governor in that province, and with the forces under their charge meeting Hugh Maguire, chief Lord of Fermanagh, in January following, within a mile of Cork, they came to an engagement, in which Sir Warham † and the said Hugh killed each other at the head of their troops.

He married Ursula, fifth and youngest daughter of George Nevil, Lord Abergavenny ‡ (by the Lady Mary Stafford, his

June 1595 of the castle and lands of Carryglin otherwise Deanen, containing four ploughlands, and three parts of a ploughland; the fishing of Crothaven and Awneldie; the towns and lands of Balingarry, seven ploughlands; Ballyriske 40 acres, and Carrigrohane, four ploughlands; in the county of Cork, containing, by estimation of the commissioners for letting of Seigniories, 6000 acres, to hold to him and his heirs for ever of the crown in fee-farm, as of the castle of Carrigrohane, by fealty; and to hold the said castle, with the site thereof, for 999 years, at the rent for all the premises of 33l. 6s. 8d. And further, for his better profit and advantage, the Queen gave free liberty to him and his heirs for ever to export at all times, at the free will and pleasure of him, his heirs and assigns, by themselves or any their factors, deputies or servants; by way of merchandize or otherwise, into England and Wales, all manner of corn, grain, and other victual, the produce of the premises, and so much thereof, as to him and them should be thought most meet and convenient, for their most profit, commodity, and advantage, custom free; and to inclose 300 acres, with free warren and park. He to erect, renew, or establish, by the feast of St. Michael in 1597, so many dwelling houses, as in the whole would make up 46 several families; one for the principal habitation of himself and his heirs; three for freeholders, with an assignment of 300 acres to each; three for farmers, with 400 acres to each, and 21 for copy-holders, or other base tenures, with 100 acres each at the least; and unto each of the residue, 50, 25, or 10 acres, at the pleasure of him and his heirs; after the rate of 15 feet and half to the perch, luge or pole. (Lodge.)

† Sir Warham died 4 March 1599 (Decree in Chancery 8 February 1605.)

‡ Sir Warham had another wife, for we find that 17 March 1601, Q. Elizabeth made a lease to dame Elizabeth St. Leger, widow, late wife of Sir Warham St. Leger, deceased, of one old castle, 6 messuages, 240 acres of arable land, 20 acres of pasture, 20 of wood, and the half-tiendal of the seventh part of one watermill in Garkill and county of Carlow, with several other lands: And by indenture 20 August 1582, Q. Elizabeth demised to Ellice, alias Elizabeth Roche, alias Marworthe (who after married Sir War-

ham

Generation One

1. John Loftis (See marriage to number 1.)

his second wife, daughter of Edward, Duke of Buckingham) and had Sir William St. Leger his heir, and two daughters, —married to William Kinghill of Baliowen in the county of Cork, Esq.; and Agnes, (or Anne, for we find her called by both names) to Thomas Digges of Digges-Court in Kent, Esq., Muster-Master General of the English array in the Low Countries, who died 24 August 1595; and they both lie buried in the church of St. Mary Aldermanbury, where was a fair tomb on the north side of the chancel, (destroyed by the great fire of 1666) with inscriptions to their memories, *that* relating to her being

Anne St. Leger

Mother of Sir Dudley Digges, Knt.,

Master of the Rowles;

A modest, humble, prudent and religious Matron

Lyeth here buried.

A^d. Dom 1636

Ætat. suæ 81. ¹

Sir William St. Leger, was a gentleman of great merit in the reigns of James and Charles I; the former of whom William, taking into consideration (as he expresses himself in his privy seal from Westminster, dated 22 June 1618) the manifold and acceptable services, done to his crown in Ireland by his grandfather Sir Anthony St. Leger during his government, when the title of King of Ireland was first annexed to the crown by act of parliament; and the good services of his father Sir Warham for many years in several qualities, who being one of the commissioners for the government of Munster, fell into that memorable encounter with the traitor Macguire, where, at the heads of their troops, they slew each other by single combat, and had disbursed divers sums for the payment of his company, for which he had received no satisfaction; and the King resolved not to let pass such remarkable services without recompence, and to encourage him to proceed in his service (of whose fidelity he had received good testimony) ordered a grant to be passed to him and

ham St. Leger and survived him) and to Henry Dovells, Gent. the site and precinct of Gilley Abbey near Cork, with all the possession thereof for 21 years. (Decree dated at Carye's Hospital near Dublin, 8 February 1605.)

¹ Le Neve's Mon. Ang.

Generation Seven

[Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page]



Warham Saint Leger

BIRTH	1579 Ulcombe, Maidstone Borough, Kent, England
DEATH	11 Oct 1631 (aged 51–52) Ulcombe, Maidstone Borough, Kent, England
BURIAL	All Saints Churchyard Ulcombe, Maidstone Borough, Kent, England
MEMORIAL ID	67127899 · View Source

He was the son of Anthony St. Leger and Mary Scott. "Mary Scott had four sons and a dau. by her first husband, but no children by Sir Alexander Culpeper. Her eldest son was that Sir Warham St. Leger (1579-1632) who commanded his own ship in Raleigh's Guanna expedition of 1618 and in consequence of the losses then incurred was obliged to sell Leeds Castle. Of his thirteen children recorded in the Stemmat St. Leodigaria, the three youngest are of special interest to Virginia..."

"He was knighted... 13 June 1608, was a member of the Virgini Company and subscriber to the Third Charter, 1611/12, and was an officer in Sir Walter Raleigh's ill-fated expedition to Guiana, 1617-18, commanding his own ship the Thunder with 76 men and 20 guns."

Source: Source: Adventures of Purse and Person Virginia 1607-1624/5, p. 523-526. Plantagenet Ancestry of Seventeenth-Century Colonists by Faris, pp. 244-246.

He married Mary Hayward. His will was dated 4 Sept 1631/32.

Family Members

Parents

- Anthony Saint Leger
unknown–1603
- Mary Scott Culpeper
unknown–1636

Spouse

- Mary Hayward Saint Leger
1590–1662

Children

- Ursula Saint Leger Horsmanden*
1609–1672
- Mary St. Leger Codd*
1612 – unknown

*Calculated Relationship

Created by: SWEDENSDOTTER

Added: 19 Mar 2011

Find A Grave Memorial **67127899**

Find A Grave, database and images (<https://www.findagrave.com> : accessed 06 May 2018), memorial page for Warham Saint Leger (1579–11 Oct 1631), Find A Grave Memorial no. 67127899, citing All Saints Churchyard, Ulcombe, Maidstone Borough, Kent, England ; Maintained by SWEDENSDOTTER (contributor 47116505) .

Copyright © 2018 Find A Grave ·
Privacy Statement · Terms of Service

(Colonel) Nicholas Gassaway, son of Thomas Gassaway and Anne Collingwood was born in London in 1633/34 and died in Maryland. He was transported to Maryland in 1649. This is the first year of the Commonwealth headed by Oliver Cromwell following the execution of King Charles Stuart. He appeared in Anne Arundel county in 1650. He married Hester Besson.

Children of Nicholas Gassaway and Hester Besson:

1. (Captain) Nicholas Gassaway was born in England. and died in Maryland in 1691. He appears in a list of early Maryland immigrants with the remarks "Right 1680, of Anne Arundel Co." He married Anne (-?-).
2. (Captain) John Gassaway married Elizabeth Lawrence and died in 1697.
3. (Captain) Thomas Gassaway was born in Maryland and was not of age when his father died in 1691.
4. Anne Gassaway married John Watkins in 1688 and was widowed in her twenties. She then married William Burgess. She was again widowed and married Richard Jones.

Children of Anne Gassaway and Richard Jones:

Anne Jones: It was believed by researchers that Anne Jones, daughter of Richard Jones and Anne Gassaway became the wife of William Hitchcock II. This is probably not true. Robert Hedgecock, the premier Hitchcock researcher has concluded that time frames make it impossible for Richard Jones and Anne Gassaway to have been the parents of the Anne Jones who married William Hitchcock. He believes it is possible she was the daughter of William Jones of Calvert County.

Jane Gassaway, daughter of Thomas Gassaway and Anne Collingswood, was born in 1636.

Anne Gassaway, daughter of Thomas Gassaway and Anne Collingswood, was born in 1639. It is possible that another daughter, also named Anne, was born in 1644.

Who is in the Tree?

Return to Home Page

Email moravia@doitnow.com

ST. LEGER—HORSMANDEN—BYRD**CHARLEMAGNE**

See Page 133

MARGARET DE BEAUMONT, m. Saier de Quincy, 1st Earl of Winchester,

ROBERT DE QUINCY, d. 1217; m. Hawise, Countess of Lincoln, d. 1242/3, sister of Ranulph "de Blundeville," Earl of Chester, 1st Earl of Lincoln, and dau. of Hugh, "of Kevelioc," Earl of Chester, Vicomte d'Avranches, and his wife Bertrade, dau. of Simon, Count d'Evreux,

MARGARET DE QUINCY, d. 1266; m. first, 1221, (his 2nd wife) John de Lacy, Earl of Lincoln, Constable of Chester, b. about 1192; d. July 22, 1240,

MAUD DE LACY, m., (his 2nd wife), Richard de Clare, Earl of Gloucester and Hertford, b. Aug. 4, 1222; d. at John de Criol's Manor of Ashenfield in Waltham, near Canterbury, July 15, 1262,

GILBERT DE CLARE, Earl of Clare, Hertford and Gloucester, b. Sept. 2, 1243; d. Dec. 7, 1295; m. 2ndly, 1290, Joan of Acre, d. April 23, 1307, dau. of Edward I, King of England,

ELEANOR (or Alianor) de Clare, m. first, 1306, Sir Hugh Le Despenser, Lord Despenser, hanged Nov. 24, 1326, son of Sir Hugh Le Despenser, of Loughborough, Arnesby, Parlington, Ryhall, Wycombe, Lord Le Despenser, and his wife Isabel, widow of Sir Patrick de Chaurces or Chaworces, and dau. of William de Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick, by Maud, dau. of Sir John FitzGeoffrey, of Shere and Fambridge,

SIR EDWARD LE DESPENSER, 2nd son of Buckland, Bucks, Eyworth; it is believed that he was killed in battle at Morlaix, Sept. 30, 1342; m. at Groby, April 20, 1335, Anne, d. Aug. 8, 1367, dau. of Sir William de Ferrers, Lord Ferrers of Groby,

SIR EDWARD LE DESPENSER, Lord le Despenser, K.G., b. Mar. 24, 1336; d. Nov. 11, 1375; m., 1354, Elizabeth, dau. and heir-ess of Sir Bartholomew de Burghersh, Lord Burghersh, of

219

Page: _____ State: IL County: Henry Call Number/URL: _____ Enumeration Date: _____

[illegible]

Ewias Lacy, co. Hereford, and his first wife Cicely, dau. of Sir Richard de Weyland, of Blaxhall and Cockfield, Suffolk,

THOMAS LE DESPENSER, Lord Le Despenser, K.G., b. Sept. 22, 1373; beheaded Jan. 13, 1399/1400; cr. Earl of Gloucester, Sept. 29, 1397; m. Constance, d. Nov. 28, 1416, dau. of Edmund of Langley, Earl of Cambridge, afterwards Duke of York,

ISABEL LE DESPENSER, b. July 26, 1400; d. Dec. 27, 1439; m. first, July 27, 1411, Richard de Beauchamp, Lord of Abergavenny, Earl of Worcester, K.B., d. Mar. 18, 1421/2, son of William de Beauchamp, Lord of Abergavenny, K.G., Justiciar of South Wales and Governor of Pembroke, and his wife Joan, dau. of Richard FitzAlan, Earl of Arundel, by Elizabeth, his wife, dau. of William de Bohun, Earl of Northampton,

ELIZABETH DE BEAUCHAMP, Baroness Abergavenny, only dau. and heiress, b. Sept. 16, 1415; d. June 18, 1448; m. Sir Edward de Neville, Lord of Abergavenny, K.G., d. Oct. 18, 1476, son of Ralph, 1st Earl of Westmorland, by his second wife Joan Beaufort, Dowager Lady Ferrers de Wemme, the legitimated dau. of John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster,

GEORGE DE NEVILLE, Lord of Abergavenny, d. Sept. 20, 1492; m., first, Margaret, dau. and heiress of Sir Hugh Fenne, of Sculton Burdeleys, Norfolk, Treasurer of the Household to King Henry IV,

GEORGE DE NEVILLE, Lord of Abergavenny, K.B., K.G., P.C., d. 1535; m., 3rdly, Mary, dau. of Edward de Stafford, 3rd Duke of Buckingham, K.G., and his wife Eleanor de Percy, dau. of Henry, 4th Earl of Northumberland, by Lady Maud Herbert, his wife,

URSULA DE NEVILLE, m., (his first wife), Sir Warham St. Leger, Knt., of Ulcombe; Sheriff of Kent, 1560; President of Munster in Ireland,

SIR ANTHONY ST. LEGER, of Ulcombe, d. 1603; m., c 1578, Mary, dau. of Sir Thomas Scott,

SIR WARHAM ST. LEGER, of Ulcombe, d. c 1631; m. Mary, d. 1662, dau. of Sir Rowland Heyward, Knt., Lord Mayor of London, and his wife Joan, dau. and heiress of William Tyllfworth,

836

[illegible]

(No. 4)

1849 HENRY CO. KY

URSULA ST. LEGER, d. c 1672; m., c 1627, Rev. Daniel Horsmanden, D.D., Rector of Ulcombe, Whipsnade, 1622; Vicar of Goudhurst, Kent, 1625, and of Ulcombe, Kent, until 1645; came to Virginia during the civil war and settled in Charles City County, served as Burgess from Charles City County and was a member of the Governor's Council in 1657; d. c 1655,

COLONEL WARHAM HORSMANDEN, of Purleigh, Essex, came to Virginia c 1649, afterwards returned to England and d. there; member of Governor's Council, 1658, father of,

MARIA HORSMANDEN, d. Nov. 9, 1699; m., 2ndly, c 1673, Colonel (or Captain) William Byrd I, of London, England, and of Virginia, b. c 1652; d. in Virginia, Dec. 4, 1704,

COLONEL WILLIAM BYRD II, of "Westover," Charles City County, Va., b. March 10, 1674; d. at Westover, Va., Aug. 26, 1744; Member of the House of Burgesses; Receiver General of Virginia, 1705-16; Member of the Governor's Council, 1707-44; m., 2ndly, at Kensington, near London, May 9, 1724, Maria Taylor, b. at Kensington, Nov. 10, 1698; d. in Virginia, Aug. 28, 1771; dau. of Thomas Taylor, of Kensington, England,

COLONEL WILLIAM BYRD III, of "Westover," b. in Va., Sept. 6, 1728; d. in Va., Jan. 1, 1777; m., first, in Va., Apr. 14, 1748, Elizabeth Hill Carter, b. at Shirley, Va., 1731; d. in Va., July 25, 1760; dau. of Colonel John Carter, of Shirley, and his wife Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Hill, King's Counsel,

CAPTAIN THOMAS TAYLOR BYRD, b. in Va., Jan. 17, 1752; d. in Clarke County, Va., Aug. 19, 1821; m., March 13, 1786, Mary Anne Armistead, b. Gloucester County, Va., 1766; d. in Clarke County, Va., Sept. 29, 1824; dau. of William Armistead, of "Hesse," Gloucester County, Va., and his wife Maria, dau. of Colonel Charles Carter, of "Cleve," by his second wife Anne Byrd,

RICHARD EVELYN BYRD, b. in Clarke County, Va., Dec. 29, 1801; d. in Frederick County, Va., Jan. 1, 1872; m. in Va., Apr. 6, 1826, Ann Harrison, b. at Brandon, Va., 1802; d. in Clarke County, Va., 1842,

COLONEL WILLIAM BYRD, of Winchester, d. at Winchester, Va., 1899; m. at Austin, Texas, 1859, Jennie M. Rivers, b. 1839; d. at Baltimore, Md., March 24, 1930,

>
>
> A MUST READ
> In October of 2001, my sister started getting very sick. She had stomach
> spasms and she was having a hard time getting around. Walking was a major
> chore. It took everything she had just to get out of bed; she was in so
> much pain.
>
>
>
> By March 2002, she had undergone several tissue and muscle biopsies and
> was on 24 various prescription medications. The doctors could not
> determine what was wrong with her. She was in so much pain, and so sick.
> She just knew that she was dying. She put her house, bank accounts, life
> insurance, etc., in her oldest daughter's name, and made sure that her
> younger children were to be taken care of. She also wanted her last
> hooray, so she planned a trip to Florida (basically in a wheelchair)
> for
> March 22nd. On March 19th I called her to ask how her most recent tests
> went, and she said they didn't find anything on the test, but they believe
> she had MS. I recalled an article a friend of mine e-mailed to me and I
> asked my sister if she drank diet soda? She told me that she did. As a
> matter of fact, she was getting ready to crack one open that moment. I
> told her not to open it, and to stop drinking the diet soda! I
> e-mailed
> her the article my friend, a lawyer, had sent.
> My sister called me within 32 hours after our phone conversation and told
> me she had stopped drinking the diet soda AND she could walk! The muscle
> spasms went away. She said she didn't feel 100% but she sure felt a lot
> better. She told me she was going to her doctor with this article and
> would call me when she got home.
>
>
>
> Well, she called me, and said her doctor was amazed! He is going to call
> all of his MS patients to find out if they consumed artificial sweeteners
> of any kind. In a nutshell, she was being poisoned by the Aspartame in the
> diet soda...and literally dying a slow and miserable death. When she got
> to Florida March 22nd, all she had to take was one pill, and that was a
> pill for the Aspartame poisoning! She is well on her way to a complete
> recovery. And she is walking! No wheelchair! This article saved her life.
>
>
> If it says 'SUGAR FREE' on the label; DO NOT EVEN THINK ABOUT IT!
>
> I have spent several days lecturing at the WORLD ENVIRONMENTAL CONFERENCE
> on "ASPARTAME," marketed as 'NutraSweet,' 'Equal,' and 'Spoonful.'
>
>
> In the keynote address by the EPA, it was announced that in the United
> States in 2001 there is an epidemic of multiple sclerosis and systemic
> lupus. It was difficult to determine exactly what toxin was causing this
> to be rampant. I stood up and said that I was there to lecture on exactly
> that subject.
>
> I will explain why Aspartame is so dangerous: When the temperature of this
> sweetener exceeds 86 degrees F, the wood alcohol in ASPARTAME converts to
> formaldehyde and then to formic acid, which in turn causes metabolic
> acidosis. Formic acid is the poison found in the sting of fire ants.
> The
> methanol toxicity mimics, among other conditions, multiple sclerosis and
> systemic lupus. Many people were being diagnosed in error. Although

RICHARD EVELYN BYRD, b. at Austin, Texas, Aug. 13, 1860; d. at Richmond, Va., Oct. 25, 1925; m. in Appomattox County, Va., Sept. 15, 1886, Eleanor (or Elinor) Bolling Flood, of Appomattox County, and had issue:

- 1.) **HARRY FLOOD BYRD**, b. at Martinsburg, W. Va., June 10, 1887, Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia, 1926-30; Senator of the United States from Virginia, 1933-; m., Oct. 7, 1913, Anne Douglas Beverley, of Winchester, Va. Issue:

- a) **HARRY FLOOD BYRD**,
- b) **WESTWOOD BYRD**,
- c) **BEVERLEY BYRD**,
- d) **RICHARD EVELYN BYRD**.

- 2.) **ADMIRAL RICHARD EVELYN BYRD**, Explorer, b. at Winchester, Va., Oct. 25, 1888; m., Jan. 20, 1915, Marie D. Ames, of Boston, Mass. Issue:

- a) **E. BOLLING BYRD**,
- b) **KATHARINE A. BYRD**,
- c) **HELEN A. BYRD**,
- d) **RICHARD EVELYN BYRD, JR.**

1001010010 41/105 H03505

1790 WASHINGTON, MAR-LAND

PEDIGREE XII.

HUGH CAPET, King of France, had, by his wife Lady Adela, daughter of William, Duke of Aquitaine:

ROBERT THE PIOTUS, KING OF FRANCE, who had, by his second wife, Lady Constance, daughter of William, Count of Provence:

PRINCESS ADELA (widow of Richard III., Duke of Normandy), who *m.*, secondly, 1027, Baldwin V., Count of Flanders, *d.* 1067, and had:

BALDWIN VI., COUNT OF FLANDERS and Artois, *m.* Countess Richildis, daughter and heiress of Raginerus V., Count of Hainault, and had:

GILBERT DE GAUNT (nephew of Queen Maud of England), who had:

LADY EMMA, *m.* Alan de Percy, the Great, second Baron Percy, and had:

WILLIAM DE PERCY, third Baron, who *m.* Lady Alice, daughter of Richard Fitz-Gilbert de Tonebridge de Clare, of county Suffolk, created Earl of Clare, justiciary of England, *d.* 1090, and had:

LADY AGNES DE PERCY, who *m.* Josceline de Louvaine, Baron de Percy, son of Godfrey, Duke of Brabant, Louvain and Lothar, *d.* 1140, also of Royal Descent, and had:

HENRY DE PERCY, eldest son, *d. v. p.*, who *m.* Lady Isabel, daughter of Adam de Brus, and had:

WILLIAM DE PERCY, sixth Baron Percy, *d.* 1245; *m.* Lady Eleanor, daughter of Lord Bardolf, and had:

HENRY DE PERCY, seventh Baron Percy, *d.* 1272; *m.* Lady Margaret de Warren, also of Royal Descent, and had:

HENRY DE PERCY, tenth Baron Percy, *d.* 1315; *m.* Lady Eleanor Fitz-Alan, also of Royal Descent, and had:

HENRY DE PERCY, eleventh Baron Percy, of Alnwick, *d.* 1352; *m.* Lady Imania (or Ida), daughter of Robert, Baron de Clifford, of Appleby, *k.* at Bannockburn, 1313, and his wife, Lady Maud de Clare, both of Royal Descent, and had:

LADY MAUD DE PERCY, who *m.* (his first wife) Sir John de Neville, K.G., third Baron Neville, of Raby, *d.* 17 October, 1389, and had:

SIR RALPH DE NEVILLE, K.G., fourth Baron, created in 1399, Earl of Westmoreland, Earl Marshal of England for life, *d.* 1425, who had, by his second wife, Lady Joane de Beaufort, also of Royal Descent, widow of Sir Robert de Ferrers:

(53)

Christmas 2007

Another year has passed and this one has been uneventful - no weddings or babies. We are expecting a baby from the Philippines sometime soon. Carl and Lisa have applied for one from there. We are all looking forward to a new little one.

Andy retired from General Motors this year. It doesn't seem possible that I have boys old enough for retirement. Of course, Andy will stay busy with his rentals and also automobiles. He and one of his boys are buying and refurbishing old cars for resale. Dan is still town manager at North Manchester and may be teaching a criminal justice class at the police academy here in Fort Wayne in January. Dave is still working for GM but is working in Marion since the factories have closed in Anderson. Mauri and Chad are still with me and Chad just passed his 15th year with the Ford dealership here.

I am still researching but have confined my research to the computer. Our newly renovated library is not elderly friendly, at least, not for me. I am not able to walk the distance that is required. I have been working on the families of the great grandchildren and putting together histories for them. Some of them have very interesting ancestors. Two of the boys go back to John Shelton, whose daughter Sarah married Patrick Henry. Hopefully, one day they will be interested in reading about them.

We still have old Zack. I keep telling him he and Grandma are both getting old. He has difficulty getting around, too, but he is a lot of company for us. He just loves Chad and eagerly waits for Chad to come home at night. Animals really add a lot to your life. When Zack is gone, there will probably be another one to take his place.

We wish you all good health in the New Year. Have a very Merry Christmas.

SIR EDWARD NEVILL, K.G., BARON BERGAVENNY, fourth son, *d.* 18 October, 1476, who *m.*, first, 1435, Lady Elizabeth Beauchamp, 1415–1447, only child of Richard, first Earl of Worcester, and his wife, Lady Isabel de Despencer, a descendant of King Edward III., and had:

SIR GEORGE NEVILL, Knt., 1440–1492, second Baron Bergavenny, who *m.*, first, Margaret, *d.* 1485, daughter of Sir Hugh Fenne, sub-treasurer of England, and had:

SIR GEORGE NEVILL, K.B., third Baron Bergavenny, who had, by his third wife, Lady Mary Stafford, daughter of Edward, Duke of Buckingham, who was beheaded on Tower Hill:

LADY URSULA NEVILL, who *m.* (his first wife) Sir Warham St. Leger, Knt., of Ulcombe, sheriff of Kent, 1560; chief-governor of Munster, 1566; member of the Privy Council, 1585 (see Lodge's "Peerage of Ireland," 1754, vol. iii.). He was a bitter foe of the Irish, and he and Hugh Maguire, Prince of Farnagh, killed each other in a battle while heading their forces, 4 March, 1599. Sir Warham and Lady Ursula had:

SIR ANTHONY ST. LEGER, Knt. (see Berry's "Kent Pedigrees," Foster's "Royal Descents"), of Ulcombe, *m.* Mary, daughter of Sir Thomas Scott, and had:

SIR WARHAM ST. LEGER, of Ulcombe, *d. ante* 1632; *m.* Mary, daughter of Sir Rowland Hayward, lord mayor of London, *d.* 1593, and had:

URSULA ST. LEGER, 1600–1672, who *m.* Rev. Daniel Horsmanden, D.D., rector of Ulcombe, Kent, removed by Parliament, 1643, *d.* 1654, and had:

COLONEL WARHAM HORSMANDEN,* of Purleigh, Essex, came to Virginia in 1649, but returned to England and *d.* there, who had:

MARIA HORSMANDEN, *d.* 9 November, 1699, who *m.* Colonel William Byrd, *b.* 1652, who came to Virginia in 1674 from London, son of John and Grace (Stegg) Byrd, and *d.* 1704 (see Munsell's "Byrd MSS.," Dr. Page's "Page Family History," Neill's "Virginia Carolorum," Brown's "Genesis of the United States"), and had:

I.—COLONEL WILLIAM BYRD, 2d, of "Westover," Charles City county, Virginia, 1674–1744, president of H. M. Council in Virginia, *etc.*; *m.*, first, Lucy, daughter of Colonel Daniel Parke, and had by her:

WILHELMINA BYRD, who *m.* Thomas Chamberlayne, of New Kent county, Virginia, and had:

EDWARD PYE CHAMBERLAYNE, who had by his second wife, Mary Bickerton Webb:

* The following ladies, members of the National Society of the Colonial Dames of America, are also of Royal Descent, through Colonel Horsmanden:

MISS EVELYN B. McCANDLISH, Maryland State Society.

MRS. ARTHUR E. POULTNEY, Maryland State Society.

MRS. ALEX. B. RANDALL, Maryland State Society.

Benjamin—(X)—Woodson, of Henrico Co. Planter, to James Batty of Charles City Co.: 12,000 lbs. tobo. in casq. Tract of land in Par. & Co. atsd. on N. side of James River; which land was formerly sold unto Thomas Williamson by Richard Cocke of Charles City Co., & by sd. Williamson sold to sd. Benjamin Woodson, as by deed dated June 1, 1706: containing 125 acres Beginning at fork of Main Run of Turkey Island Creek where the Webster Branch runneth into sd. Run; Dec. 21, 1707. Recd. Feby. 2, 1707. Sarah, wife of Benj. Woodson, relinquishes her dower. Ibid. p. 70.

John Woodson, of Henrico Co. Merchant, from William Byrd Esqr. of Charles City Co. £30: sterl. an island containing 375 acres called & known as Saboat Island &c. in James River, Henrico Co. & opposite Mannkin Town: Octr. 1, 1708. Lucy, wife of sd. Wm. Byrd, Esqr. relinquished her dower in sd. land. Ibid. p. 110.

John Woodson, 2307 acres. In a list of Surveys made in Henrico Co. Henrico Par. Ano. 1708/9 by Francis Epes, Surveyor. Retd. June 1, 1709. Ibid. p. 171.

"Power of atty. from Mr. James Humphrey Cittyzen & Draper of London & Elizabeth his wife; Mrs. Sarah Johnson of London, spinster, & Mrs. Mary Johnson, also of London, spinster (producing a copy of will of Edward Brain late of Charles City Co. in Va. Decd.: attested by Hugh Davis D. Cle:) to Mr. John Woodson, of Virginia Merchant: to take into his possession property devised by atsd. Brain in his will to each & every of them; to sell & convey same to such persons as shall purchase it. &c. Dated Octr. 4, 1707. before James Puckley, Notary & Tabeillon Public, dwelling in London: Delivered in presence of Tarrton Woodson, Isham Randolph, John Exton: Admitted to record in Henrico Co. Va. Sept. 1, 1709 on the oath of Mr. Isham Randolph & the testimony of Mr. Tarrton Woodson (he being a Quaker). Ibid. p. 178.

Mary—(X)—Woodson, Relict of John Woodson, decd. will of: To son Joseph Woodson whom I bore of my body, I negro girl Aggey and I negro woman Jenny, I spruce

PEDIGREE XII.—Continued.

55

LUCY PARKE CHAMBERLAYNE, who m. Robert Carter Williamson, of Brook Hill, Henrico county, Virginia, and had :

MARY AMANDA WILLIAMSON, a member of the Virginia Society of the Colonial Dames of America, who m. John Stewart, of Bute, Scotland, and had :

1.—MARY AMANDA, d. 1889, wife of Thomas Pinckney. Issue: *Charles Cotesworth*.

2. ISOBEL LAMONT STEWART, a member of the Virginia Society of the Colonial Dames of America, who m. Joseph Bryan, of Richmond, Virginia, and had: *John Stewart, Robert Coalter, Jonathan Randolph, St. George Tucker, and Thomas Pinckney*.

3. MARION MCINTOSH, wife of Rt. Rev. George W. Peterkin, D.D., Bishop of West Virginia. Issue: *Mary Stewart*.

4. LUCY WILLIAMSON; 5. ANNE CARTER; 6. NORMA; 7. ELIZABETH HOPE.

COLONEL WILLIAM BYRD, 2d, of "Westover"; m., secondly, Maria, daughter of Thomas Taylor, of Kensington, England, and had by her :

I.—MARIA BYRD, who m. (his second wife) Colonel Landon Carter, of "Sabine Hall," Richmond county, Virginia, also of Royal Descent, and had :

LANDON CARTER, of Pittsylvania county, Virginia; m. Judith Fauntleroy, also of Royal Descent, and had :

WORMELEY CARTER, m., 1787, Sarah Edwards, and had :

WORMELEY CARTER, 1792-1821; m., 1815, Lucinda Washington Alexander, and had :

JUDGE WILLIAM ALEXANDER CARTER, 1818-1881; m., 1848, Mary Eliza Hamilton, and had :

MARY ADA CARTER, a member of the Pennsylvania Society of the Colonial Dames of America, who m., 1874, Joseph K. Corson, M.D., surgeon United States Army, also of Royal Descent, and had: *Mary Carter, 1876-1890, and Edward Foulke, b. 1883*.

II.—ANNE BYRD, who m. Charles Carter, of "Cleve," also of Royal Descent, and had :

1.—MARIA CARTER, who m. William Armistead, and had :

ELEANOR BOWLES ARMISTEAD, who m. Judge William McMechen, of Baltimore, Maryland, and had :

SIDNEY JANE McMECHEN, who m. John Charles Van Wyck, of Baltimore, Maryland, and had :

SIDNEY McMECHEN VAN WYCK, b. 6 April, 1830, d. at San Francisco, California, 27 April, 1887; m. Nannie Churchill Crittenden, also of Royal Descent, and had :

RANDOLPH: CHESTERFIELD COUNTY 1321

Richard Randolph, the younger of Curles, of the Co. of Henrico, Deed from Joseph Ligon the younger, of Dale Parish in the Co. of Chesterfield, 6 shillings, 175 acres in the Co. of Chesterfield adj. Henry Cary and Richard Randolph on the south side of James River and known as Warwick. Being the confirmation by the said Joseph Ligon, the younger, of a deed Aug. 5, 1744, from his father Joseph Ligon, the elder to Richard Randolph the elder, father of Richard Randolph the younger. Nov. 4, 1751. Ibid., p. 426.

Henry Randolph, of the Co. of Amelia. Deed to John Archer, Senr. of the Co. of Chesterfield, \$25:5:0; 120 acres in Dale Parish, Co. of Chesterfield, on the S. side of James River adjoining Robert Elam, John Archer, senr. and Joseph Moseley. Nov. 2, 1753. D. B. 2, p. 62.

Peter Randolph, of the Co. of Henrico, Esqr. Deed to Alexander Gordon of the Co. of Chesterfield, Merchant. \$198:12:0; 484 acres on the S. side of Middle Creek, being part of 5000 acres recently purchased by said Randolph of Wm. Eppes, Gent. adj. Wm. Ellis. Oct. 5, 1753. Ibid., p. 158.

Peter Randolph, Peyton Randolph, John Robinson & Presley Thornton Esqr. Trustees of the Hon. Wm. Byrd, late of Westover, in the Co. of Charles City, Esqr. Deed to Wm. Cheatham of the Parish of Dale, in the Co. of Chesterfield, \$90 curr. 450 acres on the S. side of Falling Creek, in the Co. of Chesterfield. Apr. 30, 1757. D. B. 3, p. 188.

Eliza Randolph, of the Co. of Chesterfield, Deed to Grier Randolph of same Co. \$50 Curr. 100 acres on S. side of Timsbury Swamp. Oct. 7, 1757. Ibid., p. 185.

Grier Randolph, of the Parish of Dale, Co. of Chesterfield, deed to John Archer, Sr. of said parish & Co., \$90 curr. 6 negroes. Nov. 5, 1757. Ibid., p. 216.

Peter Randolph, of the Co. of Henrico, Esqr. Deed to Thomas Ellis of the Co. of Chesterfield, 100 acres in the Co. of Chesterfield. 1754. Ibid., p. 5.

PEDIGREE XII.—*Continued.*

LAURA SANCHEZ VAN WYCK, of San Francisco, a member of the California Society of the Colonial Dames of America, the Order of the Crown, *etc.*

2.—LANDON CARTER, of "Cleve," *m.* Mildred Willis, also of Royal Descent, and had:

LUCY LANDON CARTER, *m.* General John Minor, of Fredericksburg, Virginia, and had:

LUCIUS HORATIO MINOR, of "Edgewood"; *m.* Catherine Francis Berkeley, also of Royal Descent, and had:

MARY WILLIS MINOR, of Baltimore, a member of the Maryland Society of the Colonial Dames of America.

III.—JANE BYRD, who *m.*, 1746, John Page, of "North End," Matthews county, Virginia (son of Mann Page, of "Rosewell"), a member of the Virginia Council, and had:

1.—JUDITH Page, who *m.*, 1775, Colonel Hugh Nelson, of Yorktown, Virginia (son of William Nelson, president of the Virginia Council), and had:

JANE BYRD NELSON, who *m.*, 1798, Francis Walker, of "Castle Hill," Albemarle county, Virginia, M.C., 1793–1795, and had:

JUDITH PAGE WALKER, 1802–1882; *m.*, 24 March, 1820, William Cabell Rives, of "Castle Hill," Albemarle county, 1793–1868, United States Senator, United States Minister to France, *etc.*, and had:

ALFRED LANDON RIVES, of Mobile, Alabama; *m.*, 1859, Sadie McMurdo, of Richmond, Virginia, and had:

AMÉLIE LOUISE RIVES, a member of the Virginia Society of the Colonial Dames of America, who *m.*, first, John Armstrong Chanler, of New York City, and *m.*, secondly, P. Troubetskoy.

2.—LUCY PAGE, who *m.*, 1792, Francis Nelson, of "Mt. Air," Hanover county, Virginia, son of Governor Thomas Nelson, of Yorktown, Virginia, and had:

JUDITH NELSON, who *m.* (first wife) Mann Page, of Greenland, Virginia, and had:

FRANCIS NELSON PAGE, United States Army, *d.* near Fort Smith, Arkansas, 25 March, 1860; *m.* Susan Duval, and had:

LUCY NELSON PAGE, a member of the Virginia Society of the Colonial Dames of America, who *m.* William A. Hardaway, M.D., of St. Louis, Mo., and had: *Augusta, b.* 29 October, 1877, *d.*

Ellis, David, 1642, by John Benton, ——— Co.
 Elliot, Wm., 1650, by Mr. Tho. Purfoy, ——— Co.
 Ellis, Elmor, 1652, by Capt. Tho. Hackett, Lancaster Co.
 Ellis, William, 1635, by Capt. Wm. Pierse, ——— Co.
 Ellis, Wm., 1638, by Georg Mynifie (merchant), ——— Co.
 Ellis, Mary, 1655, by Wm. Hall, New Kent Co.
 Ellins, Bridgett, 1645, by Mr. Robert Elytes, ——— Co.
 Ellis, Richard, 1643, by Mr. Moore Faulstrey, Upper Norfolk Co.
 Ellom, Robt., 1635, by Edward Osborne, Henrico Co.
 Ellmore, Tho., 1654, by Capt. Nich. Marteau, Westmoreland Co.
 Ellmore, Henry, 1653, by Henry Corbell, Gloucester Co.
 Elmor, Tho., 1654, by Wm. Beach, Westmoreland Co.
 Ellis, Henry, 1652, by Capt. Augustine Warner, ——— Co.
 Ellis, John, 1656, by Roger Wolmsly and Richard Ingram, James City Co.
 Elliyott, Robert, 1650, by Edward Grimes, ——— Co.
 Elliyott, Fra., 1653, by Tho. Sawyer, ——— Co.
 Elliyott, Robt., 1555, by John Palmer, Northumberland Co.
 Elliyott, Ann, 1654, by John Withers and Stephen Garey, Westmoreland Co.
 Elliyott, Phillip, 1654, by John Withers and Stephen Garey, Westmoreland Co.
 Elliyott, Edward, 1654, by John Withers and Stephen Garey, Westmoreland Co.
 Elliyotts, Kath., 1655, by Robt. Priddey, New Kent Co.
 Elliyott, Hen., 1654, by Capt. Nich. Marteau, Westmoreland Co.
 Elliyas, Wm., 1653, by Colo. Wm. Clayborne (Sec. of State), ——— Co.
 Elliyson, Robt., 1653, by Hen. Soanes, Gent., Gloucester Co.
 Elliyson, Robert, 1656, by Mr. Henry Soanes, New Kent Co.
 Ellisy, Augustine, 1653, by Major Abra. Wood, Charles City Co.
 Elsey, John, 1652, by Mr. Tho. Purtye and Mrs. Reppitt, ——— Co.
 Elsey, John, 1654, by John Watson and John Bognall, Westmoreland Co.
 Elson, John, 1652, by Tho. Johnson, Jr., Gloucester Co.
 Elismore, Eliz., 1653, by John Coale, James City Co.
 Elton, Ed., 1653, by Wm. Johnson, Henrico Co.
 Elwood, Jno., 1645, by John Rode, Warwick Co.
 Ely, Joane, 1636, by Richard Cooke, ——— Co.
 Ely, John, 1649, by Rich. Croshaw, York Co.
 Ely, John, 1652, by Israel Johnson and Mrs. Rich. Mayfield, ——— Co.
 Ely, Joane, 1639, by Richard Corke, Gent., Henrico Co.
 Embrock, Richd., 1650, by Elias Edmondes, ——— Co.
 Embrooke, Richard, 1649, by Henry White, James City Co.
 Emmerby, Isaac, 1651, by Richard Kellum, Northampton Co.
 Emery, Andrew, 1638, by Geo. Lobb, Tho. Perce, Tho. Warne, James City Co.
 Emery, Hen., 1653, by Margaret Upton, Lancaster Co.
 Emerye, Isa., 1653, by Capt. Natha. Hurd, Warwick Co.
 Emeryoy, Lydia, 1647, by Richard Bland, ——— Co.
 Emerson, Nich., 1653, by Margaret Upton, Lancaster Co.
 Emerson, Nicholas, 1642, by Thomas Emerson, ——— Co.
 Emeson, Wm., 1656, by Mr. Jno. Paine, ——— Co.
 Emmerton, Ann, 1636, by Edward Minter, ——— Co.

PEDIGREE XII.—Continued.

57

12 December, 1882; *Page*, b. 17 June, 1881, d. 8 June, 1890, and *Francis Page*, b. 26 April, 1888.

IV.—COLONEL WILLIAM BYRD, 3d, of "Westover," 1728-1777, who m., first, Elizabeth Hill, daughter of Colonel John Carter, of "Shirley," King's counsel, etc., also of Royal Descent, and his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Hill, King's counsel, and had by her:

THOMAS TAYLOR BYRD, who m. Mary Anne, daughter of William Armistead, of "Hesse," Gloucester county, Virginia, and his wife Maria, daughter of Colonel Charles Carter, of "Cleve," also of Royal Descent, and his second wife, Ann, daughter of Colonel William Byrd, Jr., aforesaid, and had:

MARIA CARTER BYRD, who m. Judge Philip Narbonne Nicholas, of Richmond, Va., also of Royal Descent, and had:

ELIZABETH BYRD NICHOLAS, of Washington, D. C., a member of the District of Columbia Society of the Colonial Dames of America, and national treasurer of the general society.

COLONEL WILLIAM BYRD, 3d, of "Westover," m., secondly, 29 January, 1761, Mary, 1740-1814, daughter of Charles and Ann (Shippen) Willing, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and had by her:

MARIA HOESMANDEN BYRD, b. 26 November, 1761, m., 1784, John Page, of "Broadneck," b. 29 June, 1760, d. 17 September, 1838, also of Royal Descent, and had:

1.—ABBY BYRD PAGE, b. 1798, d. April, 1888, who m. John Hopkins, of Winchester, Virginia, also of Royal Descent, and had:

WILLIAM EVELYN HOPKINS, Commodore United States Navy, b. 10 January, 1821, d. 25 October, 1894; m., 8 March, 1852, Louise Kimball, b. March, 1832, and had:

MARIA BYRD HOPKINS, a member of the Virginia and California Societies of the Colonial Dames of America, b. 2 February, 1853, who m., at Mare Island, California, 30 April, 1878, Colonel Stuart Selden Wright, of Fresno, California, also of Royal Descent, and had:

LOUISE KIMBALL WRIGHT, b. 6 December, 1874, a member of the Virginia and California Societies of the Colonial Dames of America, who m., 7 June, 1895, John Mannen McClure, of Oakland, California, and had: *Mannen Wright*, b. 7 April, 1896.

2.—SARAH WALKER PAGE, m., 1815, Major Thomas M. Nelson, United States Army, member of Congress from Virginia, 1816-1819, and presidential elector, 1829 and 1833, and had:

MARIA BYRD NELSON, who m. William Gray Woolfolk, of Columbus, Georgia, and had:

St. John's College, Cambridge, in 1596, and Rev. Daniel Horsmanden D. D., who entered were to be sent to him in charge of Mr. Hawley. The governor added that he hoped to find a very good opportunity to employ young Kead upon a great business he had on hand against a neighboring Indian tribe, strong in people, in which he himself would appear in person. In a letter dated Feb. 26, 1638, from George Kead himself to his brother Robert, (George Kead acknowledged many favors from Gov. Har-vey and Secretary Kemp, but complains of the conduct of Mr. Hawley towards him. Upon May 17, Jerome Hawley sent Robert Kead an account of "the whole business touching his brother," in which he said that since George Kead's arrival in the colony, he had lived in the governor's house and wanted for nothing. In a letter written on April 4, 1639, Secretary Kemp told Robert Kead that George wished some servants to be sent over to him, but the writer advised that they should await the result of the change of government in Virginia before young Kead should further engage himself in the affairs of the colony. In March of the next year, Kemp, wishing to go to England, requested Secretary Windebanke to get him permission to do so, and promised to make Windebanke's nephew, George Kead, his deputy while he was away, and accordingly, on Aug. 27, 1640, the King in council appointed Kead secretary of state for Virginia during the absence of Kemp. Grateful for the many favors he had received from them, Kead was an earnest adherent of Gov. Hart-vey and Secretary Kemp during the struggle with the people of Virginia which ended in the expulsion of Harvey, and was doubtless re-stored to grace when Harvey returned. In 1649, Upon Kead represented James City county in the house of burgesses, and soon after removed to York county where he appears as a justice of the county court in 1642. He was a burges-

ROSA WOOLFOLK, a member of the Maryland Society of the Colonial Dames of America, who m. Robert Ober, of Baltimore, and had: *Gustavus* and *Maria Byrd Nelson*.

II.—ANNE URSULA BYRD, who m. Robert Beverley, of "Beverly Park," Drysdale parish, King and Queen county, Virginia, and had:

COLONEL WILLIAM BEVERLEY, only son, of "Beverley Manor," Essex county, and "Blandfield," Virginia, member of the House of Burgesses, 1748, d. 1756; m. Elizabeth Bland (sister of Colonel Richard Bland, of the Virginia Line), and had:

ROBERT BEVERLEY, only son, of "Wakefield," Culpeper county, Virginia, d. 1800; m. Maria Carter of "Sabine Hall," Virginia, also of Royal Descent, and had:

EVELYN BYRD BEVERLEY, m., first, George Lee, and, secondly, Patrick Hume Douglas, M.D., of Leesburg, Loudoun county, Virginia, d. 1837, and had:

I.—WILLIAM BYRD DOUGLAS, b. at Leesburg, 8 December, 1815, d. Nashville, Tennessee, 13 December, 1882; m., first, Martha Rebecca Bright, and had by her:

MARY MARGARET DOUGLAS, a member of the Virginia Society of the Colonial Dames of America, who m., first, James R. Buckner, of Nashville, and had:

JAMES R. BUCKNER, JR., of Nashville; m. Louise Eve, and had: *Edward Richards*, b. 1 February, 1892, and *Jane Eve*, b. 9 May, 1893.

MARY MARGARET DOUGLAS, m., secondly, Edward D. Richards, of Nashville, and had:

EVELYN BYRD RICHARDS, m. Owen H. Wilson, M.D., of Nashville.

WILLIAM BYRD DOUGLAS, of Nashville, 1815–1882; m., secondly, Mrs. Hannah (Underwood) Cook, and had by her: *Bruce*, m. Ella Kirkman, and had issue, and

ELLEN DOUGLAS, a member of the Virginia Society of the Colonial Dames of America, who m. Dr. G. A. Baxter, of Chattanooga, Tennessee (son of Judge John Baxter, of Knoxville, Tennessee), and had: *Byrd Douglas* and *Bruce Beverley*.

II.—HUGH DOUGLAS, who m. Nancy Hamilton, and had:

— EVELYN BEVERLEY DOUGLAS, a member of the Virginia Society of the Colonial Dames of America, who m. John Sergeant Wise, of New York City, and had: *John S.*, d.; *Hugh D.*, *Henry Alexander*, *John S.*, *Hamilton*, d.; *Eva Douglas*, *Jennings C.*, *Margaretta*, and *Byrd Douglas*.

Session of March 23, 1661-62

Northumberland: William Presley.

Lancaster: Raleigh Travers.

Sources: The records of the respective counties.*Session of December 23, 1662*

Northumberland: William Presley.

Lancaster: Raleigh Travers.

Sources: The records of the respective counties.*Session of September 10, 1663*

Henrico: Captain Wm. Farrar.

Charles City: Captain Robert Wynne, Speaker, Stephen

Harnelyn, Captain Francis Gray.

James City County: Captain Robt. Ellyson, Walter

Chiles, Captain Edward Ramsey.

Surrey: Thomas Warren, Captain Wm. Cocke.

Isle of Wight: Major Nicholas Hill, Captain Joseph

Bridger, Dr. Robt. Williamson.

Nansemond: George Wallings.

Lower Norfolk: Major Lemuel Mason.

Elizabeth City: Captain John Powel, Colonel Leonard

Yeo.

Warwick: Major Edward Griffith.

York: Lieut. Colonel Wm. Barber.

New Kent: Col. Wm. Claiborne.

Gloucester: Captain Peter Jennings, Captain Thos.

Walker.

Lancaster: Rawleigh Travers.

Rappahannock: Thomas Lucas, Captain John Weye.

Northumberland: Wm. Presley.

Westmoreland: Colonel Gerard Fowke.

These interesting families, of Scott of Scotshall and St. Leger, implicit at once of the history of Kent and of Virginia (Cf. Brown, *Genesis*, ii, 990, 996), are fully discussed biographically in *D. N. B.*

XII. *Thomas Culpeper* (John¹¹), 1561-1613, of Wigsell, was probably born at Wigsell (his younger brother, Sir Alexander, testifies in his will that he was there born), but the evidence is lacking; the record of the surviving Salehurst register begins only with the burials of this generation. As a consequence, the proof of the date of his birth rests on his

Free Inhabitants in _____ enumerated by me, on the _____ day of August 1860. in the County of _____ State of _____

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13
dwelling, married, or single, the order of relation.	The Name of every Person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Age.	Sex.	Color.	Value of Real Estate owned.	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each Male Person over 15 years of age.	Place or Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Went to any other school within the year.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.	

1	1	43 M			1900	Free	Free					
2		45 F				Free	Free					
3	3	37 M			1825	Free	Free					
4	4	37 M			1825	Free	Free					
5	5	31 M			1825	Free	Free					
6		25 M			1825	Free	Free					
7	2	25 M			1825	Free	Free					
8		20 F				Free	Free					
9												
10	3	37 M			1825	Free	Free					
11		25 F				Free	Free					
12		19 M				Free	Free					
13		3 F				Free	Free					
14	4	21 M			1825	Free	Free					
15		19 F				Free	Free					
16		12 M				Free	Free					
17	5	31 M			1825	Free	Free					
18		25 F				Free	Free					
19		11 F				Free	Free					
20		5 M				Free	Free					
21	6	25 M			1825	Free	Free					
22		19 F				Free	Free					
23	7	45 M			1900	Free	Free					
24		36 F				Free	Free					
25		21 F				Free	Free					
26		18 M				Free	Free					
27		15 F				Free	Free					
28		11 F				Free	Free					
29		7 M				Free	Free					
30		3 F				Free	Free					
31		6 M				Free	Free					
32		35 M			1850	Free	Free					
33		37 F				Free	Free					
34		10 M				Free	Free					
35		10 F				Free	Free					
36		8 M				Free	Free					
37		6 F				Free	Free					
38		4 F				Free	Free					
39	9	29 M			1850	Free	Free					
40		28 F				Free	Free					
41		8 M				Free	Free					
42		8 F				Free	Free					

STAMPS - VIRGINIA

Ga. Gen. Mag (Oct. 1966), p. 1501

Mrs. M.S. Cooter, 3905 N.W. 24th St., Okla City, Okla 73107, seeks information on Thomas Stamps, son of Dr. Timothy Stamps. She says that Dr. Timothy Stamps was in Germany studying medicine on Oct. 21, 1750, when son Thomas Stamps, Sr., was born. Dr. Timothy Stamps was from Fauquier County. Moved to Pittsylvania Co., ca. 1767. Thomas was in Henry Co., a little later.

Fauquier County Courthouse Records

Wills:

July 28, 1761 - W.B. 1, p. 67. Will of Thomas Stamps. Names wife Mary; sons: Timothy, John, William, George, and Thomas who is deceased; daus: Elizabeth Tackett, Mary Shackelford (apparently formerly married to James Allen - at least had two children by him); grandaus: Molly Stamps and Hannah Stamps, both under 18 and daus. of deceased Thomas Stamps. Proved May 26, 1763.

Apr. 25, 1771 - W.B. 1, p. 193. Will of William Stamps. Names wife Ann. Mentions children but does not name them. Proved Nar. 23, 1772.

Deeds:

Sep. 24, 1759 - D.B. 1, p. 65. Thomas Stamps, planter, of Fauquier Co., Hamilton Parish, leases 150 acres of land - to him, his wife Mary, and son William - whichever is the longest lived. Proved Mar. 27, 1760.

Oct. 9, 1764 - D.B. 2, p. 451. Timothy Stamps and Catharine, his wife, lease 160 acres to Humphrey Brooks. Timothy signed and Catharine made mark.

Sep. 23, 1765 - D.B. 2, p. 370. William Stamps of Hamilton Parish and Ann, his wife, sell 631 acres in Hamilton Parish, Fauquier Co on Cedar Run. Proved Sep. 23, 1765.

May 25, 1766 - D.B. 2, p. 448. John Stamps and Leanna, his wife, and others (not Stamps) lease land to Parnach George - land that was devised to John Stamps by will of his father Thomas Stamps, deceased. Proved May 26, 1766.

July 19, 1768 - D.B. 2, p. 202. William Stamps buys 200 acres. Proved July 24, 1768.

Oct. 24, 1768 - D.B. 3, p. 343. William Stamps and wife Ann sell 200 acres. Signed by both.

Oct. 25, 1768 - D.B. 3, p. 345. William Stamps, Anne, his wife, and son John Stamps, rent some land.

STAMPS - VIRGINIA

Fauquier County Courthouse Records cont'd

Deeds cont'd

Sep. 23, 1769 - D.B. 2, p. 368. William Stamps, Deacon in Baptist Church accepts land on Barkers Branch in Hamilton Parish, Fauquier County for church - building is already on the land.

Mar. 14, 1787 - D.B. 9, p. 405. John Stamps sells land.

Apr. 1, 1796 - D.B. 16, p. 682. William Stamps and wife Jane on deed.

Marriages:

Oct. 13, 1772 Robert Layton m. Ann Stamos, Mar. Bnd.

Dec. 26, 1788 Simon Matthew m. Molly Stamps, Mar. Bnd., William Stamps is Bndsmn.

Henry County Marriage Bonds, 1778-1840

undated George Stamp m. Mary Haul

Va. Gen. Vol. 20, p. 128 - List of Insolvent Property returned by Sherif for 1790 - Henry County, John Stamps, 4 horses 1 stud do (Georgia)

STAMPS - VIRGINIA

Prince William County Courthouse Records

July 22, 1740 - Deed Book, E, p. 29. Thomas Stamps of Prince William County rents 150 acres. Mentions Mary, Thomas' wife, and Thomas, son of Thomas.

Va. Gen. Vol. 20, p. 13 - Prince William Co. Order Book, 1759-1761.
Mar. 24, 1760 - Timothy Stamps is paid for coming from Fauquier Co., to Court in Pr. Wm/

Section 1 - Introduction

The purpose of this report is to provide a comprehensive overview of the project's objectives, scope, and methodology.

Section 2 - Objectives

The primary objective of this project is to develop a robust system that can effectively manage and analyze large volumes of data. This will be achieved through the implementation of advanced algorithms and the utilization of state-of-the-art hardware.

Specific objectives include:
1. To design a scalable architecture that can handle increasing amounts of data without compromising performance.
2. To implement a secure data storage and retrieval system.
3. To develop a user-friendly interface that allows for easy data manipulation and analysis.

Section 3 - Methodology

The methodology employed in this project is a combination of top-down and bottom-up approaches. The top-down approach involves defining the overall system requirements and then breaking them down into smaller, more manageable components. The bottom-up approach involves building the system from the ground up, starting with the basic data structures and algorithms.

Section 4 - Results and Discussion

The results of the project are presented in this section, along with a discussion of the findings and their implications.

The project has successfully demonstrated the feasibility of the proposed system. The results show that the system is capable of handling large volumes of data and performing complex analyses in a timely and accurate manner.

Section 5 - Conclusion

In conclusion, the project has achieved its primary objectives and has provided a solid foundation for future research and development.

The system developed in this project is a significant step forward in the field of data management and analysis. It is hoped that the findings of this project will be useful to other researchers and practitioners in the field.

The project was completed on schedule and within budget. The results are encouraging and suggest that the system has the potential to be a valuable tool for a wide range of applications.

Souls College. Sir Walter Rawleyes Historie, the Florentine History written by Match avell, and my sanguine rapier. To John Chanse I forgive £10 out of the debts he owes me of £22. To my Aunt Mary Gower 11s. To the poor of St. Johns in Bedwardine 20s. To James Crouch a hatt, too pair of cuffs, and doublet and hose. Residuary Legatee and Executor: My Uncle Mr. Abell Gower. Overseers: Mr. Gilberte Jones, Mr. Edwarde Meeteckerke, and Mr. Thomas Davis, City of Oxon. Witnesses: James Crouche, Anne Caney[?] Administration 1 November 1634 to Barbara Etkyn-als Gower, sister of deceased. Clarke, 24.

ABELL GOWER of Boulton, parish of St. Johns Bedwaedine, county Gloucester Esquire. Will 30 July 1632; proved 16 November 1632. To new building the Chancel of St. Johns £10. To poor of parish £5. To my wife the profits of my land in Sufold untill Abell Gower my eldest son shall be 24, and all my lands in Napton, county Warwick, in occupancy of Nicholas Horrod, untill my youngest son William Gower is 24. To my daughter Elizabeth Gower £500. To my wife my lands in Kington, county Worcester, and one salt Phate or Bullerie of Salt Water in Droitwich Colvores now in tenure of — Davies and two houses in St. Johns Bedwardine purchased from Hughe Cotton. To my son in law Timothy Stampe of the Inner Temple, London, a cup of silver. To the said Timothy, William, John, and Marie Stampe, and Anne the wife of Thomas Clent of Martley, county Worcester, Clarke, my wife's children by her former husband, £10 each. Residuary Legatee and Executrix: Wife Marie Gower. Overseers: Son in law Timothie Stampe and my Brother in law John Gunner of Whitney, county Oxon, gent. Witnesses: William Stampe, John Burlie, John Chance, John Combey.

Audley, 111.

[The maker of the first will above appears in Foster's *Alumni Oxonienses*, as George Gower of the county of Worcester, gent., who matriculated at Oriel College, December 15, 1619, aged 15; B. A., June 17, 1613; M. A., June 20, 1616. Three Abel Gowers, of Worcestershire, were at Oxford, matriculating in 1591, 1652 and 1691. An Abell Gower, who was doubtless of this family, came to Virginia and settled in Henrico county. He was a justice of the county from 1677 until his

YORK COUNTY, 1633-1646

43

To William Cox as by bill and receipt	0090
To Mr John Corker	0161
To John Vaughan as by bill and receipt	0150
To Church warden for parish Dutys	0014
To tob in roule lent him to -	0020
To John Underwood as by receipt	0030
To Mr Robert Vaus for Mr Tho: Vaus by bill and acco't as by receipt	1022
To Charges in - will probate and recording will and severall peticons	0300
To Mr Deacon as by receipt	0213

The est of Thomas Smallcombe is credited by contra	
By tobacco allowed him by the Assembly for his goeing at fort Royall	4000
By twoe Indians sold Sr Wm Berkley	0600
By two Indians sold John Hammon	0500
By an Indian sold Capt Thomas Pettus	0600
By Inventory as appeareth	0630
Sume is	8330

June the 26th 1646	
Wee finde by Inventory recorded the estate Cr'dts	0630
more by Thomas Gibsons acct	5700
	8330

Estate Debrt by good proffe as bills taken in and receipts proveing soe	
much pd by Tho Gibson	3581
Rests for the Court to have Tho Gibson prove pd	3120
The which was this Day proved by the oath of Thomas Gibson and allowed by the Court	
Teste me Ro: Bouth Clr Cur.	

No.2. p.131. Bill. 24 March 1645/6. Jno Sutton promises to pay Richd Creedle 500 lb tobo 10 Nov next. Security 2 sows, 12 shoats. Signature torn away. Wit: Richard Wyate, Anthony Roakeby.

No.2. p.132. 15 May 1646. Jno Sutton binds a steer for paymt of 500 lb tobo to Giles Tavernor on 15 Oct next. Signed John x Sutton. Wit: Hercules Bridges, Robert Wilde.

No.2. p.132. 19 April 1646. John Sutton sells Hercules Bridges a steer. The steer was Mr Floyd's and to be ready 2 days before Whitsontide next. Signed John x Sutton. Wit: Francis Colntard[?]. 17 May 1646. Hercules Bridges assigns his right in the steer to Richd Watkins. Signed Hercules Bridges. Wit: Anthony Bassett, Edward x Woodly.

No.2. p.133. Bill. 27 March 1646. Luke Davis promises to pay Thomas Lucas 400 lb tobo 10 Oct next, at the dwelling house of said Davis. Security, smith's tools, viz, 1 anvil, 1 pr bellows, 1 vice, 1 nail tool and hammer. Signed Luke x Davis. Wit: Geo Saughier, Wm Downeman.

No.2. p.133. In dif betw Tho Chapman of the new Pawquoson and Abraham Turner of the same place, concerning title to 450 acres now in the possession of sd Chapman. An agreement that Chapman give up the land to Turner upon payment of 9000 lb tobo. This is a long entry. Dated 11 March 1645/6. Signed Thomas x Chapman, Abraham Turner. Wit: Thomas Stampe, Carbey Kigan.

No.2. p.134. P of A. 15 April 1646. John Merryman of the New Pawquoson in Va to "welbeloved Frend" John Griggs of the same place to collect debts in this colony. Signed John x Merryman. Wit: Humpry Floyd, Mathew Hawkins.

No.2. p.135. P of A. 15 April 1646. Christopher Garlington of the New Pawquoson, planter, to "welbeloved Frend" John Griggs of the same place to collect debts in Va. Signed Christopher x Garlington. Wit: Mathew Hawkins, Humpry Floyd.

No.2. p.135. Will of Richard Elrington. Dated 25 May 1646. Probated 6 June 1646. Sick in body but in perfect sense. "unto the poore of St Martins of the feilds" L 10. Sterling "to be distributed to the severall oldest men as farr as it shall extend at twoe shillings sixe pence per peece". To Mistress Margaret and Mistress Mary Pryor L 12. To be pd them or their supervisors by Mr Ralph Barrett. To "the sd children of Mr Pryor" the produce of a hhd of tobo marked R.E.W 6. To Mistress Mary Keton the produce of 3 hhd tobo numbered 3. 4. 5 and marked as above. To Ann Claxon servant to Mr Pryor the

The University of Chicago is a private research university located in Chicago, Illinois. It was founded in 1837 and is one of the oldest and most prestigious universities in the United States. The university is known for its commitment to academic excellence and its diverse student body. It has a long history of producing world-class scholars and leaders in various fields of study. The university's campus is located in the Hyde Park neighborhood of Chicago, and it is home to some of the most famous buildings in the city. The University of Chicago is a member of the Ivy League and is ranked among the top universities in the world. It is a place where students can expect to receive a world-class education and where they can pursue their passions and interests. The university's commitment to academic excellence is reflected in its high standards for admission and its rigorous curriculum. The University of Chicago is a place where students can expect to receive a world-class education and where they can pursue their passions and interests.

CHARLES CITY COUNTY, Court Orders, 1664-1665, Fragments, 1650-1696 347

p.512. Abstract. Rowland Place sues David Goodale. Goodale, by lease dated 23 Jan 1662, having undertaken to farm a tenement of 50 acres called Cedar poynt, refuses to pay rent. This ordered viewed and reported by Cornelius Clements and Samuel Phillips. Judgt to Place for 3200 lb tobo on their report.

p.513. Abstract. Judgt to John Drayton atty of Richd James agst Elizabeth Shipdham extrx of Edmund Shipdham decd for 425 lb tobo due by bill under the hand of the dec'd.

p.513. Abstract. Prob of will of Samuel Eale of Westover parish, late dec'd, to Jone his relict and extrx named in the will.

p.513. Abstract. Judgt to Wm Duke agst Ralph Poole for 210 lb tobo whereof 165 lb is assigned by bill from Will Stenton. Elias Osborne testifies the bill assigned by Stenton to him and by him to Duke.

p.513. Abstract. James Wallace and William Hill as security for Morriall Jones admr on estate of her late dec'd husband Morgan Jones.

p.513. Abstract. Judgt to James Bisse atty of Thomas Collson plt agt Thomas Morgan for 400 lb tobo.

p.513. Abstract. Action dismissed by Court in suit of Thomas Goodgaine [or Goodgame] agt Mahone Obrian for part paymt for "a boate and trimming her".

p.513. Abstract. It is agreed between William Williams plt and John Sturdevant deft that the deft have his 200 acres laid out first and the plt have his 400 acres next.

p.513. Abstract. Irby vs Green to next Court.

p.514. Page headed "Com Civitat Carol April 11j 1673".

p.514. "presentibus cum caeteris in pag: 508: Cap't Southcott and M.D. Clarke".

p.514. Abstract. Curtis Laud [this name appears here as Land] conf judgt to Wm Duke for 550 lb tobo due by bill.

p.514. Capt Otho Southcott hath proved right to five hundred acres of Land for the charge of importacon of Thomas Mason, Polidore Pritchard, Richard Patnam [this name blotted and difficult, subject to correction], Joseph Davis, John Adams, Elizabeth Seabrooke, Henry Roberts, Thomas Hindmars, Oliver Davenport, Elizabeth Wise.

p.514. Abstract. Judgt to Robert Lucy agst Arthur Stampe and his wife for 480 lb tobo "the sd Stamp and his wife running away out of their covenant service". The wife "hath offended against her sd Master Robert Lucy and his wife in abusive and unfitting language" but is excused at their request.

p.514. Abstract. Whereas Robert Lucy and Sarah his wife and Phillip Limbrey and Elizabeth his wife jointly own 1000 acres in Flower du hundred, inherited from John Barker decd, brother to sd Sarah and Elizabeth, desire partition. Request that Col Robt Wynne for the Lucys and Lt Col Geo Jordan for the Limbreys meet James Minge surveyor on the 22nd instant and divide the land.

p.515. Abstract. Noell Hutchin of Westover par records mark for cattle.

p.515. Abstract. Thos Winter conf judgt to Tho Mallory atty of Richd Lawrence for 379 lb tobo.

p.515. Abstract. Wheeler vs Lee to next Court.

p.515. Abstract. Wm Pully serv't to Robt Short adjudged 12 yrs old.

p.515. Abstract. Judgt to Wm Duke agt Tho Mallory the present sherr for 454 lb tobo for nonappearance of Thomas Meriton. Attachmt by Mallory agt est of Meriton for that amt.

Genealogical Records: Virginia Colonial Records, 1600s-1700s

Virginia Colonial Abstracts, Volume III, Charles City County Court Orders and Fragments, 1664-1696, Page 347

© The Generations Network, November 24, 2007

94 (584). Trans. of 6 pers: Wm. Edmonds, Joseph Gibson, Robt. Read, Rich. Smith, Saml. Warren, James Bard.

THOMAS SHERWOOD, 880 acs. on the North side of Carolina Riv., running N.W. by trees of Saml. Davis, then E. by N. &c. 25 Sept. 1663, p. 94 (585). Trans. of 18 pers: Tho. Davis, Edward Sneath, Wm. Tanner, Robt. Wheeler, Henry Weston, Wm. Lewis, Tho. Waad, Wm. Badger, Jno. Gafer, Eliz. Waad, Lydia How, Rich. Webb, Abell Jason, Sus. Alcocke, Sam. Francis, Wm. Glover, Fr. Glover.

THOMAS KEELY (Keele), 800 acs. in a bay of Paspetanke River, 25 Sept. 1663, p. 94 (585). Trans. of 16 pers: Wm. Badger, Jno. Gaffer, Danll. Merick, Tho. Joanes, Ed. Seare, Margt. Williams, Ann Robinson, Abell Jason, Rich. Bullock, Tho. Mann, Rich. Evans, Edward Evans, Robt. Evans, Jno. Sharpe, Ja. Fuller, John Corey (or Carey). Marginal Note: "Carolina."

JOHN BATTLE, 640 acs. on Wwd. side of Paspetanke River, beg. on a point which parts this & land of Mrs. Fortsen, running S.W. &c. 25 Sept. 1663, p. 94 (585). Trans. of 13 pers: John Garey, Ed. Maurice, Jno. Curtain, Tho. Cooly (or Ceely), Tho. Mory, Wm. Crow, Wm. Hutton, Saml. Cornix, Abra. Travers, Wm. Fowler, Jacob Carew, Wm. Hughes, Mary Stevens. Marginal Note: "Carolina."

JAMES MURDAH, 420 acs. on W. side of Chowanoke Riv., 25 Sept. 1663, p. 95 (586). Trans. of 9 pers: Josias Pew, Jno. Boyce, Tho. Crafford, Wm. Morry, Nath. Bridges, Wm. Clarke, Hen. Kent, Ral. Bowles. Marginal Note: "Carolina."

MR. JOHN LAURENCE, 625 acs. on W. side of Chawanoke Riv., running S.W. along land of Mr. Robert Lawrence &c. to land lately surveyed by James Murdah &c. 25 Sept. 1663, p. 95 (586). Trans. of 13 pers: Geo. Teague, Kath. Cornelius, Wm. Sharpe, Ann Bleach, Wm. Hare, Fen. Nacking-

ton, Tho. Hill, Giles Wake, Hugh Farthy, Sar. Helier, Wm. Brickenton, Jane Doughting. Marginal Note: "Carolina."

MR. THOMAS STAMPE & JAMES NOAKES, 300 acs. on the N. side of Carolina River, beg. at marked trees deviding this & land of Henry White, running E. &c. 25 Sept. 1663, p. 95 (587). Trans. of 6 pers: Hen. Leonard, Robt. Flake, Rich. Baker, Eliz. Hancoke, Wm. Preston, Duncumb Pantwell.

LT. (or St.) MOUNT WELLS, 600 acs. on W. side of Chowanoke Riv., running by land lately surveyed for James Murdoh, running E. &c. 25 Sept. 1663, p. 95 (587). Trans. of 12 pers: Tho. Poore, Jos. Hill, Ed. Suckett, Wm. Clarke, Tho. High, James White, Jno. Giloe, Tho. Bayly, Tho. Wood, Wm. Wood, Jno. Marly (or Marky), Mary Fain.

MR. ROBERT LAWRENCE, Junr., 625 acs. on W. side of Chowanoke Riv., 25 Sept. 1663, p. 96 (587). Trans. of 13 pers: Wm. Yelding, Wm. Hare, Jno. Shaply, Tho. Turner, Ed. Morgan, Jno. Goffe, Ed. Stephens, Wm. Chester, Mary Cant, Tho. Stroud, Ja. Smith, Ed. Hawly.

KATHARINE WOODWARD & PHILARETE WOODWARD, her daughter, 750 acs. on W. side of Paspetanke River, beg. at a point above the mouth of a large Cr. falling into said river, etc. 25 Sept. 1663, p. 96 (588). Trans. of 15 pers: Fra. Ost, (?), Jno. Garnell, Mary Well, Alice Jeffry, Jno. Newton, Christian Grene, Jno. Barnwell, Mary Taylor, Robt. Cox, Ja. Johnson, Ja. Corke (or Cocke), Rich. Harman, Tho. West, Jno. Smith, Tho. Turvell.

ROBERT PEELE, 350 acs. on S.W. side of Pasbetanke River, between land of Doctor Relfe & John Battle, running S.W. &c. 25 Sept. 1663, p. 96 (588). Trans. of 7 pers: Wm. Cornix, Jno. Shard, Mary Carter, Jno. Sarmar, Wm. Whiter, Mary Jones, Jno. Shalpe.

Continued from page 1

1935

The first of these is the fact that the average life expectancy at birth in the United States is now 74 years, as compared with 47 years in 1900. This increase is due to a number of factors, including improved sanitation, better nutrition, and more effective medical care.

Another important factor is the development of modern medicine. The discovery of antibiotics, for example, has revolutionized the treatment of infectious diseases. The development of surgical techniques and the use of anesthesia have also made possible many operations that were formerly considered impossible.

It is also true that the average life expectancy at birth in the United States is now 74 years, as compared with 47 years in 1900. This increase is due to a number of factors, including improved sanitation, better nutrition, and more effective medical care.

The second of the factors mentioned above is the fact that the average life expectancy at birth in the United States is now 74 years, as compared with 47 years in 1900. This increase is due to a number of factors, including improved sanitation, better nutrition, and more effective medical care.

The third of the factors mentioned above is the fact that the average life expectancy at birth in the United States is now 74 years, as compared with 47 years in 1900. This increase is due to a number of factors, including improved sanitation, better nutrition, and more effective medical care.

The fourth of the factors mentioned above is the fact that the average life expectancy at birth in the United States is now 74 years, as compared with 47 years in 1900. This increase is due to a number of factors, including improved sanitation, better nutrition, and more effective medical care.

The fifth of the factors mentioned above is the fact that the average life expectancy at birth in the United States is now 74 years, as compared with 47 years in 1900. This increase is due to a number of factors, including improved sanitation, better nutrition, and more effective medical care.

The sixth of the factors mentioned above is the fact that the average life expectancy at birth in the United States is now 74 years, as compared with 47 years in 1900. This increase is due to a number of factors, including improved sanitation, better nutrition, and more effective medical care.

The seventh of the factors mentioned above is the fact that the average life expectancy at birth in the United States is now 74 years, as compared with 47 years in 1900. This increase is due to a number of factors, including improved sanitation, better nutrition, and more effective medical care.

The eighth of the factors mentioned above is the fact that the average life expectancy at birth in the United States is now 74 years, as compared with 47 years in 1900. This increase is due to a number of factors, including improved sanitation, better nutrition, and more effective medical care.

The ninth of the factors mentioned above is the fact that the average life expectancy at birth in the United States is now 74 years, as compared with 47 years in 1900. This increase is due to a number of factors, including improved sanitation, better nutrition, and more effective medical care.

The tenth of the factors mentioned above is the fact that the average life expectancy at birth in the United States is now 74 years, as compared with 47 years in 1900. This increase is due to a number of factors, including improved sanitation, better nutrition, and more effective medical care.

beth Kelly, Thomas Goldcock, James Willis, Thomas Parce, Saml. Parry, Thomas Wagett, Anthony Hine (or Hive), Robert Young, Humph. —, Dan. —. Note: "200 acs. of these rights was formerly taken up by John Hawkins and instead thereof is —"

GERVASE DODSON, 1,300 acs. Northumberland Co., 14 May 1653, p. 82. Bounding S. upon the western branch of Potomeck & E. upon land of John Jenkin. Trans. of 26 pers: Anne George, Thomas Bacon, Alex. Blackhan, Kath. Walbeck, Kath. Lee, Mary Harman, Cicily White, Walter Stuart, Andrew Hare, Mary Hardy, Jno. Redchester, Ruth Neale, Richard Stubble, Susan Jones, Thomas Catchnett, Honor. Dureing, Susan Keene (or Kleene.)

MR. THOMAS STAMPE (appears to have been first written John), 3 score & 10 acs., being an Island heretofore called Phillips his Island, on the W. side of Chicohamony Riv., butting N. on Phillips Bay, E. on certain drown'd marshes lying between the Island & sd. River, S. on a great tract of marsh & creekes & W. on a slip of marsh sepe- rating the sd. peninsula or island from the high land then untaken up. Formerly granted unto Thomas Dunington 20 Sept. 1647 & purchased by sd. Stampe & renewed by order of Govr. & Councill, bearing date with these presents. 8 July 1653, p. 82.

EDMOND KEMP, GEO. CORT- LOUGH & JOHN MERADITH, 900 acs. Lancaster Co., 25 Nov. 1653, p. 83. Upon N. side of Rappa. Riv., bounded upon S. side of an eastern branch of Corotoman Riv., beg. upon a poynt upon the Eastermost side dividing this & land of William Clapham, Senr. Trans. of 18 pers: James Johnson, William Jones, John Williams, Richard Willott, William Rouse, Jane Macklatt, John Lynar, Fra. Cole, Edmond Kemp, Wil- liam Leige, Charles Waldgrave, Edward Walgrave, Edward Kempe, Roury mac- Roury, David a Scott, John Wright, William Birkenhead, Mary Payton.

THOMAS PAYNE, 200 acs. on S. side of Rappa. Riv., 1 Aug. 1653, p. 83. Adj. a patent taken up by Ro. Eyres

& running towards land of Mr. Richard Bennett. Trans. of 4 pers.*

MARY PELLOE (BELLOE), 1,000 acs. On N. side of Charles Riv. in Poropotank Cr., running up sd. Cr. N. E. thence E. S. E. joyneing part on the way to Capt. Wormeleys. 8 Oct. 1653, p. 84. Formerly granted to Capt. Wil- liam Leigh, 1 Aug. 1642 & ordered to be renewed & patented in the name of sd. Mary Belloc, being the daughter & heir of sd. Leigh.

ASHWELL BATTEN, 750 acs. Gloucester Co., 13 Oct. 1653, p. 84. On both sides of Cheeskake path leading towards Mattapony Riv & between Pope- tyke & Araykaco branches, beg. from Leo. Chamberlaines W. S. W. line & running S. S. E., thence E. N. E. &c. 100 acs. by vertue of a patent formerly granted unto his predecessor in James City Co. & by sd. Ashwell relinquished, &c. 650 acs. for trans. of 13 pers.*

MARTIN COALE, 400 acs. North- umberland Co., 5 Oct. 1653, p. 85. Abutting Sly. upon Wicocomico Riv., Ely. upon land of George Heale. Trans. of 8 pers: John Essex, his wife, Thomas Swaine, his wife.

THOMAS HARDING, 740 acs. Low. Norf. Co., 20 Oct. 1653, p. 85. Part lying on Nwd. side of Broad Cr., a branch of the Ewd. branch of Eliz. Riv., beg. at a marked white oake standing by the Valley side & running for length N. E. by N. &c., and 640 acs. the resi- due beginning at a great markt pine by a branch side, running into the Broad Cr., thence running N. N. W. &c. 100 acs. granted unto John Bolton 11 Sept. 1648 & assigned unto sd. Harding, & 640 acs. granted sd. Harding 22 Feby. 1652.

MAJOR JOHN CARTER, 300 acs. on the N. side of Rappa. Riv., 13 Sept. 1652, p. 86. Beg. for breadth on the W. side of the land of sd. Carter & running along the main river side, & for length running a mile into the woods. Trans. of 6 pers.*

EVAN DAVIS & HENRY NICHOLLS, 542 acs. Lancaster Co., 19

and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family. The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family.

The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family. The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family.

The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family. The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family.

The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family. The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family.

The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family. The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family.

The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family. The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family.

The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family. The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family.

The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family. The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family.

The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family. The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family.

The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family. The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family.

The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family. The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family.

The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family. The patient is not a member of the family, and the fact that the patient is not a member of the family is not a member of the family.

1638, p. 616. N. E. upon the Long pond Cr., S. E. upon land of William Eyres & S. W. into the woods called by the name of the Oyster bank. Due for trans. of Peter Cranfeild.

WILLIAM CLOYS, the son of Phetiplace Cloys, 750 acs. Chas. Riv. Co., 25 Feb. 1638, p. 617. N. upon the new Poquoson river, S. into the woods, E. upon the Bay & W. along the bank of the river. Due in right of trans. of 15 pers. by his father: William Bullock, Martin Demond, Thomas Beeke, Michael Bartlett, Ann Fookes, Thomas Stokes, William —, Susan —, Thomas Seawell, Richard Bucher, Adrian Marner, Richard Feild, Sualter (or Snalter) Jellett, Tho. Long, William Wheatly.

JOHN ROBINS, 1200 acs. James City Co., 25 Feb. 1638, p. 617. S. W. upon Chichahominy Riv., N. E. into the woods, beg. at a Marish Island at peace hill point. 50 acs. due for the per. adv. of his first wife Dorothy, 50 acs. for the per. adv. of 2nd wife Alice & 1100 acs. for the trans. of 22 pers: Antho. Reboore, Marke Clevere, Nich. Stranger, Richard Bayly, Symon Drew, Tho. Morrell, Nath. Page, Rich. Beedham, Georg Spice, John Lawrence, Edward Wakins, 1 Negroe, Thomas Wrenn, Richard Hughes, Patrick Farrell, Thomas Tilsley, James Mitchell, 2 Negroes, Francis Sparks, David Loyd, John Seberry.

STEPHEN HAMBLYN, 250 acs. Chas. Riv. Co., 25 Feb. 1638, p. 618. Bounded N. by E. upon Queens Cr., W. into the woods upon land of Leift. Richard Popely, S. upon a Sw. parting it from land of sd. Popeley & E. upon a Marsh towards the Pallisadoes. Due for his per. adv. & trans. of 4 pers: John Dixon, Oliver Juche, Eliz. Mar-more, 1 Negroe.

WILLIAM WIGG, 300 acs. James City Co., 22 Feb. 1638, p. 618. About a mile up Chichahominy Riv. above the mouth of Warrany Cr., W. upon a Sw. or Cr. parting it from land of John Robins, E. upon land of Bennett Freeman, N. into the woods a little island

joyning to it by part of a br. of Warrany Cr. Due for his own per. adv. & trans. of 5 pers: Robert Wigg, Hugh Hayward, Susan Hayward, Lawrance Pynion, Robert Woover.

JOHN POTEET (Poteete), Chirurgion, 100 acs. Chas. Riv. Co., 22 Feb. 1638, p. 619. Butting upon Mr. Roulstons first devdt. N., bounded on the W. with land of Robert Bew & E. side with land of Hugh Allen. Due in right of trans. of 2 pers. by Edward Reynolds: Eliz. Reynolds Ux (wife), Edward Reynolds, George Hayly his servants.

PHILLIPP CLARKE, 200 acs. James City Co., 10 Nov. 1638, p. 619. S. E. upon Sunken Marsh & Nly. upon land of Mr. Ewing. Due for his own. & per. adv. of his first wife Elizabeth, his now wife Mary & the trans. of one servt: Mary Thorrognod.

GEORG HIGGINS, 100 acs. Chas. Riv. Co., 25 Feb. 1638, p. 619. N. upon the back Cr., bounding on both sides with land of John Clarkson. Due by right of trans. of William English the first yeare, & John Thomas & Henry Marshall the 2nd yeare to Chas. River.

JOHN LAYDON, 500 acs. Eliz. City Co., 3 Oct. 1638, p. 620. At the old Popuoson, lying by Burrowes his neck, Ewd. from it, joyning land of Georg Hull. Due upon a consideration expressed in an order of Ct., 29th Feb. 1631.

ROBERT PITWAY, (Pitway) 200 acs. Chas. Riv. Co., 24 Feb. 1638, p. 620. Adj. land of John Urye, gent. Due for the per. adv. of himself, his wife Mary Pitway, Edward Pitway, his son & Mary Pitway his daughter.

ABRAHAM PELTREE, 50 acs. Up. Co. of New Norf., within Nansamund Riv. alias Matrevers Riv., 25 Feb. 1638, p. 620. S. upon Mr. Randall Crew his Cr., E. towards the Sw., W. towards the maine river & N. towards land of Thomas Powell. Due for his per. adv.

THOMAS STAMP (Stampe), 500 acs. James City Co., 24 Feb. 1638, p.

Continued on next page

100

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

621. Upon a Sw. at the head of Lawnes Cr., S. E. upon land of Nicholas Reynolds. 50 acs. for his own per. adv. & 450 acs. for trans. of 9 pers: by Richard Tree; Charles Lockley, Hannah Jones, Christopher Feild, Richard Sutton, John Markham, Walter Willis, Lawr. Littleboy, Edward Bryan, Richard Andrews.

THOMAS WHEELER, 200 acs. Chas. City Co., 10 Nov. 1638, p. 621. At the head of Merchants Hope Cr., bounding N. by W. upon land of Edward Sparshott. Due by assignment from Serjeant Richard Tisdell, (Tisdall) to whom it was due for trans. of 4 pers.*

ROBERT BRASSURE & PETER REY, 600 acs. Up. Co. of New Norf., 24 Feb. 1638, p. 622. Upon Nansamund River alias Matrevers Riv. Due by assignment from Peter Johnson.

WILLIAM BARKER, Marriner, 24 poles square, Ely. upon land of John Corker, W. upon land of William Parry & N. into the Island. 27 Feb. 1638, p. 622. Fee Rent: 1 Capon, etc.

RICHARD BARNHOWSE, (Barne Howse), Marriner, 250 acs., James City Co., 27 Feb. 1638, p. 622. Butting upon a drye gutt or deepe hollow Sw. to the Swd. of William Berrys howse, runing S. W. from the path at the head of sd. gutt &c., crossing a runn of water into land that was cleared by George Holmes &c. to S. W. side Kethes Cr. Due by purchase from Jerimiah Blackman, Marriner, Admr. of Jacob Avery, dec'd., which land is part of 500 acs. leased to sd. Avery, & now confirmed by pattent.

STEPHEN WEBB, 250 acs. James City Co., 2 Mar. 1638, p. 623. Neare the head of Sunken Marsh, E. upon land of William Nusam, N. upon the main Sunken Marsh Sw. & S. upon a Sw. 150 acs. for the per. advs. of himself, his wife Clare Webb, his son Robert & 100 acs. for trans. of 2 pers: Eliza Morris, William Briggs. Note: Renewed by sd. Webb & pattent dated 18 Sept. 1636 put unto it & 100 acs. more added.

ELIAS HARTREE, 100 acs. Accomack Co., last of Feb. 1638, p. 623. S. upon the Gleab land, N. upon the persimon ponds & W. upon the Bay. 21 yr. lease. Fee Rent: 4 bbls. of Corne, etc.

THOMAS SYMONS, 250 acs. Up. Co. of New Norf., 2 Mar. 1638, p. 624. E. upon Nansamund Riv., bounded on N. with Majors Cr. & on S. by land of John Slater. Due for trans. of 5 pers: David Lewis, Thomas Annis, Robert Sanders, Robert Coleman, Tho. Dickson.

JOHN WATKINS, 150 acs. James City Co., at the Low. Chippokes, 2 Mar. 1638, p. 624. Upon N. side of Sunken Marsh & N. E. upon land of Phillipp Clarke. Due for trans. of 3 pers: Richard Austin, Richard Millard, Robert Knight.

ROBERT HOLT & RICHARD BELL, 500 acs. James City Co., in Chichahominy Riv., 2 Mar. 1638, p. 624. Towards the head of Checqueroes Cr. & W., upon land of Mr. John Felgate. 50 acs. due to each for their own per. adv., & 400 acs. for trans. of 8 pers: John Newhowse, Wm. Allin, Stephen Beane, Antho. Luco, Samuel Lucas, Robert Phillipson, Tho. Keyes, William Willeford. Note: Renewed 23 July 1640 in the name of Robert Holt.

THOMAS SWANN, 1200 acs. James City Co., upon S. side of James Riv., 1 Mar. 1638, p. 625. Bounded W. from Smiths mount to the halfe way neck. Due in right of trans. of 24 pers. by his late father William Swan: Richard Jones, Henry Dawkes, John Swan, Nich. Stalling, Joseph Momus, Kath. Crippin, Richard Maddison, Tho. Williams, Willi. Motts, Georg Yeomans, John Fludd, Edward Swan, Rich. Thimbleby, Nicholas Foster, Edward Champion, Judith Greene, Nich. Barnett, Rich. Perry, John Goodson, Richard Fludd, Alice Eeds, Mary Hawkes, Andrew Jacob, Kath. Cripps.

WALTER CHILES, 400 acs. Chas. City Co., 1 Mar. 1638, p. 625. W. upon Apamatruck Riv., N. upon land

REPORT ON THE PROGRESS OF THE WORK

The first of the two main sections of the report is devoted to a summary of the work done during the year. It is divided into two parts, the first of which deals with the work done in the field of research, and the second with the work done in the field of clinical medicine.

The second section of the report is devoted to a summary of the work done during the year in the field of clinical medicine. It is divided into two parts, the first of which deals with the work done in the field of internal medicine, and the second with the work done in the field of surgery.

The third section of the report is devoted to a summary of the work done during the year in the field of surgery. It is divided into two parts, the first of which deals with the work done in the field of general surgery, and the second with the work done in the field of orthopedic surgery.

The fourth section of the report is devoted to a summary of the work done during the year in the field of orthopedic surgery. It is divided into two parts, the first of which deals with the work done in the field of orthopedic surgery, and the second with the work done in the field of orthopedic surgery.

The fifth section of the report is devoted to a summary of the work done during the year in the field of orthopedic surgery. It is divided into two parts, the first of which deals with the work done in the field of orthopedic surgery, and the second with the work done in the field of orthopedic surgery.

The sixth section of the report is devoted to a summary of the work done during the year in the field of orthopedic surgery. It is divided into two parts, the first of which deals with the work done in the field of orthopedic surgery, and the second with the work done in the field of orthopedic surgery.

The first of the two main sections of the report is devoted to a summary of the work done during the year. It is divided into two parts, the first of which deals with the work done in the field of research, and the second with the work done in the field of clinical medicine.

The second section of the report is devoted to a summary of the work done during the year in the field of clinical medicine. It is divided into two parts, the first of which deals with the work done in the field of internal medicine, and the second with the work done in the field of surgery.

The third section of the report is devoted to a summary of the work done during the year in the field of surgery. It is divided into two parts, the first of which deals with the work done in the field of general surgery, and the second with the work done in the field of orthopedic surgery.

The fourth section of the report is devoted to a summary of the work done during the year in the field of orthopedic surgery. It is divided into two parts, the first of which deals with the work done in the field of orthopedic surgery, and the second with the work done in the field of orthopedic surgery.

The fifth section of the report is devoted to a summary of the work done during the year in the field of orthopedic surgery. It is divided into two parts, the first of which deals with the work done in the field of orthopedic surgery, and the second with the work done in the field of orthopedic surgery.

FRIZZELL of ISLE of WIGHT

Several Frizzell families settled in Virginia about the middle of the Seventeenth Century and it is difficult to determine their relationship. William Frizzell was a headright of James Pope who patented 1000 acres in Westmoreland Jan. 28, 1662 (C P 509). John Frizzell patented 104½ acres in the same county Feb. 9, 1663 (C P 483). Two persons bearing the same name are later found in Isle of Wight County. John Frizzell, on Mar. 4, 1667, bought land of Nicholas Cobb (17C-551). He and Ann, his wife, sold the land in 1673 (Id 569). On October 9, 1671, he appraised the estate of Arthur Lewis (C-1-15). Both he and William Frizzell appraised the estate of John Wale (Id 23). This was apparently the first time William Frizzell's name appears in the records. John Frizzell Jr. appraised the estate of Jane Valentine in 1677 (Id 22). On March 9, 1680, John Frizzell witnessed a power of attorney (17C-556).

It is very probable that this John Frizzell Jr. was the John Frizzell, son of William Frizzell who made his will Aug. 19, 1692, same probated April 10, 1693. He gave son William land in the lower parish adjoining William Frizzell. "If son dies bequests to be divided with rest of my children, daughters Mary, Elizabeth, and wife Susannah personalty she to be executor". (C-1-49)

William Frizzell, father of John, decd., made his will Oct. 25, 1706, probated March 30, 1706-07. He gave 100 acres to grandson William Frizzell, son of JOHN FRIZZELL deceased (grandson William Frizzell was under age). He also mentions granddaughters Mary and Elizabeth Frizzell and Susan Pope. Also daughter Isabella who married Thomas Sawyer.

On April 6, 1693, John Portis gave to his daughter Susannah Thomas, wife of John Thomas, land for life. Susannah was formerly the wife of John Frizzell, decd., "and if she die before her son Will Frizzell is of age of 18, then her grandson Will Frizzell is to possess it." (17 C-609)

It seems that John Frizzell, the elder, evidently moved to Maryland for he disappears from the county records and is said to be the father or grandfather of John Frizzell who married about 1720 Elizabeth Gale, daughter of John Gale. John Gale made his will in Maryland Dec. 31, 1730. The Gale family was also from Isle of Wight (See "17th Century" and Chapman's Wills). They had a son, Gale Frizzell, who married Susannah -----, in Baltimore County, Maryland, in 1742.

Children:

- I. Elizabeth Frizzell, b. Feb. 4, 1743, m. Capt. Lance Todd.
- II. Sarah Frizzell, b. Jan. 25, 1745
- III. John Gale Frizzell, b. July 1748, m. Rebecca Bryson (see later).

RECEIVED BY MR. J. W. BROWN

Enclosed for Mr. J. W. Brown are 10 copies of the report of the Special Agent in Charge, New York, dated and captioned as above. The report contains information regarding the activities of the American Friends Service Committee (AFSC) in the New York area, and is being furnished to you for your information. The AFSC is a non-profit organization which was organized in 1917, and has since that time been engaged in various humanitarian and social service activities. It is a member of the American Red Cross, and has received numerous awards and honors for its work. The AFSC is currently engaged in a number of projects, including the distribution of food and clothing to the needy, the provision of medical care to the sick and wounded, and the operation of a large hospital in the New York area. It is also engaged in a number of educational and social service projects, and is active in the promotion of peace and international understanding. The AFSC is a very important organization, and its work is of great value to the community. It is hoped that the information contained in the report will be helpful to you in your work.

Very truly yours,
J. W. Brown
Special Agent in Charge, New York
Enclosed for Mr. J. W. Brown are 10 copies of the report of the Special Agent in Charge, New York, dated and captioned as above. The report contains information regarding the activities of the American Friends Service Committee (AFSC) in the New York area, and is being furnished to you for your information. The AFSC is a non-profit organization which was organized in 1917, and has since that time been engaged in various humanitarian and social service activities. It is a member of the American Red Cross, and has received numerous awards and honors for its work. The AFSC is currently engaged in a number of projects, including the distribution of food and clothing to the needy, the provision of medical care to the sick and wounded, and the operation of a large hospital in the New York area. It is also engaged in a number of educational and social service projects, and is active in the promotion of peace and international understanding. The AFSC is a very important organization, and its work is of great value to the community. It is hoped that the information contained in the report will be helpful to you in your work.

- 1. American Friends Service Committee, New York, dated and captioned as above.
- 2. American Friends Service Committee, New York, dated and captioned as above.
- 3. American Friends Service Committee, New York, dated and captioned as above.
- 4. American Friends Service Committee, New York, dated and captioned as above.
- 5. American Friends Service Committee, New York, dated and captioned as above.
- 6. American Friends Service Committee, New York, dated and captioned as above.
- 7. American Friends Service Committee, New York, dated and captioned as above.
- 8. American Friends Service Committee, New York, dated and captioned as above.
- 9. American Friends Service Committee, New York, dated and captioned as above.
- 10. American Friends Service Committee, New York, dated and captioned as above.

*Pritchard***VIRGINIA GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.**

Communicated by Mr. LOTHPROP WITHINGTON, 30 Little Russell street, W. C., London including "Gleanings" by Mr. H. F. WATERS, not before printed.

BARBARA LEVERMORE of the Colony of Virginia. Will 28 July 1716; proved 25 September 1716. Debt appearing to be due to Capt. Thos. Richardson by orders under my hand and seal on Mr. Benj. Hatly and Cutbert Jones Merchant in London to be first paid and satisfied. Unto John Bacon and John Turner, Geo: Wilkenson, James Turner, and Joice Turner, all money due in England (over and above 80 pounds due Executor and 5 pounds which I appoint be given to James Henderson), share and share alike. I give Eliz'a and Benj'a Wicker all due from them and the like to James Henderson. Executor: Capt. Thos. Richardson. Witnesses: Phi. Lightfoot, Tho: Crompton, Ja. Woolsey. [Died on the high seas on merchant ship Mary.—Probate Act Book.]

Fox, 180.

ROGER DIXON, City of Bristol, Accomptant and Victualler. Will 19 November 1744; proved 16 March 1746-7. All estate Real and personal as well in Virginia as Great Britain or elsewhere to wife Ann Dixon, executrix. Witnesses: Sam'l Holbrook, John Taylor, Rachel Holloway, John Harding.

Potter, 68.

[Probably the testator was brother of John Dixon, of Bristol and Virginia, who had a son named Roger. See this Magazine, XIX, 283.]

HESTER PRITCHARD, St. Andrew Holborn, Middlesex, widow. Will 20 April 1690; proved 8 July 1691. To Granddaughter Elizabeth Daughter of Robert Pritchard late of Virginia one shilling. To Mada, Sarah Clifton 10s. for ring. To

From Vol. XX, No. 3 (July 1912), p. 292.

LANCASTER COUNTY, Record Book No. 2, 1637-1640

165

p.388. Power of Atty. "To all Xtian Peoples x x know ye that we John Colclough Planter of the County of Lancaster and the par'sh of Pleanketank and my wife Mary Colclough do appoint x x my true and wel beloved friend Mr Tho Bourne planter of the County of Lancaster and of the par'sh of Pleankitank our attorney x x to acknowledge sale of land to Mr John Needles x x". Dated 27th Aug. 1660. Signed Jo Colclough, Mary Colclough. Wit: Will Bawdes, Will Edendon. Recorded 12th Sept. 1660.

p.389. Power of Atty. Sarah Webb wife unto Edward Webb, planter, of the County of Lancaster, of the parish of Pleankitank, "do ordain and appoint my Honord husband my true and lawful attorney x x to acknowledge sale of land by him to John Colclough." Signed Sarah Webb. Wit: Willm Edenden, Anne Nash. Recorded 12th Sept. 1660.

p.389. Will Wroughton sells to John Bruthet 200 acres being part of 400 acres "formerly surveyed for Rich fflynt and myselfe." Refers to sd John Brauthet. Dated 27th Sept. 1654. Signed Will Wroughton. Wit: Abra Moone, Jo Edwards. Jo Brauthet assigns his right in above to Tho Bourne. Dated 12th Sept 1660. Signed Jo Branthett. Wit: Tho Roots, Daniel Johnson. Recorded 20th Sept. 1660. [Note: The spelling of the names above follows the original record. B.F.]

p.390. "Gilbert the son of John and Annys Jackson was baptized Novemb the 6th 1660 and dyed the same night".

p.390. Power of Atty. John Walker of the County of Rappa taylor to Mr Tho Chetwode together with Willm Pue to sell to Robt Pritchard 860 acres in Lancaster belonging to sd Walker and the sd Wm Pue. Dated 16 Nov. 1660. Signed John Walker. Wit: John Curtys, Edward Dale. Recorded 20th Nov. 1660.

p.390. Power of Atty. John Woodington of "Warranty in the County of New Kent in Virginia" to Thos Hunter to ack. in Court sale to Willam Wroughton of Corotoman of land patented 15th Jan 1658/9. Dated 22nd May 1660. Signed John Woodington. Wit: Robt Osborne, Richard Spicer. Recorded 14th Nov. 1660.

p.391. Grant. Saml Mathews, Esq., to John Woodington of 27 acres lying in County of Lancaster, adj. land of Edward Grymes, decd. Dated James City, 15 Jan. 1658/9. Signed Saml Mathews, W Clayborne Sec. Recorded 14th Nov. 1660. John Woodington assigns right in patent for 27 acres to William Wroughton. Dated 22 May 1660. Signed John Woodington. Wit: Reuben Osborne, Richard Spicer. Recorded 22nd Nov. 1660.

p.392. Whereas Ebbya Bonnison and Hugh Brent having bought 400 acres betw them, formerly belonging to Wm shirts and Wm Lippert, Bonnison and Brent divide the land, each taking 200 acres. Dated 11th Aug. 1660. Signed Abia Bonnison Hugh Brent. Wit: Rich Stanford, Robt Sickes. Recorded 20th Nov. 1660.

p.392. Grant. Richard Bennett, Esq., to Thomas Humphrey, 600 acres in Northumberland Co., upon the northward part of ffleets bay, half a mile up Hadaways creek or thereabouts, abutting Easterly upon a branch of the sd creek, N.W. upon another branch of the sd creek, Westerly into the main woods. Dated 1st Sept. 1654. Signed Rich Bennet, W Claibourne. Recorded 20th Nov. 1660. "I do assign and set over unto Tobias Horton and his assgs forever all my right title and interest in this patent witnes my hand this 14th of Nov 1660". Signed Tho Humphreys. Wit: Tho Hunter, Thos Madestard. Recorded 20th Nov. 1660.

p.393. "I Mary wife of the aforementioned Tho Humphreys do consent to the sale above mentioned witnes my hand" Dated 14th Nov. 1660. Signed Mary Humphrey. Recorded 20 Nov. 1660 Edward Dale Cl Cur.

[Pages 394 to 399 blank. Pages 399 to 460 contain 18th century items.]

p.461. "A Court held for Lancaster County on Fryday the 13th day of June 1740. Thomas Edwards Clk of this County producing in Court sundry Loose sheets and Quires of Paper containing the most authentic and ancient records belonging to this County It is the opinion of the Court that the same ought to be fairly transcribed in a bound book for that purpose forthwith to be provided and it is ordered that the sd Thomas Edwards procure the sd book at the charge of this county and that he transcribe the sd records with all

Genealogical Records: Virginia Colonial Records, 1600s-1700s

Virginia Colonial Abstracts, Volume I, Lancaster County Record Book No. 2, 1654-1666, Page 165

© The Generations Network, November 24, 2007

EARLY VA IMMIGRANTS - ABBERA 1637 BY THOMAS BARNARD GAMES CITY

A SELF-GUIDED TOUR TO INTERPRET THE FOUR CENTURIES OF CHANGE IN THE BRICK WALLS OF HISTORIC SAINT MARY'S WHITE CHAPEL. THE STORY OF THE BRICKS AND THE ARCHITECTURAL DESIGN OF THIS COLONIAL HOUSE OF WORSHIP.

The ancient art of making bricks was known in Babylon over 6,000 years ago. Bricks were made in Egypt according to biblical reference Exodus 1:14.

The early settlers to Colonial America brought with them the knowledge of brick making and laying. Ananias Dare, father of Virginia Dare (Aug. 18, 1587) was a bricklayer on Ronoake Island (The Lost Colony).

Clay, the gooey substance found in surface deposits of the earth, was mixed with sand and water, shaped or molded into blocks, and then air or sun dried and baked in ovens called kilns. The product is now a stone like, weather resistant building block. Often in Colonial America bricks were made on or near the building site. Clay varies in composition from one locality to another and accounts for some color difference. The maker uses a variety of techniques to glaze, color or shape the bricks for a special use.

The bricklayer joins bricks together with mortar (a mixture of lime, sand and water) in an arrangement called bonds.

The walls of St. Mary's are two feet thick, twenty-four feet high and in the Flemish Bond. This bond is a staggered interlocking QUINCUNX arrangement in blocks of five as found on the '5' of a playing card. The bricks you see lengthwise are called stretchers and are parallel to the ground. The endwise bricks are called headers and are perpendicular to the stretchers. This is a picture of a section of the wall of St. Mary's.

Bonds vary in the water table around the bottom of the Church. The bricks vary in size. Use scale to measure as you move around the building. Take pictures if you wish

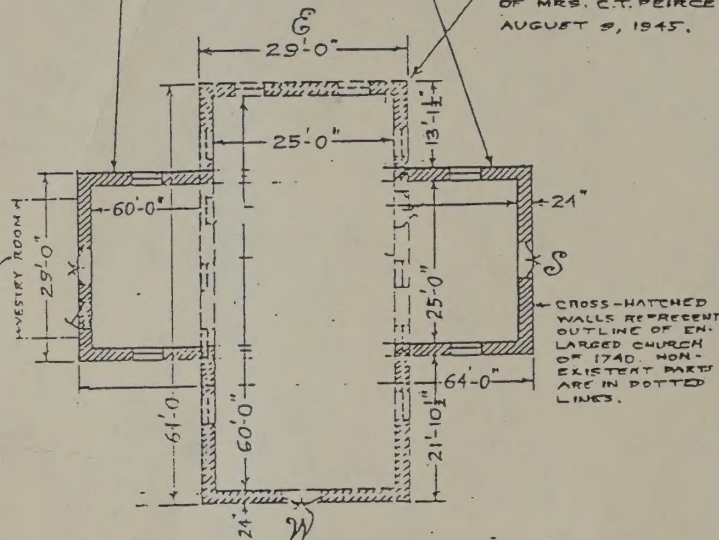


PLAN of ST. MARY'S WHITE CHAPEL, LANCASTER
AS REBUILT AT AN UNKNOWN DATE, OUT OF THE
TRANSEPT OF CROSS-SHAPED BRICK CHURCH
OF 1740, CONSTRUCTED BY ENLARGING RECTAN-
GULAR BRICK CHURCH OF 1669, AS SHOWN.

SCALE: $\frac{1}{16}" = 1 \text{ FT.}$

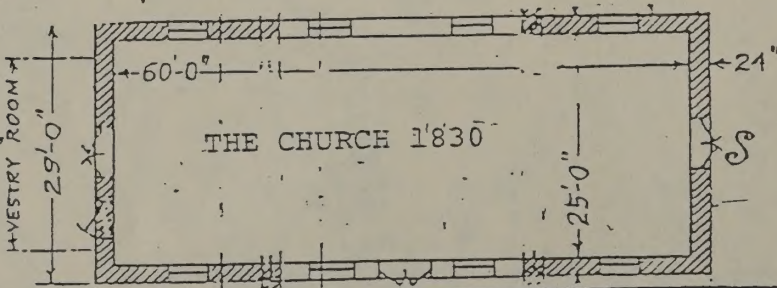
TRANSEPT WINGS PROBABLY
 ADDED WHEN CHURCH OF
 1669 WAS ENLARGED IN 1740

THIS CORNER EXCAVATED
 BY G.C.M. IN PRESENCE
 OF MRS. C.T. PEIRCE ON
 AUGUST 9, 1945.



George Carrington Mason

Following the Revolutionary War several causes contributed to the disuse and maintenance neglect of the Church. The east and west ends deteriorated beyond repair and were removed. The transepts were joined together probably with bricks from the east and west ends in 1830.



NORTH WALL

1740 (29'x24'x2' thick)

Door of north transept (center)

Two gallery windows

Corners of rubbed brick to
smooth and obtain uniform red
color

Flemish Bond

1830 chancel moved to N end

Door area brick enclosed

Frame Vestry Room with door
in wall to Church & door
to yard (see picture) were
added. 1960s these additions
were removed.



WEST WALL

Three sections (64'x24'x2')

(1) 1740 NW corner 17½' to a
verticle seam (joint)

1 window west wall of north
transept

Flemish Bond

(2) 1830 - Center between
verticle seams 29'

Flemish Bond

Two windows and door

Porch added in 1900s

Note the different spellings
of the name of the Church.

12 paces from verticle seams
west to markers of the west
corners of 1669 building

(3) 1740 - SW corner 17½' to
verticle seam

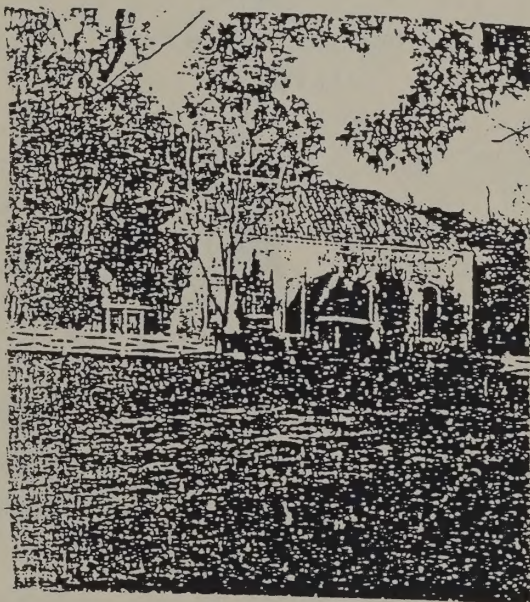
1 window the west wall of
south transept

Flemish Bond

Bench mark is located near

SW corner of water table

(52.2' above sea level)



St. Mary's
White Chapel
1901

SOUTH WALL

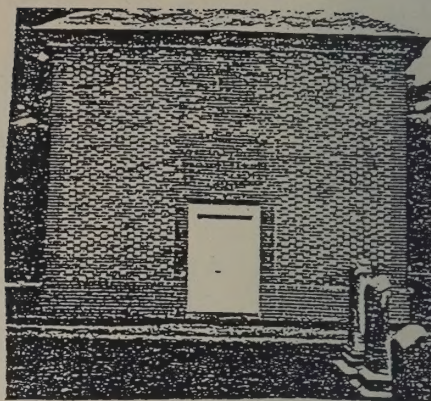
1740 (29'x24'x2')

Door of south transept

Rubbed brick corners

Flemish Bond

Oval brick patches above door
were windows to south gallery
(which is still in use)



EAST WALL

Three sections (64'x24'x2')

(1) 1740 - SE corner 17½'
to a verticle seam

1 window the east wall of
south transept

Flemish Bond

(2) 1830 - Center between
verticle seams 29'

Flemish Bond

Two windows - between these
windows and the seams are
2 new brick patches

Location of 2 cement chimneys
(removed about 1960s when
stoves were no longer used)
6 paces from the seams east
to markers of east corners
of 1669 building.

(3) 1740 - NE corner 17½' to
verticle seam

1 window east wall of north
transept

Flemish Bond



Franklin D. Kizer
Church Historian

Tours available by calling
(804) 462-7371



Note: Will reads as follows: To St. Marys White Chapel Chh. a font which came in 1717.

"My wife to send for ye Lord's Prayer and ye Creed well drawn in gold letters and my name under each of them, sett in two black frames which I likewise give to ye said church."

Fox, Ann. Will. 13 March 1722. Rec. 1 June 1723.

Legatees: Brother Wm. Daingerfield; sister, Frances Thacker; cousin, Ann Thacker; Edwin Daingerfield, and his wife Elizabeth; Rev. Bartholomew Yeats and his wife Sarah; Vivian Ann Burgess; my daughter Frances Burgess wife of Chas. Burgess. Extrs. Charles Burgess and Frances his wife. Wits. Jane Williams, Rose Kaugh. W.B. 10, p. 435.

Fox, Capt. William. Inventory. Rec. 11 Feb. 1729. Returned by Chas. Burges, Adm. W.B. 12, p. 140.

→ FRISSELL, William, will 13 August 1675. Rec. 18 Sept. 1676.

Wife Ann. also Extrx. Son Francis; daughters: Ann, Margaret and one other child (not named). Wits. Robt. Cromartie, Jno. Harvey. W.B. 5, p. 26.

FRIZELL, Francisco. (of St. Mary's White Chapel Psh). will 23 Jany. 1732. Rec. 14 March 1732.

Daughters: Mary, Elizabeth; Margaret and Anne. Gr.daughter Beersheba Frizell. Extrs. daughters Mary and Elizabeth. Overseers Jas. Ball, Jno. Selden, Jno. Rains. Wits. John Curlet, Jas. Harding, Jos. Bottom. W.B. 12, p. 249.

Rec. of Court of 9th Nov. 1750.

Francis Frizell late of Lancaster Co. did by his last will devise all that land on which he lived to his daughters, Mary, Margaret and Elizabeth. Thomas Taff intermarried with Mary one of the daughters, left no heir and sd land descends to Elizabeth wife of Robert Martin. 30 acres of the land sold to Robt. McTire. W.B. 14, p. 316.

GALBREATH, Robert. Will. 10 Oct. 1749. Rec. 9 March 1749.

Cousin, Richard Weir; Ezekiel Morris; Margaret Carter. Extr. Cousin Richard Weir. Wits; Isaac White, Michael Dillon. W.B. 14, p. 274.

Inventory of above, returned by Isaac White, admr. 11 May 1750. W.B. 14, p. 285.

Suit: Isaac White, Pltf. vs Katherine Jones, Defd. Robert Gal-

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses

DCM

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors

Relationship

Location

_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____

Occupation _____ Military _____

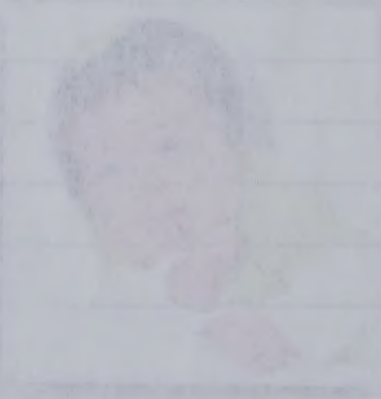
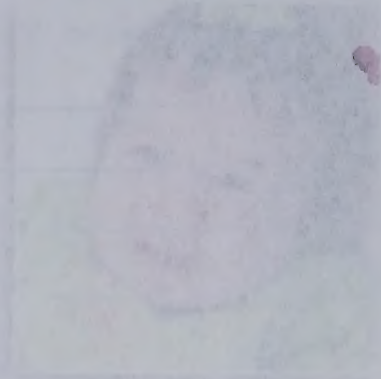
Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____



3 month picture



Handwritten text at the bottom right of the page, possibly a signature or date.

Prince Wm. Co. Va

AGLL V163-130

will Bk C 1734-1744

Abstr. & compiled by John Fred.
Dorman

P. 153 will of John Edge, dated 7-16-1737
of Pr. Wm. Co. Va

Rachel Spiller, wife of Wm. Spiller, Jr.

1 negro lad called Harry

1 " woman named Jenny

after Rachel's death negroes to ~~Edge~~

Elij. Maguire, 1 Kenawoman

Rachel inherited rest of personal estate, then
after her demise to Elij. Maguire, who is bound
to Wm + Rachel

Rachel, exec.

wife: Lewis Dackett

Mary "

Francis Laxon

Presented to court 6-26-1738

P. 154 Rachel Spiller Bond

P. 155 Inventory 3 negroes valued at £ 42
Total valuation £ 55.19.6

P. 487-88 will of Francis Laxon - left Rachel Spiller
2 negroes

WOL

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

Court for his trial.
Fairfield temps range from 56 to 90.

Bonnie Fansler and Doug Musgrave, FCHS seniors, win top State Elks scholarship awards.
Mt. Vernon Mayor Rolland W. Lewis will speak at Fairfield Memorial Day service.
Marriage licenses: Frank Charles Campbell and Rosemary Wood; Fred Thomas Ward and Donna Sue Deisher; Paul William Lange and Margaret Eileen Medler.
Wayne County has reached 98 percent of an \$8,148 Cancer Fund goal.

A brochure distributed by the state lists the Leo French Park. Scott Tickner is pool manager here as the pool opening date nears.
Edward Overbee, of Cisne, dies in a car-truck head-on near Sims.

Issue of May 29, 1972

Raymond Van Buskirk, 61, veteran Fairfield oil man, dies.
Mrs. Lela Baker, 82, telephone operator at Ellery for years, dies.
Mayor Sam Puckett will serve as new chairman of the Greater Wash Regional Planning Commission.
One hundred thirty-two seniors will receive diplomas at Fairfield High.

Frank Reeves, North Side School principal, his wife, son-in-law and two grandchildren are injured in a wreck near Highland.
Fairfield ranks second among ten southeastern Illinois cities in 1971 retail sales.
Fairfield temps range from 54 to 88.

1513 elderly sign for a \$1500 homestead tax exemption.
The Carson & Barnes Circus will play in Fairfield this weekend.
The Simpson Upholstery Shop moves to the former Copeland Store building.
Two persons are injured in a car-cycle wreck here.
The Holiness Rescue Mission is observing its thirtieth anniversary.
Rev. N.A. Williams, 83, longtime Baptist preacher at Wayne City, dies at Memorial Hospital.

John Bramlet, 26, rural Burnt Prairie man, is killed in a wreck near Grayville.
Fairfield Key Market advertises chuck roast at 59 cents a pound. Head lettuce is advertised at 19 cents a head.

TEN YEARS AGO

Issue of May 28, 1987
Tom Mathews, Jr., succeeds his father, T. O. Mathews, as publisher of the Wayne County Press.
Fairfield Memorial Hospital ends services of Dr. Eugene Sullivan as its weekend doctor.

Field resident, dies in Salt Lake City, Utah.
Mrs. Henry Bradbury wed. Wilham A. Gaddis, 82, former Fairfield resident, dies in Oklahoma.
Mayor Fred T. French returns from Chicago where he underwent eye surgery.
Mrs. Myrtle Funkhouser is moving to Cottage Grove, Ore., to reside with an invalid uncle.
Eugene F. Frankel is elected president of the Fairfield Community Concert Association.
Samuel Thomas Pennock dies at the home of his daughter, Mrs. T. A. Tannahill, here.
Mrs. Minnie Atteberry dies at the home of a daughter, Mrs. S. Roy Meeks.
Mr. and Mrs. Guy Mullinax move to their farm north of Gelf and will build a new home there.
Mrs. Walter A. Brach is receiving treatment at the Excelsior Springs, Mo., Clinic.
Mr. and Mrs. W. F. (Bill) Dye are leaving Fairfield. They purchased a furniture store at Canton.
Fred Eikelberry, a well-known Wayne County farmer, dies at his home west of Gelf.

THIRTY-FIVE YEARS AGO

Issue of May 31, 1962

Mr. and Mrs. Jim Colvin will open a new Red & White Supermarket in Fairfield.
Paul McKelvy, Fairfield oil man, is seriously injured when he is run over by a tractor at his farm north of Boyleston.
Mr. and Mrs. Stephen McConnell, of Decatur, are new managers of the Fairfield Uptown Motel.
Ed Upton resigns as principal of the Gelf Grade School and will become a salesman for an Iowa book firm.
Leo Lane, has 836 employed.
Cisne barber, dies at a St. Louis hospital.
Ott Thacker is hit, but not seriously injured, by a hit and run driver.
Mrs. Clarence St. Ledger is elected Democratic county chairwoman for Wayne County.
Mr. and Mrs. Bob Higgins are returning to Fairfield to make their home.
The James Stroud Singer Sewing Center moves to the Clarence Scott building at 113 East Main.
Marriage license: Leonard J. Richards and Barbara Hands.
Deputy Sheriff takes his Junior Deputies on a tour of the state penal farm.
Mrs. Marshall Smith, of Gelf, is installed as president of the Evergreen Garden Club.

Issue of June 4, 1962

Carl E. Rush, longtime harness shop operator here, dies.
Mrs. Gerald Potter, a former Fairfield girl, dies in a wreck on Rt. 460 east of the Enfield Junction.
Marriage licenses: James Thomason and Sharon Cherry; Carl W. Young and Donna Melvin; Carl Campbell

Fairfield Produce & Farm Service Store
206 S. E. 2nd St., Ph. 842-6016
Beverly & Howard Tanner, Owners

Fairfield Lumber Co., Inc.
"Your Building Center" Ph. 842-2604
Corner S.W. 7th & Delaware

Harris Insurance Agency
117 S.E. 2nd Street
Fairfield, Illinois

Stan The Tire Man
817 W. Main St., Ph. 847-3001
"Your General Tire Headquarters"

Gill's Sales & Service
106 W. Main St., Ph. 847-7066
Frigidaire-Zenith

Simpson Plumbing Co.
Plumbing and Heating
106 S.W. Fourth St., Ph. 842-5916

Owen Bros. Coal & Fertilizer
810 W. Main St., Ph. 847-3141
Gene and Ron Owen & Employees

Eagle Supply Co.
Rt. 45 S., 842-3737
"If it's difficult... Try us"

Nale's Funeral Home
Ph. 842-3788
Management & Staff

Taco Tierra
1100 W. Main 842-3377
Walter Blake and Staff

uno:

War. However, mention of this will was made in subsequent court and land records, so it is known that Lewis died about 1755. The following particulars are also known:

Minute Bk., 1752-55-57 for Prince William Co., Virginia (from James B. Taylor's Records of Hunter of Hunterson: Gibson Bros., Washington, 1902).

Thomas Stamps vs. Thomas Reno, #174, quotes a copy of a record of the same county in which Lewis Reno had proved to the Court on Oct. 2, 1688, that he was naturalized.

Northern Neck Grant Bk. 4, p. 28:

Chevalle of Stafford County (Prince William County) Virginia assigns one moiety of his patent to Lewis Reno in 1710 part of a grant of land which had been taken up by a patent dated Aug. 24, 1710, for 968 acres, and later divided. Another reference to this patent is found much later in Prince William County, Va., in a suit brought by Thomas Stamps against Thomas Reno, son of Lewis. Book 1752-55-57, p. 174.

Re Thomas Stamps vs. Thomas Reno: The facts stated are that Lewis Reno and Lewis Tackett (Tacquett) took out 486 acres of land Aug. 28, 1711; that Lewis Reno was a naturalized citizen in 1688, and that agreement and partition was made of this land in June 14, 1712, between the said Reno and Tackett and recorded in Stafford County, Virginia; that the Reno land is now in possession of Lewis Reno's eldest son, Thomas Reno, and his (Thomas?) youngest son Lewis Reno, who had inherited the Reno portion; that Lewis Tackett's son had inherited the Tackett portion.

160.

GRIFFETH (cont.)

Proven by Court Record of that date, Lancaster Co.
 William m. 24 May, 1799, Sally Williams. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

GRIFFEY

Joseph m. 1789, Fanny Wisdom. Orange Co. Mar. Record.

GRIFFIN

— m. Alice Colston. 25V280.

— m. Richard Adams.

— m. William Fauntleroy.

Alice m. Travers Colston.

Alice Corbin m. Travers Colston (1st wife).

Ann m. Thomas Adams.

Anne m. Thomas Zachary.

Anthony m. 14 Jan., 1795, Susannah Crenshaw. Sur. Jeremiah Terry. Lunenburg Co. Mar. Bond.

Burgess m. 27 Dec., 1790, Jenny Page, spinster. Sur. Robert Page. Albemarle Co. Mar. Bond. Jane Page was dau. of Robert; rem. to Adair Co., Ky. Albemarle, p. 293.

Corbin of Middlesex Co., will prov. 1701, son of Leroy; m. Judith Wormeley, b. 25 May, 1683; will prov. Dec., 1720, dau. of Col. Christopher of Middlesex Co. She m. (2) William Beverley; m. (3) Christopher Robinson. 15T447; 19T61; 1V254-5; 16V215; 32V7; Winston, p. 127.

Corbin, physician, of York Co.; d. 1813, son of Leroy; m. 20 April, 1771, Mary Berkeley, dau. of Col. Edmund of "Barn Elms," Middlesex Co. Christ Church, p. 199; 1V255.

Cyrus, Judge of York Co., b. 1748; d. 14 Dec., 1810, Yorktown, Va., son of Leroy; m. Lady Christina Stuart, d. ca 1 Dec., 1807, dau. of John, Earl of Traquair in Scotland. 1V256; 22V275; 30V248.

Dorothy m. William Marshall.

Dully m. John Acres.

Edward m. bef. Oct., 1698, Mary Mumford, kinswoman of Thomas, dec'd. Boddie-Isle, p. 637.

Eleanor m. Timothy McNight.

Elizabeth m. Col. Richard Adams.

Elizabeth m. James Philips.

Elizabeth m. James Berry.

Elizabeth Corbin m. (1) Samuel Catliffe; m. (2) Prof. Ferdinand Stuart Campbell.

Gordan m. 2 Jan., 1781, Catherine Kichener by Rev. John Alderson, Jr. Rockingham or Greenbrier Co. Ministers' Returns.

Henrietta m. Theophilus Joyner.

Ibhill m. Henry Howard.

James m. 22 June, 1795, Isbell Boyd. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.

James m. 4 Jan., 1785, Christian Crenshaw. Sur. Daniel Crenshaw. Lunenburg Co. Mar. Bond.

John m. bef. 25 March, 1693, Elizabeth Wilson, dau. of Henry, dec'd.

Proven by Court Record of that date, Essex Co.

John m. 1 Nov., 1788, Sarah Parrish. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.

John m. 15 Oct., 1789, Fanny Wisdom Burrus, dau. of Edmund and Mary (Wisdom). Br. p. 56.

62

One record states that Reno was a naturalized citizen and Tackett was not, and that both men were born in France. The controversy is probably because some of the disputed land was held in the Reno name, while actually it belonged to Tackett who, not being naturalized, could not obtain a patent. This is a guess. However, a daughter of Thomas Stamps married William Tackett.

Court Order Bk. 1751-1755, Jan.27,1755:

The will of Lewis Reno was presented in court by Lewis and Thomas Reno, executors. Edward Gwathkins, John Metcalfe, Isaac Farrow and William Moore, any three of whom are to take an inventory of the estate of Lewis Reno deceased. References to the bequests and devises made in this will are to be found in the deeds and records entered later by the children of Lewis Reno.

Order Bk.1755/57, p.8: Oct.7, 1755: Thomas Reno appointed Constable in place of William Tackett.

Order Bk. 1753, p.84: Lewis Reno, Sheriff.

Book "P", p.36: May 22, 1761: Lewis Reno Jr. and Elizabeth his wife of Prince William Co. sell "the land which was devised to said Elizabeth by her father Thomas Whitledge by will dated Feb.17, 1732".

Ibid, p.67: May 25, 1761: Lewis Reno Jr. and Francis Reno agree to divide a tract of land and to have the lines run according to the will of their father, who left them the land.

Ibid: Lewis Reno Jr. one of the appraisers

Family History: Southern Genealogies #1, 1600s-1800s

Historical Southern Families, Vol. XX, Thomas Carter of Virginia, with Related Families Reno, Tipton, Skipwith, Dale ..., Page 62

Call Number: F225 M485
Place: Rocklin, California
Text: VI

Father: Captain Leroy Griffin b: 9 JAN 1710/11 in Richmond Co, VA

Mother: Marianne Bertrand b: 1717 in VA? France?

Marriage 1 Christina Stuart b: ABT. 1750 in England

• Married: 29 APR 1770 in England

This genealogy is a continual Research Project, there are errors, unproved & confused entries. Please check and prove all entries FOR YOURSELF.

No. 67

The Rt. Hon: Catherine Lady Fairfax Sole
Proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia

To all to whom this present writing shall come Lend greeting in our Lord God Everlasting. Whereas Mary & John Taquet of the County of Stafford upon their suggestion of a certain quantity of land belonging to me in the said County which is not yet granted did on the fourteenth day of August one thousand seven hundred and fourteen obtain a warrent from my office for laying out the same and having now returned a survey thereof under the hand of Mr. Thomas Hosper, Surveyer. Know yee therefore that I for and in consideration of the composition to me paid and the annual rest there after reserved have granted made over and confirmed and doe by these presents grant make over and confirm unto the said Mary & Jno. Taquet Two Hundred twenty six acres of land situate lying and being on the branch of Occaquar river, and adjoining to two several tracts of land lately surveyed, the one for Lewis Renoe & Lewis Taquet being the land the said Renoe & Taquet, now lives on; and the other for the said Lewis Renoe and Philemon Walters in the County aforesaid and is bounded as followeth. viz beginning at a great white oak being corner tree of the said Renoe & Taquets land and Extending thence along their line south west one hundred and twenty poles to a white oak standing in a small branch dividing the said Renoe & Taquet, from the said Renoe & Walters, thence along the line of the said Renoe & Walters South Sixty three degrees East Two hundred seventy six poles to a great white oak standing in a small branch being corner tree to the said Renoe & Walters, Thence North twenty five degrees past twenty four poles to a forked red oak. Thence North thirty six degrees past seventy six poles to a great white oak thence North forty three degrees west two hundred and twelve poles to a poplar standing in a branch. Thence North Eighty two degrees thirty minuets West sixty six poles to a corner marked red oak standing in the bow of the tree. Land of the aforesaid Lewis Renoe & Lewis Taquet, Thence along their line South Thirty five poles to the beginning. Together with all Rites members and appointees thereunto belonging Royal mines Excepted and the full third part of all Lead Tinn Copper coals and Iron mines that shall be found thereon to have & to hold the said Two hundred and twenty six acres of land together with all rites profits and benefits to the same belonging or in any ways appertained Except before Excipited to them the said Mary & Jno. Taquet their heirs and assignees for ever, they the said Mary & Jno. Taquet their heirs and assignees therefore yielding and paying to me my heirs or assignees or to the certain Attornev or Attorneys of me the said Proprietor, or to the certain Attorney or Attorneys of my heirs and assignees Proprietors of the said Northern Neck yearly and every year on the feast of St. Michael the archangel the fee rent of one Shilling Sterling money for every fifty acres of land hereby granted and said proportionably for a greater or a lesser quantity, provided that if the said Mary and Jno. Taquet their heirs or assignees shall not pay the before reserved annual rent so that the same or any part thereof shall be behind or unpaid by the space of two whole years after the same shall become due if lawfully demanded, that then it shall and may be lawfull for me My heirs & assignees Proprietors of the Northern Neck aforesaid ours or either of our certain Attorneys or Agents into the above granted premisses to reenter and hold the same so as if this grant had never passed. Given at my Office in Westmoreland County wither my said Proprietary, Under my seal witness my Agent & Attorney fully authorized thereto. Dated the Twenty Eight day of February in the first year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord George of Great Brittain -- King. Defender, etc.
Anno Dom: 1714

Mary and Jno. Taquet's Deed
for 226 acres

Tho. Phipps, Clerk.

(NOTE: Words underlined indicate that word or spelling may not be correct, as transcribed from the original.)

Gr. Wm. G. Va will B.K.C 1734-1744

John Fred. Gorman

Wash. D.C. 1956

Bennett - ~~85-87~~ - 63-92-93-~~20~~-23-24-~~31~~

Carter - ~~4-27-43-58-65-88-92-89-8-77-1~~

Ewell - 87, 105 - 97-~~99~~ - 104-105-107-113-114-64-65-~~83~~-97

Youwell - 102

Gregory - ~~26-64~~

Hedges - ~~3-56~~ - #1

Sebastian - 44

Jackett - 113-~~36-95-36~~

Young - 49 Edw. w/ Mary - son Daniel 1-22-1739/40

Butler - 60-92-113-116-117

B.4 Bond of Jane Simpson, John Ferguson & Job Carter
unto Rbt Jones, 1st Justice for £200 2.19.1734
Jane exty est. Thomas Simpson

B.4 Rbt Hedges app. for estate of John Underwood

B.36 Lewis & Mary Jackett were wits to will of
John Edge 1737 Jul 16. Rachel Spiller w/d
Wm. Spiller was exty of his estate.

B.56 Rbt Hedges - on Bond for est. of Thos. Gaskins

B.60 Est. Val Barton - William Butler named.

B.64 Chas. Ewell on Bond for est of Scarlet Hancock

B.83 " " on est rec of Rich. Bullock

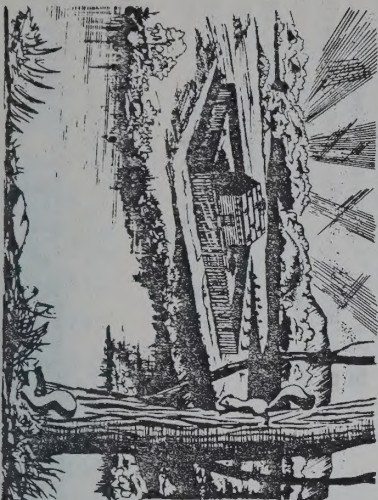
- B. 97 Chas. Ewell recd title to 1070 acres of land in will of John Gregg.
Bertrand Ewell, John Grant, John Baxter Wm. Butler ^{gent.} gave bond to Rbt Jones, Shas. Harrison Jr., Valentine Peyton + Houson Kenner, justices, Eliz. Gregg etup. 4-25-1745
- B. 98 Bertrand Ewell, Val. Peyton + Kenner, justices for John Johnson, gdn of Shas Young, orphan
- B. 95 Lewis Dackett bought 5 old chairs at sale of Edward Sute
- B. 102 Bd Chas. Youwell for the Bristol Co. by bond.
- Bertrand Ewell was justice ^{also into} on sev. ests.
- B. 111 App. for est of Shas. Smith. (Rbt Hedges)
- B. 112 Will Francis Saxon 4-30-1744
Rachel Spiller w/o Wm. Jr. inherited 2 negro boys named Jos. + Jimmy.
wife Jane Saxon
wits: Wm Dackett, Nath. Waters, Sarah Dackett
Jane Saxon, Edward Gwathen + John Dackett signed Bond.
- B. 116 Cert. of Wm Butler that app. for est. of Simon Gosling were sworn by him. 7-10-1744

DESCENDANTS OF LEWIS TACKETT JR.

LEWIS TACKETT, JR., b c1709, Stafford Co., VA (son of Lewis Sr.): Very little is known about Lewis Jr. He sold his interest in the Cedar Run land to his younger brother, William, by the 1760's & then appeared in Frederick Co., VA. The several Tackett/Tackitt subjects that show up from the 1770's in early Augusta/Bath/Green-brier/Kanawha Co's, VA would most likely be descendant from Lewis Jr. Some of these would be:

1. LEWIS TACKETT SR., b c1730 who settled in Augusta/Green-brier & present Kanawha Co., WV who, along with his brother, CHRISTOPHER, and others built what was to become known as FORT TACKETT and destroyed by Indians in 1790 (see Rev. War pension application of his son-in-law, John Young.)
2. SAMUEL TACKETT, b c1773, VA (probably a son of above Lewis or his brother, Christopher) who moved to Ill. and then to MO by 1850. Numerous progeny to MO, Iowa, & Kans.
3. NIMROD TACKETT SR., b c1765, m Anna Howard in Greenbrier Co., VA, settled in present Monroe Co., WV near Union. Nimrod was one of the few early Tackitts for whom a last will was recorded so we have much on this line. Numerous progeny settled in Ill., Ind., MO and later on to Calif.

(Several others, including a GEORGE, THOMAS, JOHN & FRANCIS Tackett would also be in this list but we have no connecting data on any progeny!)



FORT TACKETT

In 1787 Lewis Tackett, his brother Christopher, John Young, and their families came from the Greenbrier section on the Kanawha River and stopped at the mouth of Coal River. They decided to establish their new home. They settled on a section of land bordered by the Kanawha and Coal Rivers and a stream which they named Tackett's Creek. On that site they erected a fort for protection against the Indians, and named it Fort Tackett. The fort was located approximately a half mile from the mouth of Coal River, near Swan's Landing. At that time, it was the only fort of any size between Point Pleasant and Fort Donnelly, located near Lewisburg. Later in 1788 George Cauden came from Lewisburg and built Fort Lee where Christian now stands.

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN TACKETT

JOHN TACKETT, b. c1712, Stafford Co., VA (son of Lewis Sr.): John and his wife, ROSANNAH, "of the Carolinas," sold their interest in the Cedar Run land of his father to John's younger brother, William, moved to Culpeper Co., VA by 1764 and then seems to have migrated to North Carolina. Assumed progeny of John & Rosannah would include:

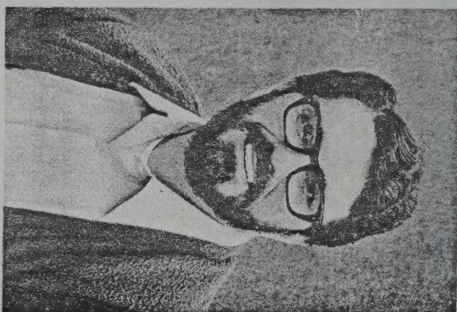
1. WILLIAM TACKETT SR. (aka "Preacher Billy"), b 1779, NC who m Amy Johnson and who settled in Knox, Floyd/Pike Co's, KY by 1810. This area now boasts the largest concentration of Tackett descendants in America.
2. THOMAS TACKETT, b c1770, NC, m Sarah and settled in Knox & Johnson/Carter Co's, KY. (probably lived in Russell Co., VA in 1790's). He is probably brother or 1st cousin of above William.
3. DAVID TACKETT, b c1790, NC who settled in Wayne Co., TN by 1830. Leaves numerous progeny in TN, ARK, TX, etc.
4. GEORGE TACKETT, b c1780, NC, was vet of War of 1812, had settled in present ALA by 1810 and then to Holmes Co., Miss.
5. LEWIS TACKETT, b c1773, SC (prob Spartanburg Dist.) and then to Campbell Co., GA. Many progeny later to Montgomery/Garland Co., Ark. and on to TX.
6. LANCASTER TACKETT, b c1790, prob. NC or Lee Co., VA moved to Fayette Co., ALA (see Special Research Report on Lancaster in Vol. VII No. 3 of Amer. Plo., avail. for \$2.50)
7. JOHN TACKETT, b c1785, VA to Campbell/Scott Co., TN.
8. PHILIP TACKETT, b c1773, NC moved to ALA.
9. WILLIAM TACKETT SR., b c1755 noted in 1800 Wayne Co., KY records with progeny to Gasconade Co., MO c1810. This line perhaps same as that listed in Rowan Co., NC records Rev. War era.
10. LEWIS TACKETT, b c1770, VA (according to death record) m Elizabeth Bashum. Indications are that Lewis was connected to above William Sr. (#9). Lewis to MO by c1810 and then to Pope Co., ARK. Numerous progeny to TX by 1850's.

from the editor's desk. ♦ ♦

Dear Cousin,

Every year since 1964 your FAMILY ASSOCIATION has conducted a direct mail campaign to inform TACKETTS (with variant spellings) all over the nation about its activities. You, or another member of your immediate family, have probably received one of our mailings in years past.

This mailing is being sent to all presently enrolled members as one of the regularly published issues of the Family magazine, The American Pioneer, and to all prospective or new members.



If you are a prospective new member, the purpose of this booklet is both to inform you about the Family Association and to solicit your support. If you are not interested in your family history at this time we encourage you to store this booklet with your other family mementoes or send along to another member of your family who you think would be interested.

Since the wide exposure of Alex Haley's ROOTS, interest in genealogy has skyrocketed. As an avocational interest, Genealogy is now fourth in popularity. Fortunately for the TACKETT FAMILY, much of the basic research has already been done during the past twenty years; with most having been done during the past fifteen years with the support and direction of the Family Association.

We trust that the information in this booklet will inform you about the Family and will inspire you to join with us in our continuing, and never ending, efforts.



-24-

Jim W. Tackitt
Jim W. Tackitt, Editor

IMMIGRANT ANCESTOR

To the best of our knowledge, the early Tackett/Tackitt Families in America are all assumed to be descendant from one immigrant ancestor:

LEWIS TACQUETT

Lewis Tacquett was born in France prior to 1690 and had settled on a joint land grant with another Frenchman, Lewis Reno, in old Stafford Co., Virginia by 1710. It was here he resided, on his modest tobacco plantation on the banks of Cedar Run, until his death in late 1743 or early 1744. The area of the original grant is located on land of the Quantico Marine Base in present Prince William County, Virginia.



The known children of LEWIS TACQUETT and his wife, Mary or Sarah, were: LEWIS TACKETT JR. (b c1709), JOHN TACKETT (b c1712), WILLIAM TACKETT (b c1722), and RACHEL (m 2nd Moses Jeffries). There is no evidence to indicate that there were other sons.

For a major research report on the early records of the family in Stafford Co., VA and area, see Vol. X No. 1 & 2 of the family magazine. May be ordered for \$3.50.

Yes, there were some other early Tackett families that we have not been able to identify as having any relationship to the above Lewis Tacquett.

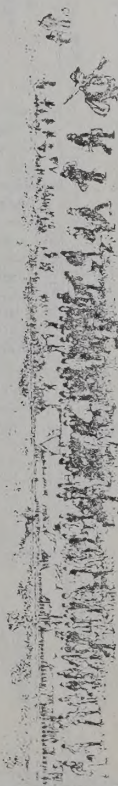
1. BENONI TACKETT, who died in the Rev. War and left several children, but only one son.
2. WILLIAM TACKETT, noted in a 1766 deed in Amherst Co., VA. No known sons.
3. JAMES TACKETT, noted as son-in-law of Richard Loes in a Last Will from old Rappahonock Co., VA dated 1675. This subject is a real mystery but we have no evidence that he had male children.
4. THOMAS TACKETT granted land upon entering Maryland in 1661 from England. Thomas died testate in Maryland with no recorded male children.
5. EDWARD TACKETT, on a list of "convicts" (probably an indentured servant) transported to VA from England with 3 others on 27 Sept 1731. We have no record of this subject having arrived in Virginia, or elsewhere.

-25-

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM TACKETT

WILLIAM TACKETT SR., b cl722, Stafford Co., VA (son of Lewis Sr.) and d testate 1783, PrWmCo., VA most likely on land originally granted to his father. Wm, m ELIZABETH STAMPS, dau of Thomas. As Wm. was the earliest of the Tacketts to leave a last will and as he was a rather prosperous planter who remained in one spot most of his life, this is our best documented line. He had two recorded sons: LEWIS & WM. JR. We have no data on the progeny of LEWIS and he seems to have either died shortly after his father's death or he moved out of the area, the latter being the most likely. Those assumed or proven sons of WM. JR. were:

1. ARCHIBALD TACKETT, b cl779, vet of War of 1812, moved to Bath Co., KY, many progeny later of Illinois.
2. BAYLISS TACKETT, b 1784, PrWmCo., VA, m SUSAN JAMISON. Moved to Bath Co., KY by 1820. Numerous progeny to Ill.
3. GEORGE TACKETT, b cl780, apparently moved to Indiana where he d intestate. (probably father of Enoch W.)
4. WILLIAM TACKETT III, b cl775, m 1st/ MARTHA BURROUGHS?, moved to NC and then to Bath Co., KY. Progeny later to Owen Co., KY and Illinois.
5. JOHN TACKETT, b cl790, m ENFIELD MASON, to Bourbon Co., KY and then to Shelby Co., IL to become one of the earliest settlers in that area. No known male Tackett descendants of this line survive.
6. CHARLES TACKETT SR., b cl780, who remained in Stafford Co., VA and d 19 Nov 1834 at his home in Stafford Co. It is assumed that the historic site of TACKETT'S MILL in Stafford Co. is attributed to him. One of his son, CHARLES ADDISON TACKETT, was Clerk of the Courts of Stafford Co. for several years after the Civil War. No known male Tackett descendants of this line survive.



WHY SO MANY SPELLINGS OF THE NAME?

The French name of TACQUETT soon began to appear as TACKETT, although up thru about the 1760's we see the old spelling still sometimes used. Perhaps the earliest use of TACKITT is found in a 1764 deed for John Tackitt (assumed son of Lewis Jr.) for one of the first lots in the old town of Woodstock then in Frederick Co., Virginia. There is no evidence that some early "dispute" among the family resulted in the use of the spellings of Tackett or Tackitt. Widely separated branches of the early generations used one spelling or the other seemingly as the whim dictated. It was not until around the post 1800 era that a particular spelling could be used with any degree of accuracy in determining family connections.

With many years of research behind us we can make some fairly accurate generalizations:

1. The families that settled cl780's in area of Kanawha Co., VA almost exclusively have used the ETT spelling.
2. The family that settled in area of present Monroe Co., WV cl780's used and have almost exclusively maintained the ITT spelling.
3. The families that settled in far eastern counties of KY in cl810 era mostly used the ITT spelling up to about 1900 but since it is almost exclusively ETT.
4. Families that settled in pre-1800 SC & GA and then into ALA and ARK almost exclusively use the ETT spelling.
5. Descendants of Lancaster Tackitt (cl790-1840), early to ALA, mostly use the ITT spelling.
6. The family of William Tackett, son of Lewis Tacquett, who stayed in old Stafford Co., VA area and some of whom settled in Bath Co., KY exclusively have used the ETT spelling.
7. The large number of descendants of that group who early settled in lower middle TN (David, Phillip, etc.), and then into ARK, exclusively use the ETT spelling.
8. Most of that large family that settled cl810 in area of present Gasconade Co., MO, and earlier resided in Wayne Co., KY have almost exclusively used the ITT spelling.

SOME OTHER VARIATIONS DO EXIST

The minority spellings are TACKET, TACKETTE, and TACKKETT. The latter is a peculiar one used by some descendants of SAMUEL TACKETT who settled aft 1850 in MO, Kansas, & Iowa.



No reputable genealogist or genealogical society can guarantee to provide a proven line back to a given point in history unless that line has already been researched and proven.

The Family Association does, however, have thousands of records available and we have had good success in tracing most families back to about 1800 through the male line. Tracing a female line prior to 1850 often proves more difficult.

Some of the research conducted during the past 15 or more years include:

1. CENSUS RECORDS: On the opposite page are shown "census recording forms" which give the basic information contained in the various census records for each ten year period starting in 1790. It was not until 1850 that the names of all members within a household were given and it was not until 1880 that the relationship of the head-of-household to each member noted was provided. The 1880 census was also the first census which provided space to include the place of birth (usually just the State) of the parents of each member within the household.

The Family Association has on file all the TACKETT families (with variations) recorded in the 1790, 1800, 1810, 1820, 1830, & 1840 U.S. Census. Most counties have also been searched for 1850. Work continues on the 1850, 1860, and 1870 census. On file are all the families noted on the 1880 Census Soundex (all heads-of-household noted elsewhere in this booklet). We have also recently researched the entire 1900 Federal Census for Tackett families. The 1890 census was over 90% destroyed in a fire.

Something to remember about census records: (1) Not all families were recorded by the census-takers for several reasons, (2) ages listed for household members are not to be accepted as being totally accurate, and (3) one cannot always assume that all members listed within a household were children and parents except for the 1880 and 1900 census returns.



State	County	City	Page	Head of Family	Free White Males 16 & up incl. head of families	Free White Males Under 16	All Other Persons	Slaves
1790 CENSUS — UNITED STATES								
State	County	City	Page	Head of Family	Free White Males 16 & over	Free White Males Under 16	All Other	Slaves
1800-1810 CENSUS — UNITED STATES								
State	County	City	Page	Head of Family	Free White Males 45 & over	Free White Males Under 10	All Other	Slaves
1820 CENSUS — UNITED STATES								
State	County	City	Page	Head of Family	Free White Males 45 and over	Free White Males Under 10	Manufacturers	Slaves
1830-1840 CENSUS — UNITED STATES								
State	County	City	Page	Head of Family	Free White Males 45 and over	Free White Males Under 10	Foreigners not naturalized	Slaves
1850 CENSUS — UNITED STATES								
State	County	City	Page	Head of Family	Free White Males 45 and over	Free White Males Under 10	Foreigners not naturalized	Slaves
1860 CENSUS — UNITED STATES								
State	County	City	Page	Head of Family	Free White Males 45 and over	Free White Males Under 10	Foreigners not naturalized	Slaves
1870 CENSUS — UNITED STATES								
State	County	City	Page	Head of Family	Free White Males 45 and over	Free White Males Under 10	Foreigners not naturalized	Slaves
1880 CENSUS — UNITED STATES								
State	County	City	Page	Head of Family	Free White Males 45 and over	Free White Males Under 10	Foreigners not naturalized	Slaves
1890 CENSUS — UNITED STATES								
State	County	City	Page	Head of Family	Free White Males 45 and over	Free White Males Under 10	Foreigners not naturalized	Slaves
1900 CENSUS — UNITED STATES								
State	County	City	Page	Head of Family	Free White Males 45 and over	Free White Males Under 10	Foreigners not naturalized	Slaves

WILLS: STONE, Spilsby, 1818, Nelson Co., KY

Submitted by byram@concentric.net (DeAnna Fisher)

Will of Spilsby Stone

In perfect health Spilsby Stone gives to his well beloved son Coleman Stone one negro boy named Charles, and other articles already given to him and not charged or meant to be charged. To well beloved daughter Nancy Griffith, one negro girl named Vina and also other articles before given to her. To well beloved daughter Elizabeth Ratcliff, one negro woman named Grace, and other articles heretofore given to her. To well beloved son Barnard Stone, the land and houses whereon testator now lives, with his bed and furniture and bureau. All other property to be equally divided between his other children, and the children of the testator's son, Elijah Stone, deceased, are to come in for their father's part the same as if he was alive. To grandson George King, \$2.00 in money, having given sufficiently already to his mother. Appoints Benjamin Stone and Jesse Stone as executors.

February 27, 1813. Robert Stewart, Jackson Hodges and Joseph Lloyd witnesses. Benjamin Stone qualified as executor and entered into bond of \$4,000 with James Stone and Barnard Stone as his securities.

Inventory and appraisal of the personal property of Spilsby Stone, dec'd, August 25, 1818, total of \$3,314.12 1/2, by William King, Joshua Hobbs and Jesse Crume... recorded May 17, 1819.

USGENWEB NOTICE: In keeping with our policy of providing free genealogical information on the Internet, data may be freely used for personal research and by non-commercial entities as long as this message remains on all copied material. These electronic pages may not be reproduced in any format or presentation by other organizations or persons. Persons or organizations desiring to use this material for profit or any form of presentation, must obtain the written consent of the file submitter, or his legal representative and then contact the listed USGENWEB archivist with proof of this consent.

161.

GRIFFIN (cont.)

John m. after 1694, Joan () Sidway, widow of Thomas. Boddie-Hist. V:72.
 Joseph m. 5 Nov., 1785, M. Patsey Mecon by Rev. John Buchanan. Henrico, p. 229.
 Joseph, b. 1761, Culpeper Co.; d. 1850, Laurens, So. Car.; served in Rev. War; m. (3) Mary Black. DAR No. 85 904.
 Judith m. John Fauntleroy.
 Katharine m. (1) William Fauntleroy; m. (2) David Gwyn.
 Leroy, Col. of Rappahannock Co., b. 1646, son of Thomas; m. Winifred Corbin, b. 3 Nov., 1662, Christ Church, Middlesex Co.; will prov. 5 March, 1711, Richmond Co., dau. of Henry of "Buckingham." 1V255; 29V381; 33V40.
 Leroy of Richmond Co. will prov. 1750, son of Thomas; m. Mary Anne Bertrand, dau. of John of "Belleisle," Lancaster Co. They had a dau. b. 1738. 1V255; 4V449; 5W(1)162.
 Louise(a) m. Col. Hugh Mercer.
 Lucy m. Jesse Boyd.
 Lucy m. William Marquiss.
 Margaret m. Capt. Reuben Twyman (or Reuben Cowherd Twyman).
 Mary m. Abram Allen.
 Mary m. Maj. Thomas Griffin.
 Mary m. John Blackburn.
 Mary m. Jessie Simpson.
 Mary m. Stephen Green.
 Mary () m. William Baldwin.
 Owen m. Mary (Hunt) Edwards, widow of Robert. She m. (3) William Boddie. Boddie-Isle, p. 345; Boddie-Hist. IV:204.
 Patsey m. Claibourne Foster.
 Peggy m. Michael Dunton, Jr.
 Samuel of Northumberland Co. m. Sarah () Griffin, widow of Thomas. 1V254.
 Samuel, physician, m. Elizabeth Tazewell, dau. of John and Sarah (Rolling). Pocahontas, p. 36.
 Samuel, Col., m. 11 Dec., 1778, Betsey Braxton. Notice in Pennsylvania Evening Post, 1 Jan., 1779. 7W(1)60.
 Sarah m. Thomas Fisher.
 Sarah m. Allen Monson.
 Sarah m. James Newman.
 Sarah () m. Samuel Griffin.
 Sherrard m. Mary Page, dau. of Robert; rem. to Adair Co., Ky. Albemarle, p. 293.
 Spencer m. 28 Jan., 1793, Salley Townes, Halifax Co. Mar. Record.
 Susannah m. Peter Jarratt.
 Techariah m. 18 Sept., 1786, Elizabeth Beverley. Sur. William Fuqua. Buckingham Co. Mar. Bond.
 Thomas m. bef. 1 Jan., 1714/5, Anne Thomas, dau. of Robert. Proven by Court Record of that date, Essex Co.
 Thomas m. 9 Aug., 1792, Sally Cary. Princess Anne Co. Mar. Record.
 Thomas m. 18 July, 1745, Sarah Suddeth. OPR.
 Thomas, Maj. of York Co., b. 1773; d. 7 Oct., 1837, son of Dr. Corbin; m. his cousin, Mary Griffin, dau. of Judge Cyrus. 1V256.

Colonial Virginia Source Records, 1600s-1700s

Marriages of Virginia Residents Vol I, Part III, Surnames F-G, Page 161

© MyFamily.com, Inc., April 27, 2005

[Return to normal view](#)

Akers/Stone Family

Entries: 7787 Updated: Wed Apr 7 14:49:39 2004

Contact: Diana snell nhspecc@egix.net

- ID: I511737434
- Name: Spilsby STONE
- Given Name: Spilsby
- Surname: Stone
- Sex: M
- Birth: 1742 in VA
- Death: Oct 1818 in Nelson Co., KY
- Burial: 1818 Stallard Family Cemetery, Nelson Co., KY
- Change Date: 14 Nov 2002 ¹

Father: [Josias \(Joshua\) STONE](#) b: 17 Jul 1720 in Richmond Co., VAMother: [Mary "Polly" COLEMAN](#) b: 1722 in Stafford Co., VAMarriage 1 [Elizabeth BLAND](#) b: 1746 in Stafford Co., VA

- Married: 1766 in Stafford Co., VA
- Note: CHAN25 Jul 2002

*Indenture 11799
Spilsby Stone & Francis,
his wife*

Children

1. [Joseph Josiah STONE](#)
2. [Benjamin STONE](#) b: 1769 in VA
3. [James STONE](#) b: 1771 in VA
4. [Jesse STONE](#) b: 15 Oct 1772 in VA
5. [Coleman STONE](#) b: 1773 in VA
6. [Enoch STONE](#) b: 1774 in VA
7. [Bernard Barnett STONE](#) b: 1775 in VA
8. [Elijah STONE](#) b: 1776 in VA
9. [Margaret STONE](#) b: 1777 in VA
10. [Nancy STONE](#) b: 1779 in Philpot, Daviess Co., KY
11. [Elizabeth STONE](#) b: 1781 in VA

Marriage 2 [Mary TACKITT-HEDGES](#)

- Married: 10 Mar 1794
- Note: CHAN9 Sep 2002

Sources:

1.

PRINCE WM. CO., VIRGINIA

Book 1752-55-57, p 174:

(In a suit, THOMAS STAMPS vs THOMAS RENO is found the only evidence we have regarding the place of birth of LEWIS TACQUETT, aka Tacket/Tackett, "the elder".)

"...We find the said LEWIS TACKET at the time of Granting the said Deed (28 Aug 1711) and to the time of his death remained an Alien born in France within the Jurisdiction of the King of France and never was Naturalized."

Jim W. Tackitt

PrWmCo., Order Book, 1759-1761:

WM. BUTLER died prior to 1761 and left a widow and two children (at court held 27 July 1761, on p 303)

Bond in Spencer Co. Ky

Contact Us: 1-800-ANCESTRY | Ancestry.com Blog | Affiliates | Advertising
 © 1997-2010 Ancestry.com | Corporate Information | PRIVACY POLICY | Terms and Conditions

Ancestry.com

Br. Wm. Co Va Deeds 1791-1796 B. 436

This indenture made & entered into this 10th day of March or May 1794
 between Spilsby Stone of one part of County Br. Wm & Mary Widges of
 Co. aforesaid of the other part, witnessed that in consideration of marriage -

1779-1784 ~~1783~~ P. 25
 This indenture made the 7th day of June 1779 between John Widges
 of Co of Br. Wm & Common. of Va of one part & John Widges, Jr & Rat
 Widges Jr. sons of Rat Widges & nephews of the 1st mentioned John
 Widges.

Stafford Co. Va
 B. 128 Spilsby Stone, Josias Stone & Valentine Stone, execs in the will
 of Josias Stone, entered in bond of security 10-10-1791

No 67.

The R^t Hon^{ble} Catherine Lady Fairfax Pole
Proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia.

To all to whom this present writing shall come Send greeting in our Lord God Everlasting, whereas Mary & John Taquet of the County of Stafford upon their suggestion of a certain quantity of land belonging to me in the s^d County which is not yet granted did on the fourth day of August one thousand seven hundred and fourteen obtain a warrant from my office for laying out the same and having now returned a Survey thereof under the hand of Mr Thomas Hosper Surveyor. It now yett therefore that I for and in consideration of the composition to me paid and the annual rent hereafter reserved have granted made over and confirmed and do by these presents grant make over and confirm unto the s^d Mary & John Taquet Two hundred twenty six acres of land situate lying and being on the branch of Occoquan River, and adjoining to two several tracts of land lately Surveyed, the one for Lewis Rencoe & Lewis William Walters in the County aforesaid and is bounded as followeth. viz Beginning at a great white oak corner tree of the s^d Rencoe & Taquets Land and extending thence along that line South west one hundred and twenty poles to a white oak standing in a small branch dividing the s^d Rencoe & Taquet from the s^d Rencoe & Walters, thence along the line of the s^d Rencoe & Walters South sixty three degrees East two hundred seventy six poles to a great white oak standing in a small branch being corner tree to the s^d Rencoe & Walters, Thence North twenty five degrees East twenty four poles to a forked red Oak Thence North thirty six degrees East seventy six poles to a great white oak thence North forty three degrees East two hundred and twelve poles to a poplar standing in a branch Thence North eighty two degrees thirty minutes Lewis Rencoe & Lewis Taquet, Thence along their line South thirty five poles to the beginning. Together with all Rites members and appurtenances thereunto belonging Royal mines Excepted and the full third part of all Lead Iron Copper coals and Iron mines that shall be found thereon to have & to hold unto the s^d Two hundred and twenty six acres of land together with all Rites profits and benefits to the same heirs and assigns for ever, they the s^d Mary & John Taquet their heirs and assigns therefore yielding and paying to me my heirs or assigns or to the certain Attorney or Attorneys of me the s^d Proprietor, or of the certain Attorney or Attorneys of my heirs and assigns Proprietors of the s^d Northern Neck yearly and every year on the feast of St Michael the Archangel the sum of one Shilling Sterling money for every fifty acres of land hereby granted and so proportionably for a greater or a lesser quantity, provided that if the s^d Mary and John Taquet their heirs or assigns shall not pay this before reserved annual rent so that the same or any part thereof shall be behind or unpaid by the space of two whole years after the same shall become due if lawfully demanded, that then it shall and may be lawfully for me my heirs & assigns Proprietors of the Northern Neck aforesaid ours or either of our certain Attorney or Agents into the above granted premises to rentes and hold the same so as if this grant had never passed. Given at my Office in Westmorland County within my s^d Proprietary, under my seal with my Agent & Attorney fully Authorized thereto. Dated the Twenty eight day of February in the first year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord George of Great Britain &c King. De p^ror &c
Annoq Dom: 1714

Mary and John Taquet's Deed
for 226. acres.

Tho. Phipps Clerk

1917

2 Barrels of old Corn

1 old Churn

Wearing apparel

1779. 59

The Tobacco on hand applied to the payment of Rents.

The above appraisement was made this 23^d day of December 1782 by.

William Wyatt

John Simpson

Thomas Harrison

The above is a true & just Inventory of all the Estate of George Green Decd.

Elizabeth Green

At a Court Continued and held for Prince William County the 2^d day of March 1783This Inventory of the Estate of George Green ^{Decd} was returned to Court and ordered to be recorded

Test Robert Graham Clerk

W^m Sackell

Will

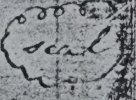
Ex^d

In the Name of God amen I William Sackell of Prince William Cty & Parish of Dettingen being in perfect health of body & of perfect mind & memory Thanks be given to God Calling unto mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed me to die and after that the Judgment, Do make & ordain this my Last will & Testament first I do desire to commend my Soul to the Care & protection of the almighty God my worldly goods as follows viz

I do give that my wife Elizabeth Sackell have one half the house I now live in the third of my Land and one third one Feather Bed and Furniture one Sorrell mare one Cow and Two Ewes one pot one Large Chest & Large Table During her life & after her Death to belong to my son Lewis Sackell

I do give & bequeath to my Son Lewis Sackell all my Land after

after my wife has the third of it & half the house I now 1798
live in one Negro girl named Pat one Feather Bed & furniture
one Boy maid and Colt one Cow and Calf four Sheep one Sow &
pigs one Wagon one Dish & the plates to be Delivered To my
Son Lewis Tackell when he arrives To the age of Eighteen years
& my Desire is that my son Lewis Tackell shall have a African Boy
by the name of Joseph the Due to him at my Death
further my Desire is that I leave one negre woman named Mary
and all the rest of my Estate except one trafer one gilt & one Silver
to my Granddaughter Mildred Penn for the maintenance of my
wife & my son Lewis Tackell And at the Death of my wife the
whole to fall to my son Lewis Tackell & the whole I have left him
To him and his heirs forever. & if he die without heirs Lawfully
begetten of his body To be Equally Divided between my son
Wm Tackell Mary Hedges & Elizabeth Penn & I further
Desire That the part of the Estate of Thos & Stampes Due
due me at the Death of Mary Stampes his wife I having had
some part be properly settled by my Executors & his and the balance
Due me To be Equally Divided Between my four Children Wm
Tackell, Lewis Tackell, Mary Hedges & Elizabeth Penn &
I likewise Ordain Constitute and appoint William Tackell
& Lewis Penn my sole Executors of this my Last will & Testament
Confirming this and other to be my Last Will and Testament
In Witness Whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal
this Thirtieth Day of June one thousand seven hundred and
Eighty two.

Wm. Tackell 

199

Signed, Sealed and Delivered
 In the presence of
 John Lawright Jr.
 Peter Garrell
 Robbey Lawright

etc. Court continued & Held for Prince William County
 the 5th day of April 1783.

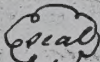
This last will and testament of William Tackett ^{dec?} was presented
 to the Court by the Executors who made oath to the same
 according to law & being proved by the oaths of John Lawright
 & Peter Garrell admitted to record & the said Executors having
 performed what was due Certificate is granted &c.
 Robert Graham Esq.

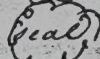
Scott and James Inventors Examined
 In Obediance to an order of the Worshippful Court of Prince
 Wm. the Subscribers being first sworn have Invented
 and appraised the Estate of the decd. Mr. James Scott in the
 County of Fauquier this 25th day of March 1783.

20 Large hogs	15/-	15
11 Small D ^o	4/-	5 9
12 pigs	1/-	12
13 Old Sheep	8/-	5 4
5 lambs	3/-	15
6 Cows	1 0/-	10 00
6 young Cattle	3 0/-	9 00
1 Calf	0/-	0 0 0
1 Bay mare & small Colt		25 0 0

Summers or his Assigns to get the same off the Land adjoining the said Premises off the Land late in the Tenure of the said John Tingle And the said John Summers both further covenant and agree to and with the said John Graham that if he shall at any time make a breach or failure of any part of the above Covenants that then it shall and may be lawfull for the said John Graham his Heirs or Assigns to reenter the said Land and Premises and the same to hold again retain and enjoy as if this Deed had never been made. In Witness whereof the said parties to it these presents have hereunto interchangeably set their Hands and Seals the Day and Year first above written.

Sealed and Delivered
in the presence of

John Graham 

John Summers 

Evan Williams

Robt. Graham

Uzziah Posey

At a Court continued and held for Prince William County the 6th Day of June 1770.
This Lease for lives from John Graham Gent to John Summers was proved by the Oaths of Robert Graham Uzziah Posey and Evan Williams to be the Act and Deed of the said John Graham and John Summers and is admitted to record. Test John Graham (Clerk).

kill

Calhoun

Ed

m. e.

1770

1771

1772

This Indenture made the 30. Day of June in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred & seventy Between William Tackett of Prince William County & Rachal Gallahue ^{and Rachal Gallahue} of the one part and Mary Gallahue of the other part Witnesseth that I William Tackett in consideration of thirty pounds good and lawfull Money to me in hand paid whereof a receipt do shew but more especially for the natural love and good will I have to my loving Daughter Mary Gallahue and my Granddaughter Rachal Gallahue have given granted and confirmed by these presents do for myself my Heirs Executors Administrators & Assigns given granted and confirmed unto my Daughter Mary Gallahue & my Granddaughter Rachal Gallahue one certain Tract of Land or parcell containing two hundred Acres be it more or less situate being and lying in the County aforesd and on the South side of Cedar Run on a small run called Felkins Mill Run and on the South side thereof being the Land I bought of William Spiller Deceased to be equally divided between them my Daughter Mary Gallahue to have the lower part whereon the Stone dwelling House stands & my Granddaughter Rachal Gallahue to have the uppermost part when of Age or marrys and at the Death of my Daughter Mary Gallahue then for my Granddaughter Rachal Gallahue to have the two hundred Acres of Land be it more or less to her & her Heirs for ever To have and to hold the said Premises be it more or less to them the said Mary Gallahue and

Rachal Gallahue as is above mentioned and their Heirs as is above mentioned with all rights & privileges thereunto belonging or in any wise appertaining in as large and ample manner as is usually granted in Patent Yielding and paying therefore to the Lord or Lords of the Fee the annual rent as is accustomed to be paid for the same and furthermore I the said William Tackitt do for myself my Heirs Executors Administrators & Assigns give grant and confirm unto my said Daughter Mary Gallahue and my Grand Daughter Rachal Gallahue as is above mentioned the above said Tract of Land together with all the members rights and appurtenances thereunto belonging or in any ways appertaining In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and Seal the Day and Year first above written.

Signed Sealed and Delivered
in the presence of

Wm Tackitt Seal

Lewis Reno
John Simms
Scarlet Madden
Wm Ashmore

Rec^d of Mary & Rachal Gallahue thirty pounds Virginia Currance recd this 30th Day of June 1770.

Lewis Reno John Simms
Scarlet Madden Wm Ashmore

Wm Tackitt

At a Court held for Prince William County the 2^d Day of July 1770. —
This Deed with the receipt indented from William Tackitt to Mary Gallahue and Rachael Gallahue was acknowledged by the said Tackitt and is admitted to record. Test John Graham Clerk.

This Indenture made the 12th Day of March in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and seventy Between William Champe and Mary his Wife and John Champe and Ann his Wife of the County of King George and Colony of Virginia of the one part and John Glapford Glapford & Archibald Henderson of Glasgow in the Kingdom of Great Britain Merchants and Partners of the other part Witnesseth that the said William Champe and Mary his Wife and John Champe and Ann his Wife for and in consideration of the sum of five shillings current money of Virginia to them in hand paid by the said John Glapford and Archibald Henderson at or before the sealing and delivery of these presents the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged Hath granted bargained and sold and by these presents doth grant bargain and sell unto the said John Glapford and Archibald

Appraisement of Wm.
Jackett estate

10-7-1783

App. by Harrison?
Hook
John Farrow
Wm. Ashmore

Call Number
(Found in
upper left
hand-corner
of catalog
card.)

915.501
P 939m

FOR USE IN THE GENEALOGY DIVISION

SEAT NO. 25

Author W. A. T. H.

Title G. N. C. & G. N.

Signature

W. A. T. H.

Volume

Public Library
Fort Wayne & Allen County

253

Amount brought Over £ 139 3 9
 8^o Trying pan & Table 6
£ 139 9 9

William Foster
 Thos Leachman
 James Foster

At A Court held for Prince Wm County the 6th Day of Oct
 1700
 The Inventory and Appraisment of the Estate of John
 Delgarn Deed was Returned to the Court and admitted to Record
 Sent Robert Graham Clerk.

Sackells The Appraisment of William Sackell Deceased
 Inventory To a Negro Wench and Child Appraised to £ 05. 0 0
 To a Bed and Furniture, Appraised to £6. 6
 To a Bed and B^o, Appraised to 5 pounds 3
 To a Walnut Table, Appraised to £ 1. 7 6
 To a Looking Glass Appraised to two Dollars 0 12
 To 2 Chesh. Vase Appraised to, 10^s 6
 To a Grey horse Appraised to £8, likewise a mare 30^s 9. 10
 To a mare Appraised to £10. 10. 10 10
 To 2 knives Appraised to 1st To 2 cows Vases App^d to £ 7 5
 To half Dozen Sheep Appraised to 30^s 1 10
 To a parcel of hogs Appraised to £ 2. 2
 To a whip Saw, Appraised to ten Shillings 10
 To a Square Table wth 6 To a Loom at £. 10. 3 12 6
 To an old Saddle at 10^s To an old Couch Appraised to 1st 1 1
 To a wheel at 10^s To a pair of Boots at 10^s To two
 Jugs and a butter pail } 2 6
 To 2 Jugs at 1st To a fine Mortar and pestle at 6^s 0 10 3. 4
 Amount Caird forward £ 139 4 9

Amount brought forward	£ 139 4 9
To a pair of money scales at 3 ^d . To 2 Brushes at 3 ^d .	0 6
To a pair of Sheepshears at 10 ^d . To a few Books 15 ^d .	16 6
To a few Bottles at 4 ^d . To a Bole at 4 ^d . To a qt. mug To a pot & 4 ^d .	10 -
To a parcel of Easton Ware at 4 ^d . A Sugar Box and two Cannisters at 3 ^d .	1 6
To a Liff Dish and plate 3 ^d . To half Dozen Miniver & forked 3 ^d .	5 6
To 3 Baster Bawens at 15 ^d . 3 Dish at 7 ^d . A parcel of old putons 2 ^d .	2 -
To a box Iron and heater at 6 ^d . A grid Iron and candle stick 2 ^d .	0 3 -
To a old tea kettle at 3 ^d . To two pots a pan and a skillet & 4 ^d .	0 00
To 2 Cow hides at 14 ^d . To a pair of cards at 3 ^d . To 3 Sitties at 4 ^d .	1 1 0
To a Corpers tool at 6 ^d . To a pair of Mitts at 3 ^d . To a pair of 1 ^d .	17 0
To a parcel of old Iron at 14 ^d . To a part of an ox chain 3 ^d .	2 7 0
Old Iron at 3 ^d .	
To a pair of Wages at 5 ^d . To 2 bells at 3 ^d . A pair of sin Tong at 2 ^d .	10 6
To a pair of Stumps Iron 4 ^d . 10 ^d on backle 3 ^d . To wooden Ware at 2 ^d .	7 0
To 2 Bee hives at 10 ^d . To a parcel of Casks at £ 2 a pair of Buckle Wines 10 ^d .	2 11 6
To a Glass Tumbler at 3 ^d . To half Dozen Chains at 1 ^d .	7 6
	£ 153 2 6

In Obedience to and order of the W^{or}shipfull Court we the
Subscribers have appraised the Estate of the Above
Mentioned as it Now Stands Given under our hands
this 12th Day of April 1703.

Thomas Stoot.

John Farnes

Wm. Ashmore

To a pair of Hand Mill Stones Appraised to	£ 00 12 0
To a Grind Stone at 3 ^d . To a Gun at 10 ^d	00 13 0
To an Auger 6 ^d . Likewise a Candle Mould 3 ^d	00 4 0
	£ 1 19 0

At a Court Continued and held for Prince William County the
7th Day of October 1703.

This Inventory and Appraisalment of the Estate of Wm. Tack
Deceased was returned to Court and Admitted to Record
Test Rob^t Graham Clk.

To Togshead Crow howell and old Sub	0	4	3
To Large Table	1	5	0
Lewis Meno	65	0	0
Richard Davis			
Edward Coe			

All a Court continued and held for Prince William County
the 5th Day of April 1791

This Inventory and appraisement of the
Estate of John Randolph deceased was returned to the
Court and ordered to be recorded

Teste Robert Graham Esq. Clk.

Tackett Wm's account.	William Tackett Died in acct. with Wm Tackett	Dr	5	0	0
To the Tent of the Place snow Green 9 years			72	-	-
To paid Lewis Meno			2	12	6
To paid Cuthbert Harrison's Executors			1	7	4
To paid Isaac Wuchliff			12	6	
To paid Dr for Lewis & Taxes for the 1783 & 84			0	6	1/2
To paid Dr	414 th Tobacco				
To paid Dr Certificate Tax			2	14	2
To paid Capt William Carr 777 th Tobacco					
To paid Col William Alexander			2	0	-
To paid Wm Mudman			1	6	-
To paid Wm Brent			12	11	
To paid James Driscoll 156 th Tobacco			13	-	-
To paid Timothy Stamps 1600-					
To paid Isaac Wuchliff			2	1	10
To paid Rachel Jefferys			1	5	
To paid Catharine Bryant			2	6	

To Paid Zealey Muns ----- " 12th 6th
 2947¹⁶ 506⁹ £ 101 5 1¹/₂

By Amount of Sales ----- £ 95 6 0¹/₂

By Tobacco ----- 10 13¹/₂

By Ballance due ----- £ 5 10 5

By Ballance due in Job^{ts} ----- 19 34

2947 £ 101 5 1¹/₂

In Obedience to an Order of the Worshipfull Court of Prince William to us directed, we have Examined and settled the Ac^{ts} of William Tackett dec^d. with the Executors, and find that Ballance due the said William Tackett Ex^{rs} as above stated Given under our hands this 2nd Day of May 1791

Thos Harrison

Howson Moore

At a Court held for Prince William County the 2nd Day of May 1791. This Estate Account of William Tackett dec^d was returned to the Court and ordered to be recorded

Teste

Robert Graham Esq^r Cl^{rk}

Brown's
Estate Ac^t

Pursuant to an Order of Prince William Court bearing date the 9th Day of February 1791. we the subscribers have proceeded to settle the Estate account of James Brown Deceased with Henry Thornberry & Betsey his wife Adm^{rs} of the said Estate and do find that there has come to the hands of the said Adm^{rs} the sum of Two-hundred and forty three pounds twelve shillings and six pence by the sale of the said Estate. We have also Examined

